

## Knowledge Seekers Workshop Summaries

### 193rd Knowledge Seekers Workshop - Thursday, October 12, 2017

(One nation ID Cards and how to use and in disaster areas, In space how you'll manifest your physicality through your soul, There are no wars in space unless man tries to start them but that won't be allowed, I am from deep space and we travel by our soul and not physicality, How to get energy in the space, the new banking system, Alzar tells about the poor street kids in Iran, To release the Power unit would be disastrous to the governments, Alex beat up for money in Nigeria and making a Gans swimming pool for the sick, He compares the Gans to the soul of the man, Physicians have to be givers from their soul to help people, , )

(:11).

(:20).

(:29). Shows One Nation ID cards, on the back your signature is for the World Peace Treaty not the bank account. Any doctors who can help with the catastrophe in the Caribbean Islands. ... (:33). Q: When can we order the cards? A lot of work going on in the background. We hope within 30 days. These cards are for life. All the information will be on them, you education and expertise that in case of need the KF can call upon you to help. It's not a one way need but both ways. (:36).

... when we go into space these cards will be needed. They will give the position in the galaxy and planet earth as where one comes from. A lot of creatures in the U carry these cards that way we know where they come from. The Chip can't be read in the U but pictures in the way they are used carries a lot of information. Rick says that if one gets lost in space then they will help them get back to the continent they belong. (:40). Everything will be embedded.

(:42). In Africa you pay through the mobile to the mobile of the person you buying from. This is part of the "blue phones" I mentioned earlier. This is part of the progress. We'll do a test run to be sure it works. (:44).

.. we have to make it so good that nobody will want to commit a crime to eat. (:47). ... we have the technology, we have the numbers to bring the change, and we have the financial means to implement our work. No one can call us terrorist unless we are terrorists of peace. We make it available to everyone equally the same. Members of the Councils from now on you have to answer to your souls and the souls of the people who bring you new knowledge, even the request for help is a knowledge to understand how we can help them, is how can I find a way by talking with other council members or by bringing it into the open, how I can help and bring the change. We know we'll reach 144 members on the UC in the coming time. (:49). To be a member of the UC or EC is not that I want to be a volunteer, it will take all of your time and you'll be called upon to serve through your soul and whatever else it takes. This will put a lot of people to test, even the present members of the UC who came in and now will become full time. (:51). Collectively we'll achieve it, not to make mistakes of to be in a rush. ... there is no point in putting man in space without understanding the knowledge that was given to him. This knowledge was given to the human race from outside and if he goes into space without knowing how to turn left or right, to find for or to interact. As we learn more and more space technology we'll start teaching the ethos of the U. How to manifest yourself, to

access whether you can be physically present in a given position in deep space. What do I do when I reach a position in the U, I feel it through my soul peaceful, I feel through my soul that there is somewhere I would like to have a look at, somewhere pleasurable to be in. I find the balance in peace in my soul, this is how in the U we know where we can manifest ourselves. When we arrive at a destination the physicality will not take shape the way we see it, we feel it through our soul, not taking or giving too much, so it means this is somewhere I can exist. If it is receiving too much it means (:53). I can't handle (or giving too much) it means this environment is not for me. Maybe I have to go to deeper levels of my soul to be able to see what is here, what I can see, how I can serve, be positive in the environment that I am in and don't just become something that I take from the environment. In deep space we work only and solely through our soul, we have passed the point of physicality. The maturity of understanding of the soul. We would like to reach a point in ?? certain position even if there is no physicality of the start or the planet. The man has the understanding that he always has to land somewhere and to get out and do something to show that he is there, the way we say we landed on the moon or the mars, it's over. Any point where your soul feels comfortable to exist in and see, is home. There is more beauty in the non-tangibility line of the vision of the man of today than man can ever imagine in space. We you are traveling in space and arrive somewhere, ??? you feel suddenly something like a wind of peace, this environment feels good, I want to see what is here but there is no place to land, no moons or planets, but life exists in that strength level, all you need to do is to want to rest, to explore, (:55). you increase your M fields, by increasing or decreasing your M field you'll find the interaction phase, at what level the physicality is understanding, if you want to transfer yourself into a physical entity to be able to see. Or you'd like to see at the strength of the eye of your soul, which means understanding the environment, when you come to these points you release from the soul huge amounts of fields of a given strength, it's like pulses, at what level you see, you feel distance, visibility, tangibility of the soul, and then you access whether you would like to be here. It's not taking too much from me, the gap to my soul to the manifestation of the understanding of the environment is maybe 1 meter or 100, I can sustain 100. On earth we can't sustain over 100 or 200 kilos because the body can't carry the weight on this planet. So the distance from the soul is fixed by the size of the brain and what it can do in respect to the G and M pull of this planet. In the space it's the same and you have to understand the limit and I don't want to give more because it will endanger my soul because it endangers my existence. So you find yourself a point and distance of manifestation, then you have to understand whether or not your soul will survive. I see through myself the color of me in respect to the environment and there is a zone which is a danger zone which means I can deplete, (:57). and not receive, it means I created such a field that I am not receiving through my G pull so I have to strengthen or reduce my strength in manifestation, then you'll find peace if it's comfortable, if the emotions of the soul don't create the winds of MG fields within the structure of the soul that it disturbs the working of it, then you'll manifest yourself. Or you become visible or you make in the condition that the environment becomes visible to your eyes, the eye of the soul and not the physicality. You can still go in deep space through systems, what you call the spaceships, but at the end of it (the journey) the systems you produce for these SS will carry the same knowledge, the same process, but collectively much stronger deeper. We have to understand how you open yourself to the

understanding of where you come from, if you see you, come in touch, you feel another being. there is no sign language, or other languages, nobody understands English, German or French, you speak through the language of the soul, as we ?? thought before. The Universe is a peaceful environment unless you get yourself in what I call a MG field turbulences which are dynamic because another condition is getting created, then (otherwise) you are 99% safe. We have not seen any wars in the space. (:59). and I hope the human race doesn't start (spread) it either, and this is part of this teaching. As we saw the US President's speech shamefully spending 700 million for military application and not for feeding the nation and the world brings a lot of pain. In the space, 700 million would be spent totally on creating more peaceful conditions for the U. It's only man that buys tools to kill more that he thinks he is peaceful. There is no terrorism in the space, unless the man gets in and tries to terrorize. And (if he does) it will be handled with very correctly. There are no tools for war and there are no foreign policy for peace. You travel with your own soul and you are responsible, there are armies because when you make a collection of the souls they all work according to the level of the peace which they all carry. Collective souls traveling together in the space like you travel together in the airplane is only peaceful. It means I don't take because I have what I need. I interact with you because I want to learn from you and because I want to take from you. Man is a taker and he has to change into a sharer and this takes a lot of understanding in how we share and understand. **In the space there are no wars**, even though a lot (of people) would like us to believe that there are because it sells a lot of stories. (1:01). **I come from deep space and I haven't seen any. It is our soul that travels and not our physicality.** The process has to be very clear, when you reach a point in the space and you feel through the center of your soul, you can extend your soul to the edges of the U and feel the totality of it. The time of traveling and seeing the horizon, in which the horizon of the soul of the man is the boundary of the U, and not the curvature of the planet earth. We have to learn this. What I teach is the Universal Community, which man can't understand most of it, but he can imagine what could be available. It is available and not something to be, but the knowledge of the man isn't advanced enough to see it. **But those who have knowledge of their soul can see (it) and operate. We all know the knowledge and it's for us to take the shackles of limitations and prejudices of wanting to only be on earth. The only thing that restricts us is wanting to only be on earth.** If you open the eye of the soul you'll see the soul of the U. This is how it works in the U. When we go into deep space how to we understand another soul? (1:03). How do we work with another soul. Are we going to keep with the habit of the man to take or go by the habit of the U which is to give. A lot of you have not understood this and this is why you are failing in the production of your systems. Because you have taken the whole principle the wrong way around. In the coming time we'll teach you more about it. recently I was told that I show a lot of "green gardens" and was asked if I can show the path to them. The path to what I call the pastures is the understanding of the soul and not a method of how to make a coil or a Gans. I have said many times that when you make a Gans don't look at the physicality of the Gans, which 99.99% of you do, but **look at the interaction of the fields which the Gans' produce, then you'll understand the interaction of the fields of your soul.** Because when you can feel the interaction of the fields of the systems you made it means you look at it and touch it through the strength of your soul, not the physicality and tangibility of the Gans or the body of man. This is the difference between

the true man of God and the true man of physicality, and you would like to see the God, and if you understand the creation, you understand the Creator sees through the soul. (1:05). and not the physicality, which he takes in any dimension anywhere in the U. The Creator doesn't manifest Himself as a human on planet Zeus, but will be the physicality of the man there. This is what man thinks and what he gets, he makes (space)suits for it, and tries to confine the body in different shapes of spacesuits, because he doesn't understand that he has the freedom of the soul which doesn't wear suits in the depth of the space of the U. When we understand the reality we'll gradually become the creatures of the U. **What do we do in deep space when we see our soul needs energy, do we go and rob another or do we give from our higher strength that it allows us to receive the strength we need by movement, by changing the position.** We saw with the magnets Rick showed a few weeks ago, when you put a magnet in a system the other magnets move. But you shouldn't look at the physicality of movement, **look at the fields that move at the point you put the magnet in, what you'll see is that it receives much from many with a higher strength, but it will give more through its lower strength in G field.** This is how we absorb fields in the U. From what I have seen in the teachings is that man's knowledge has not matured enough to be able to understand this. (1:07). **I explained this in many of the teachings in respect to the banana, the more of it you peel the more beauty and energy is released from inside,** which means you have access to more bananas to eat. The fields of the U are the same, the more you take from the outside which is prtoection, the more you receive from inside, the G fields which the others are there to give. This is the way the soul of the U works and man has to mature into this knowledge. It's not something you see and grasp, but you have to mature not only to grasp it, but also how to use the knowledge and how to appropriately bring it into the interaction that it gives you what you need. Those who get educated and slowly mature in the operation of your soul will test (this) and you'll see. **You need 2 entities of a large difference in field strength of G and M, that the interaction of the 2 leads to the production of matter state or field state. We see it in the operation of the sun and the earth, the sun is hugely powerful and the earth hugely weak. The interaction of the weakness which has become matter state in interaction with the fields of the sun.** It's like a knife you put on the grinding machine, it creates different size of the sparks. The interaction of the MG field of the (1:09). earth and that of the sun creates 2 repulsion forces, which are the fields that are coming out and 2 fields that are going in, this keeps the distance, then it creates M in what has been reduced or what it needs for one to reach the other, which creates a G, and in that process the sparks are ?? little part of the same, one spark you could say is H, the bigger spark (when you put the knife to the grinder) is the gold. Now if you understood the teachings from the beginning, the soul of the man is the sun, and from the teachings of last week, every element, cell within the body carries a soul, if you can gather together those souls who are so weak as one energy in the palm of your hand, now that the energy that you have created becomes the earth, the interaction of the sun (soul) with another sun but in a lower strength, which is the structure of the soul of the elements of the body of man in the hand of the man, becomes the earth, now ?? divide it, the emotion, which is the interaction of the fields of the physicality in interaction with the fields of the soul, ?? recreate the entity which the emotion wants, if the emotion wants a cancer in the prostate in creates that, or now it wants gold in the hand (1:11). this is the wisdom of the U. **This is the only time we**

**have seen this wisdom which was just touched by or used by 2 people, Buddha and Christ**, one in physical and one in intellect. Why do we need to understand? Because then **in the interaction of the soul in the space with the dimension of physicality, you create the space within your soul, or you create the entity with the interaction of the fields of your soul with the environment and you manifest yourself**. Blessed are those who understand, this is how easy it is. You are looking for SS to fly, but the SS of the man is with the soul of the man. The manifestation of the physicality of the man is his weakness. If the man learns to travel the spans of the U with soul then there is no need for a SS, because the SS is the physicality of the man. I am the beginning and the end, the beginning is my soul and the end is my physicality with the wishes of my soul. (1:13). This is part of the teachings and those of you who have understood the past few minutes you have found the key to the U. We keep on teaching it in the simpler language and simpler versions until one or the other rings the bell of peace in the soul of the man. Try not to work with the Gans (as something physical), but try to understand the interaction of the fields of the Gans, then once you have understood, then you'll understand that the Gans is the soul of the man, and the fields that it emits is the ?? fields that will come. I explained last week to the doctors that the **physicians have to be a giver, and not a certificate on the wall. That he is a lover and by the interaction of his soul with the physicality of the man gives to the point of his need, what it needs to find peace with its soul. Then the cancer will be gone within seconds, diabetes won't exist**, if my wish is to give you an arm I will create it. This is what the physicians need to understand because when you become a physician you become a lover of the creation. This is what it means. You sign a paper in the university when you become a doctor, but you serve humanity. Now learn that the signing has to be with the soul of the man, then you serve the U because you have understood the process. (1:15). Which one of you wakes up in the middle of the night or early in morning to help to alleviate the pain of another man, doctors do because they sign themselves to it. The father does the same to care for his child, he does it out of the love. Every man has to be a physician for every being in the U. Now you understand why I always emphasized loving and giving in my teachings and to give more without conditions. This is the essence of the creation. What is important is not what I receive but what I give, then we become true men of space. When we understand the totality then we move on and advance in the knowledge of peace. Some of us have to do what we do for the others to learn from it. (1:17). but do we need to understand that we do not need to learn. We have to understand the true meaning of the U and the teaching on the Gans was one of them. You all gto baffled and puzzled at the Gans' and what they do, but one thing you never looked at is that the Gans is the soul of the man. It was for you to see an example of your own work. You are too physical, try to work beyond it, and try to understand the interaction of the fields rather than the presence of the Gans' water or the N material. You will have whatever you need. Try to understand what the Gans does in the presence of another Gans, but now change the Gans into fields, then your knowledge becomes complete. You have to understand the totality but be aware that you have a physicality, but do not get confused by the understanding that the physicality behaves this way, but that the fields have made this condition for it to manifest itself in this way. Find the operator, the source and not the end. Man always looks at the end, this is why in KFSSI we have no exams, because in the present education you have to see what you have learned at that point, but no one looks at how

you might use the knowledge in the future from what you have learned, this is the exam and not passing a test, not creating a physicality to confirm that I learned (something). We all learn everything but we use it when we need it. In the first days of school they teach us how to use a ruler to draw straight lines, but how many of us carries a ruler in our pockets because we might need it one day. Once we know how to draw a straight line we can pick anything up and use as a ruler. This is what has to become the knowledge of the man in the space, we teach you so much but the time you need it is the time you'll use it. (1:20). It's like with banking card you don't continuously leave it in the machine, you take out the card when you need to use it to get money out. We have to learn this from the process we brought that the physicality of the matter into N then into Gans and the interactions of it in different ways. We have all the knowledge, the time we need it is the time we use it. When we learn this then everything will fall into place. You have all the knowledge if you live somewhere cold and you need warmth you have the Gans' to interact with, and once the warmth is created you don't consider that I made this or that, because it works in the background and creates the condition you need. Over the years I have taught many different ways to do the same thing because it enlightens the soul of man at different strengths, ways and times, but the essence is the same at the end. I am a lover of peace and I do whatever possible to let my other side know how much I love. I love peace and through the teachings I'll create all the conditions of the different strengths needed by the different souls that all will become peaceful, but they have to understand why, and what is the benefit for the others when I am peaceful, not what is there for me to get (1:22). to become peaceful. In the past half hour of teaching, what I explained to you about space will take you millions of years to understand if you are not enlightened, but if you are enlightened then you have already become the entity or being of the space, because you have learned the teaching of space and you have practiced it. **The teachings from now on are very short, but there are a lot of different ways to open it and it depends on how and what you understand.** Any questions. Q: will the new banking system rely on the old fiat system or the new digital decentralized block chain technology? (1:24). The way we see it, we work of Internet Banking and not relying much on the machines that you have to physically carry notes with you. As One Nation we don't have different currencies, it will gradually become non-tangible. We have seen "Bitcoin" and that coin, but we coin with the peace of man and not with the physicality of gold or whatever. There is no need to have different systems or currencies. If locally they understand and accept they'll change it, but you'll find out because it's a free understanding of totality a lot of things will change and it will go very rapidly. The new currency will be one of One Nation and a lot of people will find their own way of what unit it will be, and a lot will understand that I don't need units because I don't need to pay anything because it's from the same bank from one pocket to another. I need it and it's there, or I grow plants because I love to do it and I respect the plants and animals that live with it because I know I have everything with the card I carry. The incentive is not which machine but how to create the peace (1:26). and knowing it is there if I need it. Alzar talks about poor kids in Iran. (1:28).

(1:32).

(1:37).

(1:44).

(1:47).

(1:50).

.. The structure created in Europe with social security has become the noose around the neck of (1:54). governments because they have forced their own nationals to become the thieves of their own nation. The taxation and the process of using it is wrong. We discussed this with 2 Ministers very recently, **they asked me why I don't push for the release of the Plasma Power Unit. The effect of it on European economy is disastrous**, you would have nothing to live with nor to put in your house the minute we launch it. What I explained to the Ministers, in launching the electrical system which can be used on electrical motors (we have already explained that). You would deplete your nations of millions of dollars of fuel tax revenues immediately. The effect wouldn't be next year but now. If you put 1 million generators in Italy along with the car units. Each car pays on average 20 pounds per week in taxes ... within days the national governments would collapse. (1:56). because they wouldn't have the money to support the roads, pensions, social security and the rest. First we have to establish the One Nation banking system we are talking in the background with banks to join us to become part of this One Nation, because they can't sustain the payments on national securities. The biggest payments are to the military and national securities, it means paying the pensioners. I have proposals to a couple of nations how we can change things. ...

.. the biggest problem I have with releasing the power generators is the destruction of so much (1:58). but some of it is good, but the loss of national incomes (on energy) which now they have become totally dependent. Mrs. Thatcher did this in the 80's increase the taxes on fuel to pay the debts of the nation. ... (battery failed) .. (2:00). People asked if we could released the power units just in areas needed for disaster relief, but it will leak around and the world, we saw that with the MaGrav Units people opened them up, and then it will create mayhem. ?? the release of the plasma battery ?? (2:02). .. We have left a number of units around the world that if anything happens to us they'll release it, I have made sure that this time no ransom is taken ..

.. the beauty of it is that most of you who have made the Gans' have in front of you but you don't see it, it's amazing that it is erased from a lot of you, from your understanding. Maybe it is the wish of my soul that it will open up when the majority of the human race is mature with it. It's not something strange from the ?? man. the structure we have to understand is that we'll change everything at the same time. As I said at the beginning we have responded, even though I have a lot of problems with what the Canadians have done to me personally (jailed in airport), but I close my eyes to it, because of what I have heard from the new PM of Canada. We'll respond accordingly, up to now we walked away from them because we were not sure of the governments behavior. The new PM speaks peace, we'll respond with it. ??? investment in indigenous people ...

(2:04). KF Manufacturing Canada is investing in indigenous people, okay they missed so much but now they get to the top. This is part of our work.

(2:06). .. the running of this planet is the soul of the man. I was told the master has come and you'll watch from the sidelines, those who planned it have shoto themselves in the ooft. The one who was intermediary was put out. The beauty of life is understanding the

life in the U and not on the village planet of earth. We see in the banking system abuse, child and human trafficking and governments sponsoring trafficking because it brings them (whatever), it has to stop. (2:09).

(2:15). There are 100 to 150 million people offlowing the KF, I did all the teachings now it's time for you to change. Q: Alzar asks about the change to space, that a time is going to come and all the kings are going to disappear. You see Alzar you are still looking for the physicality, **if your soul has managed to reach that point that you talked about in Iran, you have already ended the kingship for your self you have become equal to the others**, there is none for you (you have become one). We are equal to the others.

(2:17). Q: I understand that, we are trying to get into space?. We are already in the space, we are trying to join the family, this is the point. You go to Iran to show the brass that you are from America, we show the end of kingship through our behavior and through the soul. It's understanding that all the souls are equal to each other. Then the others will join step by step. This is the change. When one changes the other also change. .. (2:19).

You are already one of the first people to accept the end of kingship. .. when you don't want to be a part of you can promtoe your own ??? (2:21) (2:23). Q: why did you choose plasma as the name for this technology? Yes, it's very easy for me, I am a nuclear

Physicist and part the structure and teaching of the nuclear industry, we always speak about magnetic field containment, if you look at the proposition in CERN or whatever. A plasma to a nuclear physicist is a soup of fields, but to a doctor is what you inject (blood ?).

In the English language it means the essence of freedom to be able to have, this is what I understand as a N Physicist. It's the freedom of the fields for them to be able to do what they like. The plasma is the freedom of ?? what you get in the hospital as (2:25). an injection when your body has a ?? It's what influences the body to serve. And there is no

more appropriate word then plasma in the N physics, where the energy is free and traveling in the space dimension of the magnetic field itself. This is why we use the term plasma. The common language uses it for ??? It means the transparency from the

transparency of the point of origin that it serves or gives. It's a natural process that we are taught in the nuclear industry. We can control or contain nuclear material by heavier material or by ones that can slow down the neutron, but if you look at it, this is what I had

a problem with my professors, what we use as intermediaries to slow down the neutrons or whatever, it's only a magnetic field, nothing else, it's not that w put moderators, reflectors or absorbers in the nuclear reactors, it's just how do we pack these fields. I can

stop a nuclear reactor leakage by creating heavy fields, without any matter, we do this now in the Fukoshima situation. It's understanding that plasma in the freedom of the

fields and how we want to compact it. (2:27). This is why it was chosen and it's a correct terminology if you understand the true meaning of the nuclear industry. Alex from

Africa. You have to speak, how is your health, he is a member of the EC for Africa.

Everywhere I go there is misery and I hope we can contain that one way or the other.

(2:29). I have been trying to make a plasma swimming pool in the SSI compound in Nigeria. We need about \$20K dollars to complete the project here. It's a Pl swimming pool for health, when you go swim in the pool your health problems will disappear. Alex I'll pay for it, the KF will pay, it will be in your account Monday morning. Thank you

Mr. Keshe. (2:31). Have you recovered from the robbery incident? I was beaten with the guns and I still feel the pains all over me. I have the pain pads on it. (2:33). He shows the



swimming pool, they're embedding oofd Gans' in the walls of the pool. Are you using the same principle as I used for your Malaria? Exactly. Okay. ... Alex was taken by gunpoint a few weeks to rob his account and beat him up. (2:36).

(2:46).

(2:52). Lynn and plasma energy station ...

(3:01). (3:04).

(3:07).

(3:12). Mr. Keshe has to leave.

END

### **194th Knowledge Seekers Workshop - October 19, 2017**

(Intense spiritual talk 1.5 hours, Man needs to learn about the energies emitted from his soul, The physical part of the teachings have come to an end, The micro and macrocosm and our soul can be compared to the sun of the solar system and the planets are like the organs of the body, and the sun confirms its physicality through the planets, The fields of our soul reaches the inner sanctums of the universe, our souls are like the stars in the sky, Rainbow and the interaction of different field strengths, Understanding our own soul will allow us to enter the space community of the universe, This time the human race will reach the point of maturity, The soul is so powerful it creates the body and it can also feed the body when we understand this then we don't need to kill anymore, Prayer means banking in the "central bank" which is the soul, One soul can change the totality but the rest have to be will to receive, The cloud traces in a clear night sky are energy transfers of the universe and we can learn to tap into them to feed ourselves, It is my body and soul that have to accept the energy of the Gans it cannot force itself on me, When the souls reach the point of knowledge of itself they'll amalgamate into one soul, , )

(:11). .. we confirm our existence through the matter subjects, making matter state systems that are dynamic and can show us something. ... **Man needs to learn of the energies emitted from the center of his creation, called the soul.** Do we need proof that the fields emitted from our center, our soul, comes from the matter state physicality of ourselves. Is it any different then the machines you have made. (:14). Pl patches, MaGrav, Pain Pens, or have we at so early stages of this knowledge, drawn the line, this is as much as we want to know, we are happy with a Pen, coil, and some energies and that's it. **This is where most of the teachings have to come to an end, that is in the physical state of matter. and we have to move into the next step, which is the emissions and interaction of the fields and going beyond the physical state which we have accepted and educated ourselves over centuries and thousands of years, not only man but also the other creatures on this planet, any other being like the plants, fish, or whatever. We have to start trusting, understanding and developing the**

**interaction of the souls, which is the inner strength of any being**, which is the star, the center, and the creator of the totality. What we can't see in micro we see in macro, and what we don't see in macro we see in micro. Then we understand how we should comprehend and where we should rejoice in the existence of the soul of the man. So many of us speak about the sun, the soul of the man, and reaching the essence of being, it doesn't matter in what state. (:16). or which position in the U. **For those of you who haven't understood the operation of the soul and you need to confirm it, even though it is within you, it's very hard to reach. You can look into the solar system, your soul is like the sun and the radiation of this entity leads to the creation of matter states of the different parts of the entity.** Let's say the soul interacts with its own fields and the interaction of the fields which are outside dominating and conditioning the size of its position in the galaxy, in a given position leads to creation of the earth, let it be the heart of the solar system. Even though the soul, in which the sun still exists, the heart still beats. For example, let Venus be the kidney, or put something else in the place of heart with all the subsidiaries and the veins and flows of the fields. In **essence the soul of the solar system has manifested itself in the form of planets and moons to confirm its existence and in that process interacts with other stars, solar systems, galaxies inside the system of the U.** It's not that it is just the sun on the wings of the Milky Way, its existence allows the field coordination of (:18). of the Milky Way even though it's so small. Like in the body a scratch, boil, or a little tumor in a small part of the body effects the rest of the existence of the man, so does the solar system in respect to the galaxy, and so does the galaxy in the structure of the U, and the U in the structure of the unicosé. We have to understand how the fields of the sun in emitting from its center leads to the creation of these organs, these conditions which we call planetary or moons or a cosmic dust or whatever we call it. the earth would not exist where it is if it were not conditioned by the conditions of the galaxy, so it has manifested itself in that condition, because the forces of the galaxy still pass through the earth, solar system, the fields of the plasma of this structure, so do the rays of the U pass through the body of the man. We have been brought up to think that just because we have a skin, we have contained everything within and nothing else goes in, but our body is nothing but a sponge for the fields which pass through the U. We stand outside and watch shooting stars the way the fields of the plasma enter the solar system slows down and then in the atmosphere of the plasma of the earth reduces enough that it manifest itself as a light (:20). traveling for billions of years in the space of the U and it changes its condition of the matter state to an energy of light, what we see. So it is the same inside the body of the man, if we could sit within the skin of the man we would see many shooting stars, the way the energy passes through the skin goes down (reduces in strength) and then it releases its energy, its manifestation of creation in the U within the manifestation within the body of the man. How do we feel it, react to it. we have to understand this within the depths of the space, what happens to the fields of the rays which pass through the soul of the man. **The soul is like what we call a Principle Matter, its in the center, it's created to absorb certain strength fields that confirms and guarantees its existence, once it is established. So what we see in the depths of the U, we see in the soul of the man.** For many of the Knowledge S this is the line which they can't imagine they can pass and understand. But this is part of us, our existence, and a combination of the confirmation of the existence of souls and the reduction in the strength of the souls that leads to the

creation of every entity on this U. If you stand still and think, on the planet earth we have a crust, interaction of physicality's, islands, oceans, land parts, and everything else. (:22). When looking from outside this U which part of the earth are we? Are we part of the magma or part of the shell. Are we part of the inner soul of the entity? But how much of the reality can we understand and how much would we like to understand. The soul of the man is (like) the sun, he radiates its fields, at a certain point with the interaction of the atmosphere of this planet creates a boundary, which we call the body of the man. **At that point ?? it life doesn't stop, the fields of the soul still spreads across the U very much like the light we see from the stars in the U.** If we could make systems in which we could see the faintest lights in the U then we would see the light of the body of man as one of these stars, because it still radiates . We see the soul of the man as one of these stars and in ?? condition in different part ?? fields the strength of his environment it manifests itself as the solar system, galaxy, and the universe we know. So what we don't see in macro we see in micro. As we see light reaching us, as they say billions of light-years away from us, it's the same with the soul of the man, it radiates, it emits its fields and it's for us to start to become mature in not looking for the physicality of the man but for the interaction of the fields of the soul. (:24). **In the space we have no physicality but we carry the soul. As we enter into the next phases of the space technology man has to become mature to the teachings.** It is part of understanding the totality of the creation and not being stuck with the material conditions of the present times. In many teachings **you all looked for the Gans or a material that you can confirm that this is a CO2 or CH3 or whatever, and I keep on emphasizing look for the fields that they create,** what does this star emit and what does emission mean. **Look at the sun, it emits fields that we call light when it interacts with the atmospheric condition of this planet. It stays in transition, in the higher speed of mtoion and in that position travels the span of the solar system,** and those fields that are higher then the structure of the resistance in interaction with the other fields of the U it travels through into the other solar systems, into the depths of the galaxy. **The fields of the soul of man reaches the inner sanctums of the U, as it came from there and shall return.** We have to become educated to move on to the next step. (:26). I see a lot of problem for a lot of people to go through this transition because having a cup with a Gans in it is good enough, I am happy with it. Those who want to go to the next step have to understand the position of the soul, and how the fields of the soul in interaction with the other souls creates a dimension which they have never seen before. **The physicality of the sun and its surface doesn't finish the existence of the sun (there is much more to the sun then as it appears physically). the lights and rays it emits crosses the boundaries within the shell of the solar system and then interacts with other solar systems that at the point of manifestation shows the structure of the soul of the planet, and the structure of what we call the solar system. The sun itself is a matter of physicality, the ?? of the solar system is the boundary of the soul of the planet, the whole of what we call the star. Every entity has 2 dimensions and in different fields and different strength interactions it shows one of its attributes. It's very much like a rainbow,** at different strengths (you have) different colors, the interaction of the light doesn't stop at one line of the rainbow, but different strengths of it creates different colors of it. So it is with the soul of the man. The earth is the physicality and the interaction of different field strength (:28). of the atmosphere itself creates the different lines of boundary in what we call a

rainbow, the different colors. So it is with the soul of the man, so it is with the sun, so it is with the rings of Saturn, which we see but don't fully understand, very much like the rings of Saturn. Every field interaction creates a boundary of the fields, without they are the matter condition, but a field condition. Where is the soul of the man, in interaction with the physical condition of the fields of the planet we have created the physicality of the body, but the soul and its fields goes beyond the shell of the skin. How do we detect the rest of it. **how do we watch the rest of these fields interact with other souls, with other fields, do I become purple (standing) next to another soul, but yellow with another soul. What does yellow mean is it further or closer to me, is it of hate or love, and can I bring it closer to become purple that to me it is safety,** I allow a certain amount of space closer to me. We have to expand understanding of the operation of the soul. And every tool to conform (its existence) is within the reach of the man. We know but we have never understood. Many people speak and show, this is the M field, some call it aura (:30). but does the aura of a man finish within a few inches? It's that the interaction of the soul of the cells of the man with the atmosphere. the soul which is within the brain has its own rainbow within the condition of the atmosphere of this planet and within the solar system. Does the rainbow confirm the existence of the planet in its physical state or does it stay, the fields of the planet in interaction with the fields of other matter state strength within the boundary within the field of the planet. How come we see it and it's not there, it's illusive but we observe it and to us it's so real. Planet earth is kilometers away but the fields stand in different shape or colors in the atmosphere of the earth and in reality beyond earth we see rings of different strengths. **It's the property of different field strengths which creates different color atmosphere in the U. What color means the distance ??operating from the soul,** what color means the position of the environment in that respect, then we understand the reality about the soul. this is the step we have to take. **Everyone has shied away from (:32). talking about the soul, which means we never understood our own creation and now we understand that we have to study it and become mature in understanding it that it allows us to enter into the space community of the U. Without it (this knowledge of the soul) man shall fail in the space.** This is what all these teachings are about, we are maturing to the next level irrespective of what the physical matter state demands. **Those who mature to the reality of the creation and search for understanding the totality have to look into the fields of the soul's interaction with the rest of the U, then they'll see the depth of the U, to understand the operation of the U, and their own position and in respect to and as a process of the function of their own soul.** Man has been brought to this point many times but he shied away from it, but this time there is no shyness. **This time the human race and the rest of the beings on this planet will reach the point of maturity** to understand the totality. How do we interact in the process of interaction of the souls, and how do we identify our own position ourselves, in respect to another soul. We **have become very familiar with physical interaction, (:34). we stand in a crowd and we make sure nobody touches us, this is the boundary of our physicality.** But have you for a second ever thought, my soul is crossing his or her physicality and the guy next to her and beyond because the physicality of the matter state is me in this position, but my soul expands the whole lot (it spreads throughout). Do we want to mature to understand that when one soul is existing amongst the other soul and their physicality is in misconduct, how do the other souls which are within it, don't need to feel the physical

misconduct, but see it through the strength of the body through the soul. Nothing is hidden from the soul and those who become wise to it will understand the totality and this is the purpose of the teachings, to allow you to understand the existence of **the physicality doesn't finish with the boundary of the skin**. You stand in a bus with your child separated from you by 3 or 4 other people. You see and communicate with your child through your eyes, and there are people in-between. Your soul doesn't jump to the child, (:36). it goes through the people in-between, because it interacts with you, this is the reality of the existence **and in that process you reach your child's emotion or the soul that it confirms to you, that I am okay, I am here, it doesn't matter that we are apart. In that process, the people in-between through the energy of the soul have come in touch with you, they become part of you** because in that process not only have you reached your child but you have gone through the souls of those in-between. **Once the man understands this, the color of the man won't exist anymore. It won't matter if one is black and the other is Chinese**, a male or female, or a dog in-between. We have to understand that the soul is color blind and religious blind, because it knows its own conduct and doesn't need a prophet. The soul is transparent because the others give and take from it even if the child is 2 spaces away. The sooner we learn this the less we'll spend on arms, and waste time for man to destroy his own physicality, as the soul in-between needs maturing, understanding and the space-gap of the 2 in-between, is the prejudice of man in respect to his own soul. (:38). We have to mature and look for as many ways as we can to educate ourselves, there are no universities of the teaching in the space and no professors of the soul of the man. We don't prophesize but we understand the totality because we don't need to. **The soul is the operator of the totality and even the physical body of man and the need of physicality**. If you mature yourself to the point of understanding, then I'll mature you to the next step. Stand still for a second and understand. **If the soul is so powerful that it leads to the creation of the man, then why does the soul need to be fed from outside the body. Do we need to kill to consume** to confirm our existence or do we mature to the next level that if the soul is (the same as) the sun, then it can feed the physicality eternally. Those who mature to this step enter the kingdom of creation. (:40). This is what we have to move on to, this is the next step in the teaching to understand. We use Gans' to feed ourselves and meager matter states to feed the totality of the soul, but the soul has created such a beautiful entity called the body, and **once we learn the process of absorption from the fields through our soul we can feed this body of the man through his soul, without consuming any or killing** any (other being). This is the next step that we have to mature into. If the soul has created every organ to confirm its existence of its physical dimension, if we can absorb the energy of the U through our soul, through the soul of every cell, then we don't need to consume. **Or is consumption of the physicality confirmation of the weakness in the structure of the soul of the man, that it needs to confirm to the others in the environment that I need to exist and I ??**. Do we need to go through the space or come to understand once we comprehend the true essence of the creation, then we become true men of the space as our soul receives what it needs from its environment and in turn feeds the physicality of the body in any dimension and any space or time and at any points in the U. (:42). Many of the physicians have started talking about the soul and its evolution in their teachings, and are seeing the changes. **But the true physician of the man is his soul** and this is what we have to mature into, to understand that this soul has

lead to the manifestation of my physicality, that I can go back to it to feed the physicality without killing another entity or destroying another life, another soul. **For many of you, to accept the soul to be the inner being of your existence is a big dilemma.** Now you have to walk to the next step that you can feed the physicality of the man through his soul, then there shall be no war or killing. **Because in this way man will receive everything he needs according to the wish of the soul.** This is the next step of maturity to understand. Many of the Knowledge S created the water of the Gans' so they don't have to eat and just drink the water. Some have gone even a step further by sleeping within the fields of the Gans' and they can see they are being fed. But now go a step further and look at the reality and understand how much has not been understood. (:44). **That I am the Creator! I feed the body and I lead to the creation of this physicality in the atmosphere of this planet, so I can feed it too** (the body). the prophets of the past spoke **about prayer, which means feeding your own soul and banking in the "Central Bank", which is the soul of the man.** In some of the teachings I have explained that when you prayer, that it is like the planet earth that was created in the boundary from the interaction of the fields of the sun and then it is re-collected and the earth returns back to the sun. What it released (the sun) is "banked" (in what) became the matter state of the earth and then in time it returns back to it (the sun). Because if it doesn't it guarantees no existence, because then it is lost into the space of the U and it will become the energy of the other entities of the soul of the other solar systems and galaxies. **Move into the final destination and then you'll understand more that the body of the man doesn't need to be fed, because it receives what it needs, and then through its own structure feeds its organs, that in itself it becomes independent of others. And then you'll become as humble as any creator.** This is what we target and teach from now on. (:46). In the deep space you understand that you absorb the energy from the U within the soul of the man and in interaction of the environment and atmospheres, with the field states of the position you are in you manifest yourself, and you also feed yourself. You don't need to wait for the water or be afraid to die if this planet doesn't have any, or needing oofd by looking for a cow for beef, or whatever, on planet "Zeus". You will feed yourself through the energy of the soul of the man. Then one will understand and the maturity of the soul should appear. These are the steps that we have to go through and the way we mature to become men of space, without the spaceship or the shackles to the planet earth, without shackles to the environments that we have to manifest ourselves in. Our teachings have to be understood as the totality of the need of the soul and not of the physicality. **How many of us teach our children to look into their soul and into the conduct of their emotion in respect to the others. And to be vigilant of the energies that are emitted from them in respect to the others.** Many of you have made btotles and you put them next to something or put in something, (:48). or you take it and say that it creates such a condition. How many of you **have stood in a crowd and emit from your soul to the other souls and see how the whole environment changes.** If a small amount of water of Gans can effect the huge body of the man, can you imagine what a container of 50 to 100 kilograms of the Gans of the soul of the body of the man will interact with the others, now convert that into the soul. **One soul can change the totality but the rest have to be ready to accept, to receive it.** It cannot be forced. **When you stand outside on a clear night and if you have the wisdom of the light of U, you see cloud traces, which are the fields traces going from one to another**

spanning the sky, and we say there are no clouds, but why are there cloud fields, **these are like channels, like the rivers we see on this planet.** This is the reality of what we need to exist. This is what we stand for, what we have to confirm. Once we look at the rivers and oceans of this planet, these (the traces in the sky) are the rivers of the U, field transfers from one to another. (:50). We become wise where to drink from the waters of the fields of the U. **We become wise in how to tap from these transfers of energies across the U.** In the time of the maturity of the man, very much as **you go to the rivers to drink, you'll go to (these) rivers of the fields of the U to take from of what you are short of, what you need. You tap into them and at the same time you put back into them what you don't need.** The reality of life is not just understanding the physicality but understanding the totality. The sooner we mature the faster we grow to understand the reality of the existence. This is the process and we have been shown the path but we never understood. "I made man in the image of myself." So I can feed the man also through what I have created. (:52). Those of you who were looking for oofd to take into space to guarantee your existence, now you have become a timeless and limitless source of life, but through the soul. It is important for us to mature to this phase of teachings, because from now on **those of you who are still entangled with others will still be there because those who come new will need teachers to be able to understand the basics of N and Gans and the rest. And those who understand the process of the N and the Gans and then move on to the next step, and those who taught have already moved up t the next step. This is a continuation of the ?? teaching until the totality comes to understand.** It's not that you just work with the N and Gans, now start interaction of the fields and understand them and don't just look at the CO2 water when using it, it does this. **Understand that it is my body and soul that have to accept that energy, it can't force itself on me. So I am a feeder, because if I don't give to that CO2 Gans inside the btottle, it can't give me what I need. So I am the essence of the creation. I create the conditions of receiving, and not what is in the btottle** (the CO2 Gans doesn't, it depends on me). Most of you have made this mistake in your understanding. (:54). Because man is so physical that he looks at the small btottle, but he doesn't stand and look at the ?? jug, if we mature in this process, and the faster we do the easier the whole teaching becomes. But we have to understand all the phases of it, and then that **Power Unit of plasma energy you are looking for sits within the soul of the man, it'll give light, heat, oofd, and one point which you all have missed and maybe it's time to open it up, all of you have been waiting for the Oasis System , the Oasis S of the man is the soul of the man.** this is what you have missed and by teaching and understanding we are bringing man to the oasis. **The promised heaven is the point when the man understands the existence and true operation of the soul of itself.** The gates of heaven are the knowledge of the operation, **and heaven is operating through the correct conduct.** (:56). We teach in many languages, but in the language of the soul of the man, it depends on if you are in the orange band of the rainbow or purple, etc. , the color of the environment shows the maturity of the understanding of the totality. The one outside is more of the environment and inside of the soul. Once man matures to this point then you don't look for the physicality of the ?? body, you feel the fields and don't need to touch the field, then the every soul becomes the physician of itself, the desire of itself to manifest at any point in the U that it fits the environment that he would like to manifest himself. (:58). We have to understand the totality and in a 194 teachings, step by step I

have brought you to this point. **The whole understanding of all the teachings has not been to make Gans', but to show the strength of the field that it leads you to the soul of the man, by understanding the fields that have been created that has lead to the creation of the soul.** Replace your soul with the sun and then look at the game **the sun plays on its own within its internal structure of planetary, and then look at the structure of soul which is the sun in the environment of the Galaxy, then you'll see the operation of your own soul.** "I am the Sun and the Sun is the creator of the light". This is what these teachings are about and the faster the human race (1:00). moves in this direction the faster we achieve peace, because then the physicality is irrelevant. **We compete to be a more shining star and not to be in the lines of the outer, but rather to the ones closer to the color of the soul. The beauty of it is that once the souls start to achieve this point they amalgamate and become one soul.** Don't forget that the creation of your soul came from the mother which is the creation of the sun, which itself came from the creation of the soul of the Galaxy and the creation of the soul of the U. The teaching is not about a patch or MaGrav, it's about understanding the field interaction. **The MaGrav System is the energy of the soul of the man, and a patch is confirmation of the boundary of his physicality.** You can't put a patch if there is no physicality. There are no factories, universities, restaurants, temples or churches in the U. **Those who mature to understand they decide what shape or color they (1:02). would like to manifest themselves in the spans of the U. Then in one rainbow you are black and in another you are white, etc.** The color of the skin of the man is the deception to the existence of the soul, as it confirms its existence according to the physicality of the environment. **In maturing to understand the operation of the soul ones understands the whole physicality as it is so low that it's not worth being entangled with. It's so much energy consuming, the part is there but it has nothing to do with my operation. You start ignoring the physical body and work through the fields** which are beyond the physicality and emitted by the soul of yourself. This is the maturity of time. **Where you understand there is a containment for holding the soul for it to be so that it can be and radiate, but the true life goes beyond the physicality, the fields which pass the boundary of the P body, (1:04).** Now many of you will start making machines to detect souls and their colors, where before you were happy with their systems of the aura of the man. You don't look for reduction in the strength but for the beauty in the colors of the souls in respect to interaction with other fields of the U, be it another man or being or another position or condition in the U that allows your soul under the decision of itself to manifest itself. There is no need for soul searching but for understanding the soul, it's operation and existence. **In the past times it has been kept far away from the man that he could not believe that he is empowered and in position of such a powerful essence of creation that he has demised himself to the condition of physicality. Do I need to make love in the physical body to enjoy and give pleasure to another physicality, or can I do it through the essence of the soul with another soul, which means giving unconditionally and then you become a lover of life, the creator, the god, as the Creator gave unconditionally by loving. (1:06).** Man has become so physical that even the giving needs physical tangibility for him to confirm that he has given, where all he needs to know is, I give unconditionally, I don't need another soul in the condition of physicality to confirm my existence that I can give. In many research teams I keep on confirming to them to stop looking at the Gans and



start looking at their fields. Until our own wise men in the research teams of the KF don't understand this, you remain entangled in the dimension of physicality. Go back to the teachings of these past years, I spoke about the creation of a SS that is made by one, and the creation that you are in control, that the pilot through his soul controls the condition of the SS. Now you understand the rhythm, the mystery in the words. The captain is the soul and the SS is the dimension which the soul decides to manifest itself. (1:08). The teachings in these processes becomes so mature that many of you will leave the KF, because it's too much too understand, I came here for a Gans for my cancer, but I found out that I can change the cancer with my own soul and emotion, myself, there is no need for a physician as I am the physician of myself. I have created the heart, I can repair it if I need to. Or have I become paralyzed in helping myself. We talk about Global Warming and Chemtrails and how they interact in our body, but stand still and look inside, what GW you have created through the interaction of your souls with the others, and what Chemtrails your soul has left, endangering the others. Man has to mature to understand the existence and operation of his soul, the control of itself in what is a creation of itself in physical matter. (1:10). Then man shall not kill.

(1:23). Workshop Closes.

End

## **195th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** - Thursday, October 26, 2017

( , )

(:11). We have entered a new way of teaching, not a new way, but going to the next level of understanding. A lot of people couldn't understand because it has gone to a level of self-evaluation, -understanding, and self-trust, that we have the knowledge, power and confidence and everything and now it's us who have to make the decision. As I said in the past couple of days teaching, the transition from the matter state to the power of the soul of the man is one of the most difficult parts for many people. Physicality is easy we can reach it and touch it, and because (:13). we have made these senses we trust them even though they have oofled us. Now we have to trust our soul which is the creator of these senses and we have not been educated to do this, we have never been told about this, we were told it was something imaginary somewhere, but we never stood still and tried to think that it is within us. It is us. It's us who makes the understanding of these feelings, us who creates the emotions, who decides with the interaction of the other fields with the field of our soul, how to react. This understanding of ones inner being, what we call the soul of the man, it will be one of the biggest revolutions in the history of mankind. We had the Industrial Revolution, now this is the Soul Revolution, it is so powerful that it frightens many people, but it is so friendly that many nations, many people of the different lines of thinking will grasp and run with it, because it has the missing dtos, and now the story is complete. Many Messengers of the past tried to explain, but man was not ready for it. This time we educate from the base that now every man is ready for it. There is no gap in the knowledge, no point of ignorance, there is no point that we don't

understand and then make somebody else a prophet of it to tell us. We become the prophet of ourselves, the guidelines for the standard of our own work. We become the true essence of the creation and with it we understand more. There are no tools, (:15). mankind hasn't created measuring tools for measuring his own soul and its power. The only thing he can do ??? call it a wish, or my decision, I can change, or I am the creator of the conditions I wish, but understand that the wish has to be neutral, it cannot be imposing. The decision can't be that I want it, it has to be (a certain way), because now you are in a mosaic of fields and all have to agree, and what is agreed upon is your share, because everything is equal, correct, and according to the understanding of the balance of the fields of all those who are involved, the wife/husband, the dog, the house, trees, plants, and now that we join the Universal Community every other entity in the U has a say in our wish. I like to take your wish, I don't need your wish because the fields you give , because if I take what I don't need then I steal and I want to be correct. For man to come to this point of maturity it takes a lot of understanding, self-confidence, knowing the master is me, trust in understanding that it is my soul who runs my life and not my life running my soul. We move away from the dimension of physicality but to use our soul to become physical at any point in the U as we need. In the U there are many nomads, those who lost their homes due to the interaction of the fields of the (:17). environment be it the planet, space of the U, the moon of the satellite or whatever. Because they never went through the full process of understanding the transition of the soul. They (only) went through the process of what you call the spaceship, but they never understood the next level which we are teaching here. Many of the human race will become passengers of the SS, because in the SS you create the condition which is relevant to the creation of the AA of the man on earth. In the dimension of the soul you travel the depth of the space in dependent of the origin, because you understand that you work within the fields of the plasma and not within that of matter state plasma. You give manifestation of yourself at any point, my home is where I lay my head. I decide where I sit, where I transfer. The writings of Bahaula come into operation, the mutation of elements, we mutate to what we want to be. At this moment this knowledge is beyond the understanding of the man but as we teach gradually in time man will understand what to do with it. Those who decide to be man of the earth stay here to work, those who decide to become man of universe and travel within the structure of the planet earth?? preset condition of AA, we'll take them in SS, some might even go a step further. Those who understand the true meaning of the (:19). work of the soul, which is itself a star, they become a star within the span of the U, this time you decide the position, a ?? moon, planet, galaxy or a U. Transmission and transportation amongst the universes, this becomes easy because now you understand the inner being of the creation of the U. Not many will achieve, but many will pass, there are many in the U who have already achieved. In time man will understand the meaning of these teachings. We have to teach and set up guidelines. On the other hand those who want to be the passengers of what you call , UOFs, and those want to be the users of MaGravs and Power Units, or Pain Pads, that is the level of their understanding, there is nothing wrong in it, they'll catch up. .. You have to understand how and what state you see the state of your soul. I am happy within the matter state, I just need a little more comfort, I am happy to be without pain or damages to my existence, without being worried about oofd and shelter, or whatever. With this new knowledge there is a big problem for governments, the lifespan goes into 3

to 400 years, this is known because now you repeat (:21). you replace, you understand mutation, but you still want to be in the state of physicality. The present governments will have a huge problem with this extension of life. We have seen how life has extended with the new materials of the past century, the average lifespan is stretching from 40s to 80s and 90s, with the new technology of the Gans you'll stretch 3, 4 500 years. It'll become known but the problem for the governments is that the pension line is 60 years, I work from 20 to 60 or 40 years and the government pays for 400 years. You can see the flow in the structure of the society. It comes to the point due to the advancement of the T and what is to be introduced. the death rate will drop and birthrate go up. We will be productive into 2 to 300 years. Our number of offspring's will grow many times, the population will run into 40 to 50 billion in the coming time if man doesn't understand what to do with the new T. These are for the future governments to sort out, but at the same time it has to be looked at in this moment in time. New technologies gives access to new dimensions of life, it is us who have to understand it, this is why we have setup the new One Nation banking in the background. This way everything be set in course, it will be looked after according to how it comes. (:23). We have to understand what it is and how do we extend life, where does the mutation come and to what extent do we want to mutate. Does the mutation mean for me to be present the whole time or does it mean that I am present when I want to be, and the other time I preserve my energy, so that others can survive. I give that I allow through my soul that by giving I nourish the others and that is the purpose of my life. In the teachings of last week a lot was taught but not many understood. In time the story of last week, 193 will be understood, 194 will change the course of humanity once the man understands. Today we try to go more in-depth in understanding the structure of our own soul and the structure of its work. Those of you who have understood the structure of the AA, now we'll go into more details because now we have more time, ?? the doctors that have understood have gone deeper so we can open the path for them that they can expand their knowledge in a given direction as they choose. We do not set the course, we teach and it's your decision how to use it. Many of the physicians have started looking into the ?? effects of the soul and the see that they get different result then when they were just working in the matter state of the body of the man in the matter state of the earth. We need to go into the next step of understanding the creation and knowing how we come to be what we are, (:25). and how we decide what to become at the point of destination. If you look at the AA structure of the body it is made of 4 basic elements which is the gaseous part of the body of this planet, but every planet, every entity has what you call gaseous, what we call flow field plasma condition, that means it has not changed into a matter state tangibility, but it has effects that it can change itself to what it wants to be. The C, O, N, and H are in the air. The condition of the environment that we create in for example the CO2 box, creates a condition for the creation of AA. What do we do with this AA, if we add Fe to it, it becomes blood. If we add Mg to it, it becomes the structure of a planet, then we can change different ways with it, and it becomes red or white flesh. We can mutate it by changing the condition for it to become the fish or the cow, or we can change it to become life without physical structure, but is a field of PI which has no attachment to the matter state of this planet, what we call a free soul or entity above the head of the human race in the upper level of the atmosphere. If we can live of different strength of it we become passengers and life within the span of the solar system. If we extend it to understand it further we become in

the galaxy and in the U. (:27). It's the condition which dictates the physicality and the faster we understand this the faster we can move on. When you collect combinations of field strengths and they come to interact they always create a condition, that we call a "common ground" that all can tap into. It's like a bank, if I have extra money I can put it in the bank so the one who needs it can come and take it. The other one who wants can put it in and take it out, and the other one says I sit in the Central Bank and you can come and take whatever you like from me because I give to everyone unconditionally. Another example is, in the condition of AA the guy who looks after everybody collectively is like the O, the guy who is a provoker of releasing the energy of whatever is needed, I come and release a lot of extra energy in the bank in mainly Nitrogen, but the N has to give and find a way to deliver that they all can be balanced, C plays the game, but there is a guy who is a spender, the young boy in town who wants to spend as much as he can, he doesn't care where he comes from, that's the game of H. So one gives and one takes, one gives and one holds on to, on this planet due to interaction of the fields of the U, the sun, the earth, leads to the creation of AA on this planet. Every part of the U has its own AA, its own level of the creation of life. (:29). And what you put in that AA, with it, around it, inside it, in its proximity it dictates how that AA is going to change and manifest itself, then that AA can mutate. The mutation of an AA in its environment is the key to its existence, to the life. If it mutates field strength and not matter strength, it can reach the strength of the Creator. What does this mean? The fields of the sun and earth are free floating, their interaction creates field packages, what we call for our convenience, the 4 elements of life, of protein. There is a variation in the field strength, but the package in the center is of the same. So you don't have an O, rather you have a P1 which is of the field strength bandwidth, and the interaction of different bandwidths creates different AA, which in interaction with themselves leads to creation of new field packages for those who free. What does this mean? You have field strength of H, C, O, and N, which with the interaction of the field strengths (:31). of this planet leads to creation of AA creates a new opportunity, because there are some other Ns, Os and Hs which are free but can fit into the O but they can't fit into the AA, they can fit into the N, but they can't fit into the AA, but the interaction of these 2 creates a new field strength which ?? it attaches itself to it. This is how life started on this planet. Now you have AA with Na, then K, now you have AA whose collective M field of it can be Ca, Mg, or K. Look at the structure you have a H(1), C, O and N, about 43 of one level, but in the matter state we call it isotopes. Look at the isotopes of this AA, 14, 38, 41, 42, (Ca, K, Mg) now you can see that life doesn't need the matter state of the K, and the AA and the variation of the fields creates fields of Mg and Ca, (:33). in which now the interaction of this Ca with AA and different strengths of these packages of let's say Ca with AA, or K with one of the elements of the AA, can create a new life. K 40 , O 16 you have Fe, the MG field of the Fe of the Earth ?? locked into this gives manifestation to hemoglobin, you do not need the body of the earth to create the condition. Now you understand the mutation of elements. Now you have a new game in town, a new understanding. Now let's play the game. You have the AA and K, and you have created next to it in conjunction with another AA the elements of the package, Mg, K, Ca. Now you start the advancement of the creation of life of a higher order. Now you understand the process of creation, you don't need the matter state to have the field strength, the interaction of the fields of the U can lead to any life in any position. Now you have the Mg which is created out of the

interaction of the fields of the U (:35). with the AA which in conjunction with the H surplus which is linked to it and the O gives it liquidity. The blood you created, the hemoglobin fields now has a free flow which in man's world we call liquid. Now you can see that life doesn't need planet earth to survive or be created. the interaction of the fields in the U without a planet for the ?? creation of the conditions of life is absolutely normal. Once man understands the creation of mutation of fields man moves beyond the teachings of Bahuala, and moves to the understanding of the teachings of Buddha. This is the secret of creation. This is the level of the understanding we need to have to be able to travel within the space of the U. Then a lot of other teachings of the past 3 years comes into play and a lot of understanding of the past now comes to bear fruit. When you created the AA of Fe in a Pl state, and Mg and AA (:37). in a Pl and field state and now you have the planet earth which carries the matter state field of this, and is much bigger and stronger, it will feed the weaker and lead to creation of life. Do you remember the 129 Tesla, a powerful source and a weaker one, in trying to feed it creates the flow, and energy absorbed pushes to the next step. Life on this planet was not created because the AA touched this planet, it was created in the process of transmutation of the fields of the plasma of the interaction of the creation of itself, with itself and with the solar system. If you understand this knowledge then when you go into space, wherever you lay your head is your home, because then you ?? walk through the field energy of the soul, which is the creation of the totality, then you mutate to the position of the strength of the environment that you want to be part of. This is one of the secrets of life in the U. This is way in the past teachings I have explained many times that you don't need a planet to exist, you need an interaction of the fields, and many lives exist in ?? of the universes and planets and galaxies where the interaction of the fields leads to the creation of the conditions (:39). in which a n entity can manifest itself as a creation of life without physicality, but the soul that can make the decision of what to interact. The soul of the man is that bank, and the interaction of it leads to the creation of physicality. What have you collected in that bank from the interaction of the fields, that it can show itself in the dimension of the physicality or the essence of the interaction of the fields at that point in the U. The teachings go beyond the understanding of the mutation of the elements, it goes to the mutation of the fields of the U which leads to life in any dimension, this is where the man of wisdom understand the true understanding of the work of the U. This is why in the past teachings I explained to the physicians, understand the work of your soul and work through that, then you don't need a Pen and definitely you don't need FDA, they have not managed to make a standard for the soul of physicians. They can control the water, milk, powder which you inject, but not the ?? at this moment in time for the soul of the man. We have to become wise in understanding the work of the fields which we call the soul, the Central Bank, the Principle Fields, the Black Hole, or whatever you call it. It's important to mutate into the position. Those of us who don't (? do) understand will go to space, (:41). but they travel within the fields of the fields of the origin of life. They become travelers of space and once the earth goes through the cycle of life, they'll become the nomads of space as they'll have no home. If in that process they manage to understand the teaching of the past half an hour and the last 2 to 3 weeks, then they can create a home where they can lay their head. Because they understand that the center which is the creator, Central Bank, what you call the soul, will manifest itself into any dimension. We see many of these souls amongst us who have taken home on this planet.

We are not alone and have never been. We are amongst those who understand the work of the U but have left it to the human race to mature, and now the time of maturity has come. We have to see the interaction of the fields and understand what it means to possess the energy of the life of the U and become the creator of the condition. When I say that you are the creator it doesn't mean that you are creating a U, but that you create a condition for your own existence that the soul finds its home, anywhere in the span of the U. The knowledge has to come from the essence of the interaction of the fields and not from the matter state of the ?? (:43). There is a huge difference. In the nuclear industry we see these but we have ignored it because we have never understood it. In plasma technology of the present time scientists see things but they ignore them because they can't understand them. Now for the first time the students of the KF can explain to the leading physicists that what you ignore are the interaction of the fields that you have created inside, and you are looking for a matter state but this is a field state of the creation. Now you understand why I always said that when you start a system, be it a CO2 box, a dynamic reactor, or the interaction of fields, pray for it. Give from your soul that it carries the intention of your soul, that's all it is, it doesn't mean that it takes you with it. But it takes from you those points which are advantageous and correct, that it can nourish, and find life. When you make the SS and the fuel for them understand the condition of the PI of the soul is the controller of the fields of the PI of the fuel of the system. My wish is my command. The step up in the process will take time, but many of the followers of the KF have reached that point, (:45). but they still have to work within the matter state to confirm to themselves that I (they are) am correct. They have not yet realized that they are correct without the need for confirmation. The intention, wish the creation of the conditions of the soul in respect the fields of physicality, and the condition of the fields of the earth has already made the decision according to my wish and manifests itself as me. Those who can go a step further in understanding of the present teaching can go very far, have no fear and rejoice that you can understand more. Have no doubts and test your understanding. Use your energy for peace. What does peace mean? It means giving to the soul the level (it needs) so it can find its balance. It doesn't give too much that it brings its demise, and it doesn't take too much that it makes itself non-operational and blocks itself. Try to understand the interaction of the fields of your soul with that of the fields of the other souls, then the physicality is irrelevant. For those work in the world of medicine, or the conversion of the pain and suffering into easiness and comfort and no pain. Understand one point that I have within me what my patient in front of me has within him. This patient (:47). can be across the table, in another city, or across the U, I hear the call across the table by ear, in another city by telephone or communication line, and in the space it is through the soul of the existence. I know one thing, if it is from earth it carries the same process and system as myself, it carries a kidney, liver, blood etc. If the liver is affected, I also have a liver, but liver is a combination of the interaction of the fields and it has gto the soul, and if I can understand that I lead to its creation, then I can use mine to transfer to the others. You don't the coils, rotating system, or a patch, because it is made of the same i can use my own soul to elevate the soul ?? and through it we can elevate the soul of the organ, thus I can use my own soul (to heal others). For many of you this is beyond imagination, but this is the true essence of creation and its the true way for a physician to interact. Those of you who are looking for the space travel, understand this and then you can create the same condition.

(:49). What I said Tuesday about what they are going to do for the rescue and relief (Caribbean disaster), getting a ship or a boat, sending patches to the islands, we have done this for centuries, has it worked, man goes from one suffering to another. If you can reach (them) through the soul you will give them everything. Remember the saying, give a man a fish and he eats for a day, teach him to fish and he eats for a lifetime. These rescue boats are the fish, teaching and elevating the soul and for those who have been elevated you have taught them how to fish. We look at the physicality of the house, the warmth of the fire, we forget that within us we have created a home. The skin of the man extended becomes a home for the family. My soul is the giver of the totality and I feed through my soul my fellow man. Go back to the teachings of Christ, 'this is my body, this is my blood.', the flow of the fields and their conversion to matter state, (:51). the body of the man. This is the strength of the fields of my liver through my soul for you who need the elevation to move on and change the condition. We have to learn to have trust in the strength in the fields of our creation, and to understand that it is us who are the creator of the condition, and not the condition the creator of us. The sooner the man realizes this the sooner he'll open himself to the Universal Community. You have to go to the next step to understand that once I arrive at the point of destination how will I manifest myself, how will I trust the environment. Many nomads of space have not managed to do this, because once they understood the creation of lift and motion through what you call the MaGrav system, they didn't go on to the next step which is the creation of the soul and its control for the presence of manifestation, and they got stuck on their SS or on planets or other places in the U, because they have not yet understood, ?? like the man on earth, they are in the process, and sometimes it takes millions of years and sometimes they're enlightened within seconds. ?? Transmutation of the fields into the elements (:53). will bring a new dimension in the work of man's understanding of the work of the U. Transmutation of the fields into energies that then can create a manifestation of the conditions -- is the new boy on the block. AA interaction with its own element leads to the creation of the Cu, which leads to the creation of the physicality, 43/44, O of 16 gives you the Cu stages of fields, add let's say, Cu of H fields strength to it, and you have Zn, but not in the matter state, the Zn matter state of the fields of the earth now converts this to the Gans state of the same matter. Now you can see that you don't need matter state. Now collectively add different combinations of interactions, you create Plutonium, Uranium, states of the energy which you call the highest metal elements, and then keep on going then the mutations will lead you to the strength of the fields of the Creator. (:55). Because once it's created it has to interact and find balance, and it creates a condition to give and take to confirm its. Go a step further and understand the flow of the fields within the structure of the body through the soul. How does it work that it gives man physicality, and at the same time gives the understanding of the mutation of the fields in giving and taking that confirms the existence of the process, what I call the full circles of the winds of the fields of the planet. Consider that the earth creates a M and G field, the interaction of the fields of the earth with the sun has led to the creation of the AA. The interaction of the pure part which doesn't go into the matter state but stays within the first cycle of the fields of the work creates the brain, the part which comes from the interaction of the second generations of interactions which, (:57). are the AA, 43, with let's say O or N or any of the others, with interaction of the fields of the planet of its matter state leads to the physicality of the body. You have a weaker state which is a

combination of the AA of the brain, you have an intermediary which is a higher strength which is the matter state of physicality, which is the body and you have the central field which is the earth itself. The field strength of the earth going through the structure of the physicality trying to feed the weaker as we have seen in the process of the Star Formation (SF) leads to the flow of the fields which leads to the creation of giving of the soul, it's a tunnel within the structure. In the past many scientists have explained them as the Chakras, the point of the change, less of the matter state and more of the gaseous state, from the bottom to the top Chakra (:59). and where there is a field interaction of the organs, change of a step, more of getting the fields of the planet, releasing more of the fields of the Pl of the ?? fur, which is the atmosphere, which is of a higher order in interaction with the fields of the sun. Now you can see the circulation of the fields within the body. Now you understand why the soul of man has a limitation, because the MG field strength of this planet dictates control of the field strength at the matter state level, but the soul of this planet, itself is dependent on the matter state from which it was originally created from, so now it dictates the condition of the soul of the man. ?? is it stronger or weaker. In the deep space we are not connected to the earth as such, the further the distance the weaker the field interaction. Therefore, at the point of destination, (the fields there) create the conditions. Now you can see how you can evolve into the being (at the point of destination anywhere in the U) at any point of interaction. The field interaction of the soul with earth will never die because it was its creator and is always connected. Mutation of the fields into matter and Gans state and the condition of creation of matter state is the new understanding of intellect for man. (1:01). This time many who have understood will run with the knowledge and change the course of humanity for themselves and the others who are privileged to be able to receive the knowledge. The process of understanding this new knowledge changes everything of the past. If you want to be in the matter state condition, you can. The next choice is for those who want to be in the condition of the transition space of the U without commitment. Then comes, would I like to see how it feels to land on planet Zeus, will I be amongst the creators or would I reach the home of the Creator. This is the level of the understand of the man, this is the next step that we have to move into. This is the teaching of the "Messiah", freedom from physicality, to be able to live unconditionally and at peace, to give to every being so they can be in that position that they can elevate and decide on their soul, this is the true peace, not in physical terms but in bringing the soul to be at peace with the conditions he has accepted, (1:03). be it in the villages of Africa or the backwaters of New York, it is all the same. A tramp in Washington has the same soul as the President inside the Whitehouse, the same soul as a black man in Africa, etc. It is us who have to be, to understand the strength of our soul and how we have ?? forgotten it. Peace will come when the soul can manifest itself to serve and not to be closed. Be in that tunnel of the fields which absorbs from the U or the planet that it becomes a terminal, a point of giving to the others for them to elevate, become a tool of progress through its peace and understanding .. the path to give for the others to elevate. Understand the transmutation of the fields of the U, then you can become anything in the U. Understand the interaction of the fields during the ?? transportation (1:05). then you can produce anything in the ?? universal. You can create conditions that it rains gold, or acid, you can create a condition that within the flow of the liquids of the fields that we call blood, you can run with any element of the U as long as the soul receives what it needs, and that it can elevate itself.



The process of the mutation of the fields has nothing to do with the matter state interaction, but the matter state creates that field, to the flow of the fields. You can give it or take it, if you give it you call it acidity, taking it alkaline, come closer you take more go further away you take less. If you come closer in the right direction you would be giving more and if you move away you'll be taking more. (1:07). and giving less. For those who are working in the space technology, if they understand this then they'll understand that the matter state is irrelevant, as the container is the body of the man and the soul is the giver. The space travel in the future will not work on engines, but on understanding the soul and its operation that creates that engine of the U. Those who joined the Mozhan program were taught but many never understood. In time they'll mature. They need the time to mature because the step gap is the time to mature for those who are ready to become the true Mozhan of the space, but they don't see it. ?? the wisdom of the teachers ?? but allowing for the student to understand to mature and not to force, no punishment but the time of growth and maturity is needed, even for many of the K Seekers. You look at the interaction, I can sell you water but you ?? look hundred times at it ??? you create the Gans of Zn, because in that water that you carry, carries the intention of my giving, by buying or taking the package (1:09). you decide where I want to place the wish. A patch on the pain, or on the head for the E, or I want to use it to increase the fields from your soul to interaction with my soul that you understood my pain, to the little muscle tissue in my neck which needs my attention, because I have ignored it. The physicians of the space become the true men of the U because they don't need a core or a coil, they only need the essence of the creation within their soul. The teachings from now on will bring a lot of rapid maturity for those who understand. My wish is the peace, I like to look at silencing the guns and finishing with the arms, but the true essence of my wish is peace of the man in his soul, that with it he'll never manufacture the guns, nor think about fighting, because it transmutes my E and the interaction of its fields with their E. The stronger changes the weaker. The wish for peace in me is so strong that it will feed anyone, and then they'll elevate, it has its time and its space. There are many aggressive fields in this planet and they all are gradually receiving. (1:11). Talk, voice, smell, sight, ?? feeding of the environment is all part of the attributes of the soul which itself has converted itself to the physicality of the man, I made man in the image of myself. With the soul I can smell what is needed, with the soul I can touch another soul's field and see where the suffering is, I can breach and see how beautiful the other soul is, I don't need the eye of physicality to see, nor the arm to touch, if you can touch or feel something, remember I made man in the image of myself. The soul can touch and feel and it has converted that essence in interaction with the field of this planet, and in interaction with the essence of the AA which created the physicality to convert and convey its field strength ?? of the matter state ?? strength, then you can see how you can change everything by understanding the work and strength of the soul to any ?? strength which you feel (1:13). In time man will come to understand that there are many more senses, and not only 5, because the work of the soul doesn't rely on 5 it has many more. Now that we become men of space we create new ?? words for these emotions, new ??, new understandings. The process of the mutations of the fields is the ultimate understanding of the creation, then the interaction of the mutations of the fields leads to the creation of any matter state of the U. On earth we need water, but for a being of the U water is poison to them, but they still need the liquid of life, it could be whatever, when

you create and provide the fields, they convert it to what they need. It is the same with the physicians of today, once they understand, they'll see through the soul better than X-rays or MRI. You see and you fly through the soul better than any aircrafts or UFOs. It's the captain who has to create the conditions (1:15). it's his ?? disposition that has to be able to understand the work of the fields. the man himself has to understand that he has the capability to become the pilot and physician of himself. then the 4 or 500 lifetimes here, multiplies into 4 or 5,000. What am I going to do with all this time, once you become wise to the wisdom of the life of the U, you become the giver, the hungry soul who travels the span of the U ready to give to whomever needs. It'll be so busy that the 5,000 will not be enough, there are too many needs and too many changes. This is why in the past talk I explained about the ?? first plan of the ?? creation of new souls on planet earth. Now you understand the purpose of the human race. Those who understand will elevate to the totality, but this time many more ??? will join soul cycle.. To understand and understanding are 2 different things, when you understand you have to comprehend, and when there is understanding it become part of my life. The process of mutation of the fields is what man has to progress to. (1:17). Maybe we make systems to use men to show it. If the physicians of today reach the point of maturity, that is every man is a physician of himself and if you saw for example how putting 3 reactors together leads to creation of the matter state of Cu or Zn, when these souls stand next to each other and create the interaction of the sun and the earth, their soul's field friction can lead to creation of life without physicality. So be it the child of the soul of the man. Many people have asked about the virgin birth and I have explained it in different teachings in different ways, maybe now one understands that there are billions of virgin births at any time in the U, go back to the teachings, read the books, fundamental elements conversion, what you call a neutron to an electron and a proton, where the electron is the new birth and the proton is the mother. The ?? size of the past couldn't be explained to man but it was hidden in a way that man could understand it. The creation of new life out of the fields of the U with new life, not the physical intercourse that the man sees, as a man and a woman. (1:19). The creation of the life through what you call virgin birth, is the cycle of the life in the U. The scientists call it the splitting of a neutron to an electron and proton. ... it's a new cycle or life and it's possible anywhere in the U. In the holy books they call it Adam and Eve, by the sperm or by the rib of Adam. ?? Metaphorically, now the scientists can explain it as splitting of a neutron, the division of the neutron into itself and its child, what we call an electron. ?? energetic or active, more dynamic than the source, so is the woman compared to the Adam, multitasking, more understanding because it came from the essence of the creation. New life, generation, cycle in understanding the totality. We don't preach, we teach the science on the edge of creation, and to many it sounds foreign because they never understood it from the beginning. You can't understand the story going on in a movie if you walk in half way through it, you have to go back to the beginning to understand what the end is. (1:21). This is the way many men will try to come in, they never understood the beginning so now the rest is meaningless, they just have to sit and watch. With the teachings of the past years we took you back to the beginning of the movie, or actually the end to be shown at the beginning so that you can see what will come at the end, in the true ?? How the cycle was developed and how man can produce anything through his soul in interaction with another field with itself. If you understood this and you put many of these virgin births together you have the mutation of

elements, or what you call H ?? to He, interaction of the fields to Cu and gold and the elements that man calls extoic because he never understood the true sense of it, because man entered the movie of the universe in the middle, and the creation of everything, being there but not understanding where it came from. Now you understand the full process and we become true men of space. Those who want to stay and work within the fields of the U will become the new students of the K Seekers. (1:23). During the process of the teachings even today we spoke the words that the ear can hear but we teach through the soul to reach those who can't ?? hear , that the love of the Creator shines and loves all on this planet equally and not only those who sit and listen, this is the true way to teach and not by voice. You will have to become the same. For those who listen through the ear of the man, if understood will listen through the soul and then you progress to the next level. There are many levels in progressing to become part of the soul of the creator, that then the knowledge of the man will, becomes the transmutation of the elements, ?? the creator of the physicality at the time of ?? space. For those who understand and create the opening, what I call the field flow within their soul, they will look inward that they see the light and not outwards to see the physicality, by seeing the light you become part of the light and then the physicality becomes irrelevant, but the interface between the light, or the creation ??? line to the Creator needs the interaction of the physicality to its dimension, size and position. One works in both dimensions of (1:25). the soul understanding the field interaction which leads to the physical manifestation. There is no shortness of time, but there is a lot of need for understanding the true essence of knowledge of the work of the U. Those of you who will go to test to understand have to be humble enough to be the weak(er), but knowing that you are strong enough that through these steps you become the strongest. Then as men of knowledge you can stand on ?? 4 mountains, and through the soul of the man feed the whole city ?? below you, this is the true knowledge. This is where hunger eradicates and there are no droughts, where you don't need dynamic machines to elevate the soul, but you understand the need of the soul, you become the process of the feed, to give without needing to be present. The spans of the U becomes your communication time, ?? of the fields on the path of the connection ?? There is a lot to be able to understand how from the H it can lead to gold. There is an old Persian proverb, (1:27). ... halowa is sweet and the grape is sour, it means if you allow me the time that I can mature I can create for you what you like to have, but it depends on whether you have the time to mature, you have the essence to grow into the understanding of the work of the universe. Some of you will eat the grapes because you don't have the time, but for some of you if you allow the grape to mature you'll create enough sugar that you can use it to mix with the flour to make the halowa that it is so sweet that you can't even take more then 1 or 2 spoons. This is what the soul of the man have to mature into, because the physicality will not allow it because then it has no essence for confirmation of its existence. The biggest enemy of the man is his physicality. The sooner the man understands that he can elevate his physicality to be part of his soul, then the man becomes free from the shackles of life, then the life cycle is omnipotent. (1:29). There are a lot of in-depth teaching in today's teaching it needs a lot of maturity and understanding through essence of the creation, it needs to be understood that you can use the knowledge to become the tool of peace for other souls without actually being part the physical operation of the peace. This is what those of you who understand will use to reach the world leaders that there is no need for arms or conflict

when there is peace in the soul of man. When there is understanding that I can have what I need, ?? it's a strength that I didn't know that I need to have. In one understanding you look for the fire to keep warm in the cold, if you understand that the interaction of the fields of your soul with the interaction of the fields of the soul of the elements of your physicality, can create so much heat that you'll not be able to stand, or the creation of the field from the soul with the environment at the strength of the given wish of the man ?? 1 or 20 meters (1:31). can create a heat in that envelop that you don't need to cut a tree to burn, do you need to burn the oil which is itself an AA to destroy more lives, to benefit ?? man. Do you need to consume another body, where the interaction of the fields of your soul with the environment of the existence will feed you enough that it feeds the physicality. I wish you could understand (whispers again). There is no need to kill to survive. The soul with the interaction of its environment is the feeder of the man, but man has never understood. In the past in a hidden way I have tried to teach you, but nobody understood. And they keep on telling me, why do you keep on telling us we don't understand, because truly you haven't understood the work of the fields (1:33). When I explained that you can hold your hands and by transfer of the ?? energy of your soul with the interaction with the fields of the elements ?? with you entity you can create any matter that you need, then you'll understand that the creation of the physicality was part of the essence of the creation that the soul sees its own strength and the soul understands the operation of the U, but the man took it totally the wrong way, the interaction of the fields of the U were for the benefit of the man and not the destruction of the planet and other life. Try to test your soul not to physically see that you can change things, but try to test yourself and see how much you can give to elevate. Elevate the soul of anything, that it is in peace, that it comes to a point of peace. We call it peace but in reality it is the balance of the fields to create a condition of existence, continuous existence without taking from the others for them to loose their life. (1:35). Once you learn this process when man goes into space he'll never look for war or conflict but will become a giver and then you'll understand the purpose of life in the space. We have not come to teach man how to make a SS, but to teach him how to make a SS out of the soul of the man to become the rescue point for those who need the span of universes. This is the true understanding and purpose of the teachings. The nursery of the U is very much a virgin birth, it continuously expands and divides and leads to the creation of new life in the nursery of universes and the souls who mature are what we call the guardians and nannies which need to there to give for those who need to mature. Many of those who understood, now understand the purpose of life on this planet and many others, it needs someone to care, what we call a mother to feed and nourish the baby into a child and then a man. And the soul of the man, once we mature towards peace becomes that mother in the span of the U. There is a purpose for life on this planet and man hasn't understood. (1:37). There is a purpose for creation and he hasn't understood that either. He got entangled in physicality and then in the creation of false ?? beliefs, now it's time to clear all this and move in to the next step. It's time to understand that the soul is the interaction point between itself and the U and not (just) the village of Earth in the ?? time of physicality. Now one might understand why life is created to be the nursery for the creation of the fields of the soul that in turn they become the mothers of the U. There is nothing more precious than a mother, that is the creator, nourisher, feeder, as is the garden and the kitchen. Try to understand the work of the soul, not by pretense but by true understanding

of the motion of the fields, then you'll understand that as long as the wish to eradicate, move and develop another soul, you'll see the beauty but understand it even if it manifests itself in another pain and suffering. Try to understand why, because from that point you have to mature to understand ... (1:39). drop out.. ... you'll understand why there is pain and suffering ..(1:42). The process of these teachings are not to have a workshop but to have the knowledge how to work that life of the man becomes a shop that everyone can walk in and take what they need. the soul of the man becomes the provider. We need to understand the purpose of creation in the essence of the creation. The whole work of the U is to understand the interaction of the fields what it needs to be given that it extends life, and what needs to be taken that literally allows, the clogging or blocking the flow of the fields away from another entity that he can live the life and flow freely, that there is no stopping or blocking. When these changes come in the physicality of the man we call it diseases. How many of you have looked, when there is a disease into the soul of the man and see where is the blockage in the soul and emotion, to move that stone or blockage (1:44). in the soul and instantaneously the physicality responds. This is the purpose for what these teachings are, for man to become the physician for the soul of the U, then man becoming a doctor of the physicality. For us to progress to that step we need to understand that we don't have to sacrifice anything, we just need to understand everything. The lack of knowledge we have about our soul has translated sacrifice into pain and suffering, where there is need for none of it, in the span of the U for those who have understood. I am a lover I give, but for me to love there is a need for a recipient, but that recipient has to be clear that he has no blockage so that he can receive and transmit to the next one who might need. I am the tool. Many times in the past the tools have been changed in name (1:46). for whatever reason to suit one. There is no clairvoyance, magic or prophet, rather it is totally understanding the work and function of, and operation of ones soul, then man is free. It is us through the lack of our understanding that has put the shackles on our ankles and feet, of the work of the knowledge of the U, but in fact, we are free, there are no prisons for the soul, no handcuffs and no shackles. We have to understand and test it. Put 3 - 4 dynamic reactors next to each other to create gold. ?? have 3 -4 men of peace stand together with the understanding that the gold is the solution for the greed of the man. And it will rain gold amongst you. Your soul is so dynamic but it's you who have to create the condition. ??? this helps you to create, to use the soul of your elements of your physicality for another soul. These are all the reality that man has to open his eyes to, because now it only works at the field strength of the matter strength. Now you can work at the field strength of the U that is above and so matter states become irrelevant. (1:48). Teaching oneself the true knowledge and understanding that it is time to rejoice to understand the new knowledge, there is no shame in it. It's the addition to the knowledge of the present time. To understand the totality start with small steps and graduate yourself to the University of the knowledge of the U. No one will give you a degree, but they will also not give you any more or less. Accept the pleasure that you become a lover of life in every point in the U, which means to giving unconditionally for that life to elevate. Then start understanding the smaller principles, try to bring all of the teachings we have done together now and transmute the knowledge of matter state into the field state. Understand every step of the conversion of the fields. (1:50). Understand what every conversion gives in the fields strength and not the matter state. Then understand that it is me who is

the giver and creator of the fields, so I have to be correct to give to the ones I want to receive so that don't miss it .. they'll receive it as they need it. When it rains we drink it, the plants take what they need .. through it, it creates a condition for life. It's the same rain but it's the entity and the condition that decides how to use it (man drinks and plants absorb). So should it be with the soul of the man, rain down (on everyone) and with it you give life. When the life is given there is no ?? ... when you are thirsty you'll do anything to get your hands on the water to survive, even to kill. When it rains freely you don't have that pain and suffering (to take with force), and when it rains too much you give a cup to the next one who is thirsty. This is what you have to learn from the operation from the soul. That's why one has to clear the ?? blocks and stones in the path of the ?? one soul (1:52). to be able to give the totality, this is why you have to start testing yourselves, slowly because you are so materialistic as a man, that you have to see something, don't sit there ??? ... look in the palm of your hand, and say if I have water I can give to the thirsty man, and see, you will create water in the palm of your hand, and then you can put your hand in front of the man who is thirsty, if the wish in the palm of your hand is peace and that there be no killing, you'll feed the soul of those who do. This is not a fairytale anymore, this is understanding of ones responsibility in respect to his soul in confirmation of his existence. This is where we are going and why there are no more laboratories, dynamic cores, or coils, that is for those who are trapped in that cycle of life. For those who elevate to the next step, you become a Messiah, that others can be saved and live a life without obstruction. When their physicality is obstructed you call it diseases, in their emotion you call it a mental condition, and in their souls that they can't elevate themselves. Now the N coating (1:54). the coil, Gans, dynamic cores making, their effects, energy, fields, all has come within the structure of the man's body. Now you see what we have made of you. The N coating is your skin, the Gans is the body, dynamic reactor that creates the hollow center that is the essence of the creation is the soul of the man. Now you understand, use that Gans to become a pain patch to relieve the pain of one man, or use the soul to feed that of a another that it dissolves the physicality of the pain of another being. When it is a patch you have to put it on the physicality, but when it is a dynamic core you can put it across the U, but it reaches the same point. Then split the attributes of the Creator, then you'll understand that if you are dealing with the physicality of the patch, the Gans of the fields, or if you are dealing with the fields of the dynamic core, it's the soul of the man. (1:56). Then you'll understand how easily you are educated in the work of the U and you never knew it. You created prophets to tell you how that patch has to react with the other patch called the human beings, not to steal and not to kill, but now you become the creator of the messenger, that you give unconditionally that the body through itself, through its soul decides what it needs and doesn't depend from outside to be given in the physical ?? The knowledge is complete, it is the maturity of the soul of the man that has to bring the transition. It's the maturity of the understanding of those souls who have been touched to transfer the knowledge for the others to elevate themselves to that level. the understanding of all these workshops, what is life, except a dynamic fields in a collection of a box, that we call the brain, or another entity that works in the same function. We need a casing for it to confirm its existence, we call it a brain. It's like having an element inside a (1:58). kettle and holding the kettle in their hands to see if the element works and the waters gets heated, then you know there is electricity and a flow, that flow has to be the fields through the soul of the man, that by

its radiating it warms up the environment and gives a warmth and comfort to the man who holds it ?? through his physicality. He doesn't need to see the element, he knows it's radiating and soon the water will boil and I can forget about my physical suffering. This is what the cycle is, the reason we teach and have taught this way. It was like making the wine, you need ?? the grapes to let them mature to become the wine. the grapes are the uneducated soul of the man, now we have taught it and it has taken time and now it can become the sweet wine. This is what the essence of the teachings have been and now that many more have started to understand we'll teach more about the interaction of the soul with the U, in understanding the conduct of the souls in the U, (2:00). and understanding the language of the soul in the U, then wherever you land you'll communicate in that language, you don't need to go to school to learn English or Spanish, you'll learn that in the Spanish environment you'll speak Spanish because you'll understand the soul of the environment. This is why we created the Universal Council (UC) because the soul will travel and manifest itself without needing to learn the language because in that environment it will come across (as) the language of the soul. The UC is not called the EC, it means understanding the language of the U at any point where you manifest yourself. This is what the teachings are, it isn't anymore prophecy, but understanding the fields. But when you don't understand go and set up the cores and try understand that you can convert it, but don't get shackled down to the cores, understand the fields and how their interaction leads to the creation of a dynamic soul, dynamic fields that their interaction gives the condition. Those who always look at the physicality will have a long way to go. (2:02). Those who look at the interaction of the fields will reach very fast to ?? and condition. The education of the soul is much easier then the education of the physicality. To understand the E of the soul, that gives man the fields of the physicality. The one who goes and lies to get what he wants., then through his own lying and what he lied about will receive the condition of his own, according to his physicality. When you say I am damaged because of this just to get something, you'll come to be damaged by the same thing, and it will be more painful then where you started with the lie, and what you came to achieve will become the noose around your neck for what you have done with it. I gave many examples in many of the teachings, now maybe some will come to understand exactly what it means. Try to understand the operation of the fields which is the soul, which is you. Try to understand the soul of your physicality which is a condition of the environment, (2:04). and the interaction of the ?? 2 with the ?? of the fields of the environment, from the physical structure of the environment, which you call the E of the man. The E is the conversion of the interaction of the fields of the soul and the environment of the physicality's soul and the condition of the environment which is created out of ?? a condition. How do we react, it doesn't need to be a planet, it can be another man or being, the interaction of the fields of the soul with the interaction of the fields of the physical dimension of another entity gives you the joy, pain, suffering, the elevation of the soul to give more. Now the condition is not just the earth which is created, but also the condition of the E of the joy, but the condition of the fields of another entity in respect to you and in respect to the fields of a mans E within the structure of the physicality of the man. We feel the joy of our child thousands of kilometers away and you call and say, I feel your happy and he says, Papa how did you know. (2:06). Because now the ?? of physicality is like the center of the earth which creates these fields, then you feel the earth now that earth is your child, now that earth is

another being in the depth of the U, which you feel. Now you understand where the E comes from, that the E is a reflection of the field strength of the man, and the understanding of himself of the strength he carries ?? in respect to that field. This is the progress and how you interact in space, the interaction of the fields of the environment with the interaction of the fields of the soul gives the feeling of the man, and his emotion. The creation of the condition to feel, to understand, you don't need to see because now the environment itself has created that brain. The physical brain of the man in the space as we have it, when you come to a different strength AA level, of let's say higher Nitrogen, will not exist anymore, now the interaction with the other entities which creates a condition of interface becomes the position of the soul of the man's emotion. Now you understand that man can exist in the U without physicality. (whispers) I wish you would understand. then you'd become the true man of the space. Now you understand why i have said so many times that I am ashamed to be in the body of the man. (2:08). Because it carries nothing but pain and the condition of physicality, which is ???? .. it ages, gets painful, sees death and suffering of the others. Try to understand that when we travel in the depth of the space how the other entity wants you to be so that his ?? are at peace that with it you will find peace, and not peace for you that forces him to change his position. Don't be a magnet that is placed amongst the others and forces them to move, but position yourself to stay at the position of comfort, it's you who have to position yourself. This needs a lot of understanding in the depth of the knowledge of the creation. This needs understanding of the total attributes of the Creator, which is you. You need to look inwards to understand the operation of the soul, then looking outwards to see its physical manifestation after its been interfered and tampered with, and mishandled by other fields which we call emotion. Physicality reflects the emotion from what is received from the source in interaction with the fields of the environment (2:10). of the others. Now you understand the emotion. Is there a need for the physicality to suffer, or create suffering, or is there a need to understand the fields which create that E. Now you can make tools that eliminate the field strength or in a way increases it to become acceptable fields, for example, from cry to joy to laughther. This is what our body does, it converts E because it understands the feeling of the soul and not the feeling of the physicality. We go through these transitions in our physical life, from laughing we go to crying, ?? and crying we turn into laughther. There is nothing better then this to understand the field interaction of the soul with the interaction of the fields of the environment and then measure it. Then you don't need to be an actor to pretend, you become the giver to create the condition, then it is always laughther. These (things) are part of the development of the soul that we have to understand, then in the space no one becomes our guru or prophet, because there is nothing for prophecy but understanding the steps, understanding where the losses are that create the condition (2:12). or where the gains are that it promotes and elevates the others. Now that we undersnad the teachings to go to the next level to understand the work of our soul and not the physicality of the matter to confirm the existence of the soul. We cannot put a value and measure on the soul of the man because all the souls have the same capability to achieve a full maturity. Maturity is not to grow but to understand 49

(2:28).



(2:47). end with music

## **196th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Nov 2 2017

( , )

(:11).

(:16).

(:26).

(:41).

(1:00).

(1:40).

(1:45). Today I raise the soul of the Pope, from my soul, he needs it. We are in communication with them to guarantee world peace.

(1:56). End music

## **197th Knowledge Seekers Workshop - EC Constitution**, Thursday, November 9, 2017

( , )

(:11).

(:27). The EC shows the new Earth Constitution. Lisa introduces herself. (:29). Reads the Constitution. (:49). finish. Now humanity has a new constitution to work on. Wayne speaks. (:54).

(1:13).

(1:15).

(1:21). Hurricane phtos. Caroline speaks. (1:24). Plasma prtected his garden. (1:28).

(1:32). Paul in Togo, peace was accomplished .. (1:35).

(1:48).

(1:54).

(2:00). goes over the physics

(2:06).

(2:32). gravity

(2:34). Questions.

(2:36).

(2:43).

(2:48).

(3:00).

(3:03).

(3:10). Rick asks, can we make a direct connection from any level to the Source?

(3:14).

(3:20).

(3:22).

(3:26).

(3:28).

(3:40). Arman and Marco and Keshe built a system for the Pope's recovery.

(3:44). End with music.

## **198th Knowledge Seekers Workshop - Nov 16, 2017**

(New video summarizing all the teachings to date, The new Constitution is read in Chinese, War between Iran and Saudi Arabia has been planned for 100 years KF supporters need to prevent with their souls, (:53) Teachings start, How the soul, soul of physicality and soul of planet interact to confirm existence through creation of physicality, When we travel into deep space how the soul will manifest its physicality not based on earths environment, At the time of dinosaurs the MG fields allowed for larger entities on earth, It is us who decides about the strength of the fields released from soul and we can keep the shape of humans, Mohammad destroyed the statues but now the worship the black stone, The time for meditation is over now we understand the soul, There is no reincarnation we are all creations of new conditions, )

(:12). New summary video of all KF has done ... (:23). Mr. Keshe says, this is the new way of teaching and we show the purpose of the science and not just the Nano coating and the other things, but it is the backbone to create peaceful conditions. As we heard last week the EC and UC will submit the Constitution, which is set up by humanity. We have received approval and support from a number of high level politicians and governments that they support such a move. Today and in offlowing weeks we try to have each language of the Council read the Constitution in their own language, as it is translated by them. Today in Chinese. (:26). New Constitution read in Chinese ...

(:42). What is the reaction of the Chinese community since last week to this Constitution? I haven't shared this version yet. We'll wait and see. I really love this and now we have a common Constitution for all the beings living in this world. And it has so many good intentions for all of us to act together to have a truly peaceful environment for everyone. I think it is great.

(:44). Any amendments to the Constitution will be added online, to be discussed by the EC. Last Tuesday it came up that we need a very specific effort to direct out attention as us as KF. We see on the horizon a mass war that is getting planned and it will effect every one of us. This plan of war or aggression can be resolved. It is part of a plan that has been prepared 150 years ago, and it has been a sequential process. ?? We see very harsh part of work set up by certain organizations and groups to create conflict for (political) control and financial control. We have been and are reaching the soul of the leaders (:46). of all sides of this planned conflict, of which they (the participants) have no say in. It has been set up and they have to follow the pattern. There is a huge conflict setup between Iran as a Shia country and its allies, and the Sunni countries, Saudi Arabia and their allies. We call through the soul and hope that we have the support of you K Seekers, with the understanding of the work of the soul, and the leaders of the Iranian government and ?? and the Saudi leadership and the rest of the Islamic world. The line of descendants of Mohammad doesn't change the book of Mohammad. Do not allow the change of a line of leadership to become the end of a faith. There is a lot to be achieved in Iran and a lot in Saudi Arabia and the allies on both sides. We raise the soul of both parties that they come to an understanding that they are born to play the game of ?? My call goes to the Saudi leadership and the Islamic world on the Sunni side. Brothers do not fight. We all come from the same lineage, one father, one understanding. (:48). My request to the Iranian government, attend the peace conference that has been arranged and will be announced. The same goes to the Saudi king and leaders of other Islamic countries. Step down from talk of war, let us unite. KF has taken leadership and we have received support for negotiation and the start of talks between both sides. It is not me any more but the soul of the KF supporters to raise the soul of the leadership of both parties, that we walk away from this mayhem which has been planned. We need peace and through it we'll achieve more. We are active in the background for negotiation. I know the leadership of both Iranian and Saudi's listen to these teachings. We don't talk about what can be done to each other but what we can do together. There is a lot we can do through peace and there is more we can do to bring the beauty of the Middle East out. Unity in faith and soul is the ultimate goal of the KF. (:50). By killing and destroying each others assets, the only beneficiaries are those who have already made plans to sell oil through the secondary oil refineries, and not the nations that are on the battlefield. We invite both parties to the peace conference that is getting organized and we have the backing of the world leadership. KF will stand firm in these peace negotiations. He speaks in Farsi .. We need the hand of peace rather than the losing war, ?? of the other parties. This time the scientific and intellectual right of man should prevail for peace. We take leadership of the peace negotiations in a very direct manner and we have entered into it. The EC, UC and Core team, and the rest of KF, we know we have changed the ways (:52). ?? where the talk is the confirmation of acceptance. We need to reach the soul of the leaders. In the process of the teachings as we saw last week we tried to explain more to understand the connection between different aspects of the work of the

soul and its connections with the physicality. The work of the soul, its creation which manifests itself in a physical and tangible condition can only happen if the condition and the environment is available for it to happen. What I said last week in the teaching was that the universe can't expand if the room for expansion was not (?already) there for it. The expansion contains M and G field forces that allows creation of the balanced fields on both sides. This means a plasma has to give and take from its environment to find a balance between itself and its environment. **The creation of the confirmation of the existence (:54). comes when the 2 entities confirm their existence through the interaction of their fields. We can't see the existence can't feel the presence of the sun if the MG fields of the earth do not interact with the fields of it.** In that process each one manifests its own existence and ?? its damage ?? The interaction of the fields of 2 entities confirms not only the existence of the 2 but also the boundary and presence of physical manifestation of it. In English we say, it takes 2 to tango. There has to be a partner to show the beauty of the dance. It's the same now that our knowledge has come to flourish and understand more about the structure of the soul, to expand and understand more and to realize the reality of the creation in any point in the U. What we achieve on this planet to confirm our existence in the physical dimension of the physical body, needs the presence of the soul of the earth, which are the field interactions of the earth with the soul of the man that with it confirms the physicality of the man. (:56). **Our physical body is created on the limitations of the dimensions of the strength of the soul which is seeded in the womb of the mother, in respect to the earth's MG fields and plus the soul for the physical entity which has created the soul of the man. you have to realize that every piece, atom, cell in the sperm, seed of the male and female has a soul, so the collective soul of these entities, AA and prtoeins, leads to the creation of the soul of the being and then that soul in its interaction in totality with the soul of the earth dictates the physical balance between all the entities which leads to the creation of the physicality of the man.** Collectively the soul in radiating in the fields in the womb of the mother in the presence of the fields MG fields of the fields of the matters within the womb of the mother, which creates an environment for the soul of the child to take shape, now in interaction with the soul of the planet leads to the creation of the physicality of the child. This is the same with every entity being it a plant, bird or fish. But in this process the emotion and (:58). the confirmation of the guarantee to exist, which becomes the physical dimension in the soul of the entity in respect to the soul of the totality and the soul of the planet brings into play the color, shape, size ant every thing else. So our E from the establishment of the interaction of the 2 fields dictates, has a communication line between understanding the soul of the planet and the soul of the physicality. The reality is that **when we travel into deep space we have to understand this, that the interaction between the strength of the soul of the man and the dimension of his physicality as a soul, with the environment which (he) enters, dictates the same, the shape of the man or the shape of the soul in the physical dimension in the U. We will not see the physicality of the man, but we shall see the confirmation of physicality once we reach the dimension where we decide to interact with (our destination).** Rick shows a board where he will adjust magnets to demonstrate what he wants to say. This is important for us to understand. If we take the biggest magnet as the soul of the planet, the second biggest as the soul of man, push them together and they create a confirmation of position in respect to each other, and at that

point we come to one thing, the interaction of the 2 has to have a physicality which can be shown as having the shape of a very small entity, which is the physicality of the man. The third smallest ring magnet (which represents the physicality of the man) is pushed between the bigger 2 magnets, where it finds its balance in respect to its position between the other 2, that is where we manifest ourselves in the dimension of physicality. If we change the largest ring which is the soul of the planet (1:01). or the environment we enter, which in fact is the G field balance between itself and internal, its shape, position and the distance from the soul of the man and his physicality, which is the small ring in-between changes, because now it has a different size. If you replace the largest ring with another one you'll see the balance point changes, this is how our soul will stay the same when we change the environmental M field, the position the distance between the physical dimension and the soul of the man will take a new shape, a new distance. This goes back to all the teachings we did before. **The soul of the man will not change, the environmental MG field in which we appear will dictate how we will look, the shape and the distance. On earth we need 2 arms and 2 legs** because the boundary of the physicality dictated by the soul of the environment, which is where we are, the earth. If we move the other (magnet) the position changes, if the M moves out or the G in different dimension, as when you move the little magnet, the physicality of the man moves with it. If you push the small magnet forwards and backwards (1:03). this is what it dictates, how we change shape in size and time. **When the field was further, the MG field of the earth in balance with the sun allowed for bigger animals, dinosaurs and other entities on earth. Now, because we are getting closer and closer to the sun, the MG fields are changing the size (of the life forms on earth), we can't support (larger sizes)**, because now the bigger MG fields which is the sun has a say in the same structure. Now if we reduce the fields, the soul is stronger it needs a bigger distance to confirm its existence, so you get a different shape and size (on earth). Now that we understand the knowledge fully we can show it in the physical dimension that it can be understood. But in fact, **the soul of the man doesn't change**. If we understand this point we'll come to a very interesting position, **that it is us who decides how and what field is to be released from our soul that even in the new position we still carry the shape of the man, even though in respect to the other environment to stay in balance we can see a new entity**. This is important because if I put another soul that is created on earth, then when you see another soul from earth you see a figure of a man (1:05). and not the new figure of the environment. This is how you recognize each other in the space even though you take shape of the new environment. This is the beauty of understanding the total knowledge. It means that when we meet, a soul that is created in the dimension of the fields of the AA of the planet, even though it doesn't carry any of its physicality, but because we carry the same we see the feature of the man from Earth. We see the soul in the manifestation of physicality. But somebody who stands outside will see the formation of both of us in what we decided to be. This changes the game for those who have the potential to see (?? souls). On the street if you walk past a white, black or any other color man or shape, and if you are from Earth then you'll know he is also from Earth, but the other one is not from this planet, because you see the soul in the way you have manifested yourself in, and the same with him. This is how in the space how we recognize each other and for those of you educated in the knowledge of the U, you can see. Many of these entities when you go into space carry no skeleton because the

dimension of the fields doesn't support it, but to you and me we look human, now you have seen the reason and the position. (1:07). Man has to become intelligent to understand the process of creation. We understand the process and now we have to comprehend it. Now with this (knowledge) it puts away the fear of death in the space. We never die, we transform according the existence confirmation of the position of our physicality in respect to the MG field of the environment, then we understand that where we see the small magnet (for the planet), it doesn't need to be a planet, it can be a field that has not transferred or transformed to become an entity at the strength of our line of observation. In the space we do not need a planet to manifest ourselves. The whole process of creation is position, field, M and G strength dependent. When you go in a very crowded ballroom you can't dance a waltz so openly and you conform to the number of people on the dance floor. If they clear the dance floor then you can dance different. (1:09). It's the same with the existence and the manifestation of physicality in the U. This is how in the teachings we bring the ?? true (2) dimension of the soul and the physicality and the matter state which you used up to now to confirm to bring the knowledge together. The souls in the entities of the U and they all shine the same but they have different internal field strength and when you subject them to another field we can see their manifestation. This is the same when we enter space, we can't be of the aggression and warmongering because to every entity that has a level of understanding, color and strength positioning, then we are read long before we reach for the gun. This is what will be used in the case of what we explained a few minutes ago in respect to Iran, Saudi Arabia, and the Islamic world. The soul of Mohammad counts and not the crown or the seat of kingship or leadership. We will show the soul of Mohammad that he rules and not them. It is us who can dictate the environment and this is what the KF supporters are understanding gradually (1:11). We are changing the soul of the planer through our wish, through giving from the field of eternal life that we have created ourselves out of to manifest ourselves. Then we see that if you push that physical body. Rick moves the small magnet towards the big one and it moves. The soul has to move. The wish of our physical soul which dictates the environment. Our physical soul doesn't want to go through the pain of loss, because we feel it. Our physical body doesn't want to see another war, and through the strength we collectively produce we can move the soul, be it the king, president or any title. If you look between the physical entity and the soul of the entity, there is no seat of kingship, there is no seat for the man to sit on, we have to understand this. This is what I said before that to help those in disaster areas we do not need to be there to give them the feeling and the emotion of comfort. It will be the same in the time of peace. We don't need to move a quarter million soldiers (1:13). to push for peace, we move the energy of the souls instead and that will move the kings and the leaders. The time of change is a peaceful operation and not marching on the streets. I can wish and I will achieve, my wish is my command. The end of a kingdom is a push from the soul of the man. Rick moves the largest black ring with the small one between and moves them to find balance which confirms the physicality. he puts the small one inside the largest ring. (1:15). Now move that couple towards the other 2. It causes the small one to go off. Now when we add our souls to the soul of the planet you see the physicality moves (small one moves out). He moves the big couple forward and the small one flies completely off. That is how easy it is to get rid of the physicality of the kingship, even though the soul of the king will stay. The same with any world leader.

This is where the strength of the new understanding comes in, we create a new environment that leads to creation of new fields. We change the environment of the soul of this planet because we have changed the wishes of the man in respect to physicality and the soul of the man. This is the change of position and understanding, this is how we do not need to do anything but, (1:17). to add to the soul of this planet in what is missing, which brings it peace that the soul of the man runs the physicality of the man, irrespective of what physicality it manifests itself into. the soul will exist, then comes the conformity to peace, to balance, and this what in my teachings of the past **when I said something is missing in the mixture of the soul of this planet. Now we can see that it is not Zn, but it's the intention of the soul of the man to replace (?? what ), so that the physicality becomes irrelevant, every man stands equal in his soul in respect to this planet, then you can have any shape or form.** Then we all understand that the manifestation of physicality becomes irrelevant, because our souls moves within the soul of the structure, not outside effecting the physicality of the structure, which is much easier. **We released the Constitution so that we would be able to explain this (new understanding of fields), that we can move (that we ourselves can move the fields and change the conditions on earth), but if we do it (without explaining it) then he (Mr. Keshe) said it and did it. But if we (all of us) move (the fields), then we say we did it, and it is done (by us humans for ourselves).** The fear of those who (1:19). call themselves world leaders, is the loss of their physicality through the loss of their soul, for themselves to create a new dimension in manifestation, and not out of the fear of loosing their leadership. This is what I meant that their shall be no king, because I know I can touch, reach the physical dimension through the soul that the soul sees itself as ashamed to be a leader, to have the physicality in that image. the process of ?? of physicality in the space has to come to a point of satisfaction between the soul and the dimension of manifestation itself in respect to the totality of the environment. At the time of death the soul of physicality moves within the soul of the man. In a very secret and hidden way I have already explained this in one of the papers. When you read the paper again with a new understanding, you'll see that **I have already unraveled this secret in that paper. It's called "inter-atomic fusion."** (1:21). where I say **it's easier to bring an electron into a proton then trying to fuse 2 neutrons. Or 2 plasmas, because the 2 are made of the same.** At the time of death, (moves the single black magnet away), this is our position (a small solid magnet inside a larger ring magnet). Our physical dimension sits, because of its strength in the center of our soul. For the space travel this is the condition of our existence, we decide when that soul moves out to create the physical manifestation. We as a soul in respect to the presence of another field decide if we allow this entity, which is the dimension of our physicality to move and manifest our existence in the physical dimension. In part of my teachings in the past 198, I have explained this, where I say that **the soul of the physicality of the man moves in, it gets absorbed back into the soul of the man that it becomes one.** (1:23). And in that time it will manifest itself in a dimension and position of the strength where the soul decides. When we had the small black ring and other ring, that was the manifestation, confirmation of the existence in the presence of another field, but at the time of the travel when the man becomes wise to the ?? the energy of the physicality will move within the center of the soul of the man, and then like the birth of the mother (?? like you see here) you see the replication of the womb of the mother and the soul of the child. There is no difference in

different level of existence in the U, it is the man who has not understood up to now. This is important for us because the teaching of today opens the door for the man on how to live and manifest itself in the deep space. **You can travel from one point on this planet to another faster with your soul than your physicality, even though, or because you are in the same environment as the earth you manifest yourself, you'll still be yourself.** ?? all travels without dimension, where the physicality needs that transformation. This goes back to the teaching I gave last week, properties in New York and Washington or (1:25). Tokyo, Theran or anywhere else will be worth nothing, once the man learns the technology and understands how to do it. **This is part of the instant transportation, this is part of being in the soul of another entity without that entity knowing what the physicality is doing. This is part of the totality of controlling one soul in respect to its one physicality, but you can't touch another. Those who came up with the machines to control the mind, now they know the revenge comes from the soul.** Those who rape the brain through the physicality will pay back in the same way. We will make sure of that. There will be no blood of them left to repeat the same mistakes, because the soul will not allow it. This is the balance of ??peace in respect to understanding the totality of the creation, even though this knowledge is just the tip of the iceberg of the total knowledge. **This teaching was taught to Christ but he never shared (it).** (1:27). But he used for the manifestation of himself on the cross. There is no resurrection if you understand the process of creation. The whole understanding of the T is to understand that every field can be ??? if you physical dimension fields can live within the dimension of your soul, then you understand, is there a need to move that outside the soul and then where it moves (to) what is the dimension of its understanding of its environment to manifest itself. **The soul, once created stays in balance and if you understand the dimension of the control between the physicality which is dictated by the soul of the planet or the environment, that you receive as much as you decide to manifest yourself, then the life of the man goes into thousands of years.** Is the force of the existence of the soul on this planet to manifest itself in physicality, which gives the man this short term of physical life on this planet, and the sooner the man understands this (1:29). the sooner he'll operate through his soul rather than his physicality. Then kingship, leadership, being somewhere physically is irrelevant. I explained that you ?? track the physicality into the soul, not the physical body but the soul of the physicality into the soul of the man, then you can manifest yourself anywhere in the U. This is the structure of what we call the neutron, it has the electron present inside it, it opens up and manifests itself as an atom of Hydrogen. Now with this maybe we can understand what is written in the books as nuclear decay. The energy we see when a neutron opens up to split into a proton and an electron is the opening of the gap for this electron, which is the physical confirmation of the manifestation of it to be released. It doesn't come from chopping another pieces ? itself, because the manifestation of the physicality is already internal within itself. And those of you who are working on the fuel in the space technology, then you understand why you have different H, because your neutron comes from different strength and different sizes. This is good for those who work in the space technology launch to understand, the totality of the unified field, read the paper, "Unified Field Theory." (1:31). Now that you understand this then you'll know what needs to be done. The human race has been given the full knowledge of travel into deep space. It's you who has to decide if you want to walk, cycle, car, jumbo jet, or do you travel with the



new space knowledge through the soul. None of them are wrong but it depends what gives you the pleasure, or how fast you want to reach the destination, or do you want to enjoy the scenery. This is an addition to the present knowledge, it's not from outside, it's something we already know but now we have to understand it that we can use it the correct way. The whole process of the knowledge is the comprehension of it and not copycatting it. A lot of people around the KF say it doesn't work because they can't copycat it because they don't want to understand it. And those who want to understand will suffer because they see the copycats but they can't teach them that you don't need to copy nor be a cat, you have to be yourself. You have to understand the strength of your soul that it can transform or re-position the soul of physicality. (1:33). This is where the new understanding of the work of the soul comes in. It's important that all of us be able to comprehend the totality of the knowledge be it on the physical dimension or on the soul of the man. This is important because in the next teachings, once we start understanding this in full then we'll understand the transmutation of the elements, which comes from the transfer of the energy of the soul, if you can transmute Cu to Zn, or water to gold, then you can do it with your own soul. On Earth you manifest yourself as a man and in the space as another. Transmutation of the energy of the fields of the soul is the key to the future understanding of the work of the U. We have to understand the totality but first we must comprehend the strength of it, before we understand it. What do we expect. If I wish to end the kingship today, it would be no problem, but what does it bring, another king that is more worse than the present. Unless we change it and educate the lot so that nobody wants to be the king, because now they understand that the other souls have a say in it (1:35). when they start moving in the wrong way, ?? re-position. There is no need for arms, armies or anything else. The understanding of the use of physical knowledge will force the soul of the man to suffer and this can't be (allowed). The soul and the physical soul have to be at peace. With a slight movement and you'll see the change. A neutron carries a center, it's us who don't have the tools to see, and when it opens up it manifests itself as a physicality. ... the soul has a say. We have to understand the work of the U on the field strength and not the matter strength then life becomes very easy, then we understand the totality in partial reality. The process of creation has to be understood and not imagined and once you understand then you'll find out that **those of us who feel peace in our soul (1:38). will move the physicality of those who prefer war in physical life then peace in the soul.** As I said many times, with the stroke of the pen **I can change kingship, it is within my power**, but in a few weeks time you'll find another king. In one of the private teachings I explained a very fundamental point, which I think is for today a point to discuss. Mohammad destroyed all the statues so that there would only be the God to worship, what he learned from the Jews and Christians during the time he was a merchant and traveled to Palestine. He saw that they don't worship God as a stone, but believe in the totality, but the Moslems forgot the rule of God. **Mohammad destroyed the statues so the people wouldn't worship stones, now the Moslems worship a black stone, the same as they did with the statues.** And this can't be, this is the end of Islam, because the followers don't follow the belief of the Prophet. They have changed all those statues for the black stone (Mecca). (1:40). Therefore there has been no progress, but the separation of the physical remains of the manifestation of the Prophet, be it the uncle or the son-in-law. **So they have changed their will for the Will of God.** They are still worshipping stones and statues, so there has been no progress. We

see **the same with Christianity** worshipping a cross and a man and not the soul of the man. We are still ?? which means we still follow stones, but we think we are more intelligent, one black and one as a cross. Now you understand why I said that there has to be peace between the 2 because they all have forgotten the path. In reality the worshipping of a stone or a cross has not changed. The reason the (black) stone was brought to Mecca was so they could make the most evil statue that people would be frightened by it so they'll worship and pay more, and now we see that they pay more to circumambulate and nothing has changed. The message of Mohammad has been forgotten, he didn't want his face to be copied because he didn't want them to worship it, but now they have found a stone to worship and to kill in the name of it. If I talk I would demolish the religions because the truth is too hard to accept. (1:42). **Mohammad didn't want these people to create kingship, but they went ahead and created it anyway.** In a black stone. In fact, the temple of the stones (statues) has been taken over by a black soul. ?? in ?? stone and not the beautiful soul of Mohammad. Man being educated at this level will worship no stones or any other souls, except to understand the work of the others which they can respect in the beauty of what they create, and not to worship and make another prophet. We have to understand the truth and the work of the soul of the man. If it will take a meteorite to get rid of the black stone and take everybody to a new understanding, we shall do, and the same with the Wall and the Vatican. There is no religion but the peace of the soul of the man. Understand the teaching of this morning and you'll find the peace of space (1:44). and the path of peace for the soul. Any questions. Libby asks if meditating for the Iranian and Saudi leaders is what we should do, is there any other thing we can do? **The time for meditation is over, it was for when the man did not understand the strength of his soul. the wish of the man is the meditation of the man.** (1:46). This ?? is not what we say my wish is my command. **I wish to give and nobody can tell me how much I can give, so my command is control of my own fields and it is my wish to give to elevate the others. A lot of people never understood what we meant when we said, my wish is my command, they thought, I am going to change somebody else,** no I command my soul to release what is needed for them to receive to achieve balance. It's not that I wish to change somebody else. This is a misunderstanding, but in a way it's a good one because then we don't replace our soul with others and we don't allow others to give us what we don't need. Now you understand what it means, "my wish is my command", I can command what I own to give what I like and nothing else. It's for those who are in need of to receive it and to be able to be in position to receive, and if we give enough as we showed then we create a new environment that they have to find a new physical position to keep the same soul. So we create a point of balance because our wish is a balance of the field, this part we have to understand clearly and comprehend what it means. As we saw with the magnets when you put the souls together the physicality moves. (1:48). If the physicality wants to stay in the same position then the soul has to move, and by moving the soul the physicality moves with it. There shall be no seat of kingship, this is my wish because I give enough that everybody is equal, then there is no change in anyone's soul, but the physicality moves to new dimension. In the coming time we'll see the ex-world leaders will come and confess to the crimes that they have done, by the change of the time and the position and the fields that we release as commanded by our soul. We are captains of our soul through the wish of our physicality, through the soul of the physicality. We are in

command, our wish is our command, not to change the others but to release from us as much as from us that they can receive what they need because we need the total spectrum, then we wish. When you give, put 10 different foods on the table, 1 Chinese, English, India etc. they will take from what is familiar to them but they might taste the others so we all share from each other. When you give the command from your soul is that I give unconditionally, it needs a second, it doesn't need weeks of meditation. It takes a man 1 millisecond to wish to die and to get ILS, to end his physicality, and he waits 10 years (1:50). for it to happen. So you can see how powerful your wishes are. If you wish for a physical demise, it's the power to separate ?? from your soul to end the physicality, so now you can understand how much more power you have to give to, to change the conditions of the others, what they want to receive at a point which is theirs ?? . Every world leader and man knows the pain of suffering, we all have what you call, field strength of loss and pain. You want to give, would you like to feel the same or should I elevate you that you don't feel (the pain), and none of them refuses. Any Questions. Alzar. One hand isn't enough to clap, so it isn't enough if only one of us wishes for it everybody has to? It means you haven't understood, Alzar, the soul's of those kings have the other hand already, you just need another one for them to hear the noise. (1:52). And that comes from you. We all possess the full spectrum. It's like if you stood in a field and a jet plane passes, nothing you just hear a jet plane, but if the jet plane goes the speed of sound then you hear the noise. Everything was there, it's just that you changed the speed and strength of one against the other. Everything is always there, it's for us and what we want to make out of it and how loud you want to make that noise according to what you release, then the change will come. Q: When you say I wish or command my soul, can you speak of the identity of this "I" that is doing the wishing or the commanding? The "I" is the collective soul of physicality. (1:54). I explained it before. Have you every thought of the Lottery and why millions buy a ticket and one wins. It has to be only that number that he has out of millions, then you'll understand the desire to have on that single number has been much stronger then the totality of the other desires. How many of you have ever stood still and thought, they sell 100 million tickets and only 1 guy wins. What happened to the other numbers that everybody else chose and why didn't the others choose this number. In reality when you have a lottery and everybody wishes to win, that is the reason they bought the ticket. It should be each one getting their money back, that they all choose the same number. In the British Lotto there are 49 numbers and you choose 7. There are 14 + million combinations. (1:56). They sell 200 million tickets and 1 number wins the jackpot. Did the souls decide that this guy needs the money to change and we don't know what changes them in the future, because we just look at a snapshot of a check for say 30 million dollars. Some organizations follow the life of these people (winners), how they change and what they see. ?? How it changes them elevates their soul, or how the money makes them more miserable. It ends up being a punishment and not a gift. 90% of those who won the lottery before 2010 live worse life then before, after 5 years. When you carry a knowledge it is with you for a life time, when you win the lottery, when you spend it, it's finished and you don't have the knowledge how to make it, it was one off. It's the same with the soul of the man, when you understand it you carry it with you. If it comes all at once and you have to do something with it for that time you loose the physicality of it. This is the process, why, it's the wish of physicality which wants to get that change and the soul of the others say, if you need you take but

understand how many of the winners still have a good life, very few. That is why there is a governmental organization controlling what the winners will receive (1:58). at a time so the wealth will last at least 1 generation. Our soul is aware of totality and just look at the operation of the lottery and compare it with the soul ?? of the men, everybody bought to win, at least 10 should win but only 1 does. Is it by accident or that the soul of physicality that has decided that the wish is so much that it transfers to the soul of the man, that it comes to an agreement with the rest of the souls that this one will find the position. Who is in command, the man who wished to have it or the other souls which carries the command, because it was so much that it found a common denominator with the other souls. It's so much that it controls even how the balls in the machine line up. It's illusion and man has not understood. It goes back to the teaching of Bahuala, even a stone has a soul. It's so much that even the construction of the ball feels the same what the souls have created. (2:00). If i go into the depth of it you'll be shocked. I learned this by playing Backgammon, for nearly 30 years and my wish in rolling the dice is 99%, but I play a oofl otherwise nobody wants to play with you. But you can command it, because you want it, you can do it. My mother used to say you get what you want I am just here throwing dice for you to have fun. My grandfather taught me the game. Every time I played it was confirmation, understanding that I have control over the dice ... you'll see the psychology of the man in winning. We control and have command over our souls, it's not a physical desire, we become expert in it. **We don't need meditation. When you sit in meditation for 10 hours it means you haven't gathered enough strength. If you wish for 1 millisecond you achieve it. Always remember the case of ILS and MS** they wish for 1 instance of desire for pain and they get it. (2:02). Separation for the soul of physicality from the soul of the man, then the soul of the man organizes to satisfy the wish of the soul of physicality. Any other questions. Q: Why at the time of incarnation on this planet most of us have lost the memory of our soul, and the reason, or our mission for which we have manifested in this material space-time environment, can we ourselves take any action to remedy this or does it all depend only on our (higher self) ... Please, no. **I am going to stop you. There is no reincarnation. We are all creations of new conditions.** Those who speak about reincarnation have not understood the technology. Reincarnation was a tool of fear, that you come back and you have to pay to balance the book of the past, what you did wrong. You come back as a dog or horse, but reincarnation is not (doesn't happen). What we carry in our genes or RNA is the same as we carry the color of the blue from the eye of the grandmother, we carry in RNA the memory of the grandmother also, and strange enough for those who understand (2:04). more and can go a step further, **is because you carry the gene of the blue eye of the grandmother, you also carry the time of her life, the connection of the fields, so whatever she saw she put also on your genes, even though you have never seen her in your life, across the planet.** So we continuously bank (these fields) in our soul and physicality, through the connection of the fields of the ?? before, through the connections we have made through the central genes we call RNA and the same as a common denominator of the soul of the planet, it has just given us that ?? gift. Those who speak about reincarnation have not understood the totality of the knowledge. Rick asks, so Mr. Keshe when people say they remember their past lives and that kind of thing, so if someone says they remember being Cleopatra in a past life would that be a cell memory or DNA structure? ( internet connection broke ) ... (2:07). ... so this is what we

understand as part of the totality. As we said in another teaching, the scientists tell us our genes carry back 500 years, in fact, we carry the totality of the knowledge past .. anything which has been in our past we keep the same recording that's why so many people say they have been with Cleopatra because many people have seen her or she has (been) embedded through the connection of the physical soul into the totality of the rest. **When so many people say they have been the soul of so and so, it means that somewhere down the line they are connected to that line, because even though she has died, she had so many children and they still carry the memory of her and it spreads (out) more and more. This is very much like if you understand the Islamic religion,** you have the Saudi's which are Sunni which offlow the historical path, (2:09). and then you have the Shia's which are less then 5% of the Islamic world, which are the Iranians or that side of the belief. They offlowed the line of the family of Mohammad, his daughter Fatima and her grandchildren and great GC and the rest. In the Islamic world they are identified, it's not that they say I remember Cleopatra, but in the Islamic world they are given a name, (last name of) Sahid. If you have the name Sahid then you're descended of the prophet because you come down the lineage of the daugther and the cousin who married her and all the way down. But in fact, if you look Mohammad had his uncle as the man who stood next to him from the beginning and not the daugther and cousin who were born later on. Those who come through the line of Sahid in Shia belief they can feel the word of the prophet Mohammad, because they carry the lineage or line of communication through the AA. It's the same with those who come from the path of belief of Cohen in Jewish religion, because Moses line come through Cohen, through the (his) mother. Whereas in the Islamic world it had to be different so he brought it through the line of the father, which they become Sahid. It's a very strange way. In the path of Mohammad a man passes it on and in Moses a woman passes it on. (2:11). In Christianity according to what we have Christ had no children, but in fact, he had, we know he had. Those who come from the both paths, let's say Rick Crammond has a child in 500 years all your great, great .. GC should hear what you said and felt through your soul and not in the physical dimension. This is the beauty of the creation. he went to teach children and he had a pile of magnet he gave one to each child, now you are all connected because each of you has a magnet that were next to each other and I have the masters in my hand, more of them. You feel the connection. ... it's the same with the soul. What we call reincarnation doesn't exist, but because we were in the path of the soul of our own generations of fathers and mothers (2:13). we have the knowledge, the recording, it's like you make a recording of a talk, I come and add to it, then somebody else comes and adds to it. It sits in the RNA which goes with the DNA. So people who say, "I was here ..", you were not here darling. You are talking about what the soul of your ancestors have put on the recording, it's not your voice. **This is a misleading (idea) and a fabrication. Reincarnation doesn't exist, but collection of the data from the others who put it on the recording exists.** The better we understand this the more this hypocrisy will die. Rick says that makes sense and says that Deepak Chopra says that each of us have a hundred thousand atoms that have passed through Christ and all the prophets and every other being that has been on this planet, because of the recycling of the atoms on this planet... could it be possible that people could read those atoms, or that they are sacred or special? Put it this way, Rick we have more knowledge, let's speak scientifically (2:15). because now we understand. We mix a Gans of CO2 with Zn and

CH<sub>3</sub> and we drink the water of it, the CH<sub>3</sub>, CO<sub>2</sub> and Zn goes where it needs to go. In fact we use the water as the carrier of the information and we can load on it as much as we like, as many elements as you like. In the future when the scientists of the KF do more work, they'll understand that they can load 1 drop of water with all the information for the reversal of all diseases, but your knowledge has not gathered that much yet. Then if you go further you can do with that drop the fields which create to reverse all diseases. This is the promise of the new technology which we will understand the totality of it. The cycle in the life of man comes through liquid, you don't create out of nowhere and the liquid which you carry, carries all the information, we call it the sperm or the egg, it's a liquid and it still contains water, this is how the information is transferred. If you go still deeper, this is what I said in many teachings but people didn't understand ?? I will bring the soul of the Christ that you'll see, because it is within us through the soul of his walk, talk, and his daughter (2:17). it is amongst us. We understand it. The life of Christ as a prophet changed when he manifested himself again as a man, he lived a life of a man, having a wife and children, the same as all of us. This is what the liquid is, it carries what you call all the vibrations, it's not a vibration, it carries the essence of the fields of the totality. An atom of water is so vast that you can put all the knowledge of a man in 1 drop. It's a more efficient system than the brain of a man, and it vibrates equal to the others. It's us by our behavior, we change it slightly, ?? by our need that we show physicality. the sooner we understand this then the less prophets we'll create and the less rubbish about reincarnation. We don't reincarnate, we just bring the memory that is embedded in the liquid of the sperm and the egg of the mother which is passed on knowledge as a collective knowledge, but that knowledge creates the strength of the soul of the man and with it the strength of the soul of the physicality of the man which transfers inside, you saw the magnet inside the bigger magnet. They have to have a balanced field that they can stay in position. Any other question. Let all of us wish to raise the soul of the king of Saudi, in 1 second. (2:19). And let us wish that they walk to the table of peace, and the same with the Iranian leadership, to become men of peace, and for all those who stand behind them. I explained yesterday, go look at the news in the past 7 days, we saw the French president out of nowhere traveling to Saudi Arabia, and we saw immediately the following day the Saudi's calling for a meeting of the Islamic world, his supporters to decide what they are going to do with Iran. Now you don't need to think much to figure this out, who are instigators of war. Our silence is our wisdom, but we know how to handle it. You start the war and we give you more, but you destroy yourselves and we sell you more, that is how we are going to give you more. The oil price has reduced too much and it needs to be higher, at 40 to \$50 a barrel aren't good enough because the investment has been made for 50 to \$70, now we start a war creating an oil crisis and the price goes to \$250 a barrel and we'll get back what we want and we get control. Now you understand the gun policy. (2:21). Raise the soul of the French president and those who call themselves world leaders (warmongers) because the other world leaders (not warmongers) are working on peace, which is us. Just go check about French president to Saudi, you'll understand. And immediately they call for war. It needs a wise man to see and a stupid one to play the game. Any other question. Q; Are you saying that when we speak of the elevation of our individual soul that when we pass from this life that there is no continuity of the individual soul, between what one might call death and birth? No, no, no, when we say elevation of the soul it means having more of a higher strength that the

lower strength becomes a part of it, that's what it means. (2:23). It's to have more of the higher strength that you can reach more. When you can reach more by elevating your soul it means you can feed more, your wishes become stronger. I said before that at the death of the Pope John Paul and Diana, I said the soul of Diana reached higher elevation than the Pope because many people gave (to her) and her soul received it, it doesn't matter what crimes she did in her life time, whatever, it wasn't as big as the Pope who ?? hide so many pedophiles that so many children suffered with. ???Whose soul we elevate by elevating our souls will reach both souls, Diana and the Pope that we can raise both to a new level. The elevation of the soul of the man is not for the man, this is a misunderstanding, (we think) that everything belongs to us. When we ask for the elevation of the soul it is to be able to give to more souls and not for us to go higher. The time of "me" is finished. The time of elevating the others is the beginning of the new cycle. Because ?? we have already become part of the totality so I put my effort into it. We used to go to the army to support the nation, now we go to the souls to elevate them so that there is no need for an army. It is totality a different ball game and a new game in town. (2:25). peace through the elevation of the soul of the man himself allows the man to feed more. When you have 2 jobs you have more money to be able to better look after your family. In Arab countries when people get more money they go and get another wife and support 2 families, did they elevate their pocket or did they elevate to be able to support more souls? This is what it means to elevate our souls, it doesn't mean that we elevate ourselves. (Because we think this way) it means we haven't understood the totality. Elevating our souls means that we have a higher order that we can more to allow the others to reach our level because don't forget that with the work of the soul which is a plasma itself, the stronger always gives to the weaker to elevate them to his own level. And this is the point of the reverse from M to G. When you raise the fields you reach the others so when you become equal you gravitate together, you become of the same thought. This is the one point that even our space scientists have not yet grasped, the conversion from M to G, going forward or coming back. It's the same concept, understanding, and principle. If you understand I would start teaching it at every level of space technology, matter, soul and everything else. Now after so much teaching you all understand that immediately you connect to each other, to become one language. This is the beauty of it and why I asked them to show the video today, (2:27). that shows the N material in depth, that you see the true matter state, that you come to understand the work of the EC and UC, which is the ultimate teaching of the N material and the Gans was to reach world peace through the establishment of the balance of the soul of the man through the EC and UC. I don't think anybody could have put the video together so beautifully as we see now, it explains the work, ethos, and why we are here. The entire length of the KF from A to Z is on that video. It was made to be shown in a peace conference in China last week, but now it has been shown for the whole of humanity to elevate and not just a conference. 126 nations attended a conference for peace, we can reach them through our souls. Any other questions. Q: There is a passage in your book. I don't remember anything that was in those books. Tell me if my interpretation is correct. I don't know. (2:29). You see you'll interpret it according to your intelligence but it doesn't mean that it is the only answer. "In the matters M field, the strength of the M fields goes back to the origin of the creation of the M field. When the strength of the M fields is in ?? term of reference ?? of the M fields. M fields in essence are created out of the potential

difference in position from the souls and the rate of the flow of M fields from the souls becomes the current of M fields, thus as the position is closer and the rate of the flow is higher, the stronger the strength of the fields". So what I interpreted is that what matters is my physicality and my field which comes from my soul, it goes back to the creation of the field, it means I go back to the creation when I was created, where my soul came from, and my strength of the fields I radiate actually is my power as a soul. It's your emotion. So the M fields came from how close I was to the creation itself, because depending on where you came from the Creator, also how close and how fast I came from that point, it creates my current, it means how I will maneuver in this lifetime. You see your physical soul and your soul, what we call of humanity or as a human, (2:31). which is placed in your, what we call the position of your brain, has a separation by matter content. In some of my teachings I have taught people what the difference is. The soul of the physicality carries the elements of the physicality of this planet, Cu, Zn so it has a different strength. The soul of the life of a man which is in the brain of the man., carries those as common denominators, but of the space of the creation of the non-dimensional physicality, which is the atmosphere of this planet, there is a big difference, that is why we have the soul of physicality. In the soul of physical life in the body of the man we have confirmation of the existence in respect to the soul of the planet. The planet has a say in the condition of physicality which is, I have a strength of Cu, Zn and all these elements in me and I have to balance these in respect to the soul of the man which carries the AA, which carries very few of these in totality in physical state but in the strength of the soul and his internal structure strength, the balance between the 2, the soul of man and soul of the earth, is the creation of both, we have something in it, physicality, which is Ca, Mg, and the rest that are from the physical part of the planet, and then the soul which has identified itself not to be connected to the matter state of this planet, embeds its soul in it. (2:33). I have always said that the physical life is a leech on the soul, which means without it, it (?) can't exist, it needs it to confirm its existence, but it shares it to confirm its physicality. When the soul is created in the womb of the mother, even though it comes from the interact of the same entity, now it carries the interaction between the soul and the soul of the planet, which dictates on the strength, shape, color, everything ?? of the man and its creation, ?? created by the condition of the balance. I asked genealogists if they see in the genes the characteristics of Cu, Zn and the rest, or do we see a prtoein chain. They can't answer. But it's very simple, the prtoein chain of the AA genome is set to carry the fields of the Cu and Zn, but not its matter state and that is why we don't see it in them. If you look at this genome they calculated which is a prtoein chain of events, or balancing, the reason we have deformation, what they say is defects, is because the MG fields of say Cu which is replicated in that position but is not in balance with the atmosphere. In the coming time when the scientists understand the total PI technology (2:35). we can move these genomes. Because they haven't yet understood that these genome structures is a prtoein imitating or gimmicking the property of Zn in 1 chain or Cu in the other, and because it's not balanced they don't see it as a Cu and Zn balanced, they only look at the matter state of it, which is a mistake. In the future genealogists will understand this. If they start working on it then very soon we'll have no gene defects because these defects are, according to the MG field which they are trying to imitate Zn, Cu and the other matter states of the physical life. And when you put it right, when it should be Cu but it plays like a Zn, then you'll see that there is no gene defect. Those who



move into the high level of the medical aspects of the KF, like the hundreds of doctors in the medical teachings, where they are practicing outside but they are following the KF work, if they understand this they can create fields in their dynamic cores which mimics the condition that the genome comes back and you'll see a lot of gene defects can be corrected, especially in the new cycle of the dynamic reactors which are coming. Some of the doctors who have made these dynamic reactors and are testing it have not understood but they are doing it. They are testing to see by observation, if they understand it they don't need observation and can move directly to it. You don't need brushless motors, they interfere with the condition level minimum Cu, (2:37). This means that a lot of cancers that are Cu based you can't touch because they are already excluded by the Cu windings in the motors. Because they have not understood the totality, you have to go into the condition of non-motor rotating reactors and then you'll find out gene defects will be changed in no time, because with that filter of the Cu winding you have put a filter so anything that has gone to Cu based you have to work much harder for it to change. Those of you who saw Dr. Rodrigo's cancer presentation where the breast opens up, now we have other cases confirming, one after another and other doctors are testing it and it shows to be correct. The breast opens up because the soul wants to get rid of what is not mine, it doesn't exist in my matter existence. We can show you other videos from other doctors who are practicing it and have seen it. We understand that the rejection of the fields, it's like the neutron having the proton inside opens up to let go and then it closes. ... other doctors are seeing it, the breast opens up the solid cancer coming out and breast closes again. It's the same as the release of an electron from a neutron. We have to understand more not by just looking at the physicality of it, but by understanding the knowledge of it, the strength of the fields is totally different. (2:39). Q: Klaus number 2, I have worked the last 2 months intensively on this issue and I have built up a new field, like a new dress on my body, all these fields from my soul, but I can't identify where my soul is, but when I go in this room, I am in this, so much opening in the heart, I feel all the fields, when you spoke yesterday in the medical teaching, I work in the background, I can identify all these fields, pressures, happiness and peace from different people, it's so wonderful right now to be in this state and when we become this state, level we radiate this out and as you mentioned before, I don't command that they have peace, it is only my love and peace that radiates out. I see this as a new conscious field with the colors of blue, greenish, and white, like when you see the earth from a very far distance. It's all in these fields. It is so wonderful what we are creating and I can only give thanks to all of you, ... (2:41). Every time I go in this field it's so peaceful and safe, I can't describe with words, it is very far out from the mind. Thank you. There is something I think the KF supporters have to understand and that is what is peace. We speak about it but don't understand it. We are at peace when we have everything we want. It could be if I have heat in the house I am at peace, or cold in the house I am at peace. If you interpret it in a physical dimension it means when I have everything I am at peace, that I have no worries. When you have no worries then you are strong, because if the neighbor doesn't have cold then you can give him some, because it gives you peace that he is not hungry also. When the soul is at peace it is much stronger and from the teachings the stronger always gives to the weaker. When we understand that level where our soul is at peace, then when we give we elevate the others to become peaceful, this is what peace means when we say, be at peace, we possess the power to be able to give. Not that it is that we have it all (for ourselves).

When you are in that position you are much stronger and when you are at peace in your soul (2:43). it means you are in a giving condition, you're a lover, because you want to bring the other souls to your level that they are at peace also. This is what the interpretation of peace should be, being strong and having all that you give to the others to become at your level, not to hold on. Holding on is the kingship, aggression to find a way to hold on. how many kings we have seen who try to hold on, they all will go. There shall be no kings left, not in the physicality and not in the soul of the man. It's in the writing of Bahuala, I interpret for the first time. They asked him which form of governing does he prefer. He said, I prefer the kingship, and they thought we prefer having kings, but they never understood the essence of his words, which means with people of flowing kings when we understand that there are no kings, then many become the king of their own souls, then there is no kingship in physicality. ... when we are at peace with our souls and have confidence and strength then we give that peace and confidence to the others so they reach our level. This is how we create peace (2:45). and not by marching and this is what I keep on telling you. Understand the work of the fields, you do not need to look at the physicality. If you understood the past hour of teaching, I have finished with Islam with a simple ?? line of Islam, not with Mohammad. How wrong they are, they are all worshipping a black stone. ?? An observation of Mohammad was don't ever make statues to worship that you go on a path of the past. He demolished them and now these people are using it to demolish each other. And the beauty of it is that the Christians and Jews are supporting both sides, let them destroy each other, now we ?? stand. But they don't understand that by destroying them they destroy themselves because when the path of belief drops in one then the people see that the others are fake also. This is what I said to the Vatican guys, I talk and you are finished. Now I talked, you are finished. The Christians and the Jews ?? take sides to see if they can make more then the Rothschild's in this war, they'll find out that once the people ?? (stop) belief in Islam, it will run across all the religions. You are yourselves ending all the paths of belief. Let's talk peace before you get totally demolished. The loser is the human race but the winner is the soul of the planet. (2:47). Q: Shouldn't we give a criteria when we give because there are some who are only takers and are even lazy to grow up to themselves, so should we use a criteria for how we give, right? Not really, then you become a king, you dictate. You give and those who you call lazy in the physical world, you never know they may be very active in their soul level. Never become a judge, you can only judge yourself. Thank you very much I understood completely. Shall we call it a day. Try to teach the understanding of the soul in the workshops that are going on around the world and use the physicality of the systems you produce for man to understand his physical life and the fields (that are) the soul of the man. (2:49). Then you'll find out that the K Seekers who become your students will understand and appreciate your understanding and teaching, and not for you to become a teacher to satisfy an ego, that I can teach. Show the path and don't teach the knowledge. Be an inspiration in your teaching, but it is for the person who listens to grasp from it whatever he needs. Nobody is the enemy, everybody is a friend, but they contribute in different ways to elevate you. You saw the number of flags in the video. Our enemies thought they would silence us in Accra (Ghana), but they didn't realize that world leaders would start looking and asking what is Accra getting that we are not getting, and then the souls awoke. Now 10, 20, 30 factories will open in the next weeks and months around the world. We are keeping silent now, nobody knows where they are

popping up. Nobody knows where they are getting built and producing and its expanding. Their attack on us was a gift for us and it showed that we have to work on a different soul level and it works. They showed us our weakness and not it has become our strength. Now you try to attack and bombard 35 nations. You are welcome. We are going to 500 factories in the next months and years. There are only 135 nations and they get the tax benefit from it and the investment. (2:51). You made a oofl of yourself. But your soul supported us to achieve what is to become part of the soul of the man to satisfy his physical need. The beauty of the new teaching is that we allow the souls to position themselves and to elevate themselves to the level they want, but what we say is what we do and what we can do from our souls, my wish is my command, I am the commander of my soul which is a giver, nothing else, and by giving I have matured enough to understand that physicality doesn't matter, I raise my soul to that much and I do the same to the others. ... The knowledge is getting shared regardless of race or religion and it's for the man to allow the benefit of it to elevate the soul of another soul, and not for the benefit of the physicality of the man. Please make your wish to elevate the souls of the Islamic world on either side of the path of the lineage, and raise the soul of the Christians and Jews and those in the financial world who thought they might end (get) something out of it by the destruction of the others, they don't see that by trying to destroy the others they destroy themselves.

(2:54). End with music.

### **199th Knowledge Seekers Workshop - Nov 23, 2017**

(If they start a war between Iran and Saudi Arabia we will release the upgraded Power Units, We have to understand and train the operation of the soul and how it interacts with physicality and emotion, To travel in the depth of space we need to reverse positions of the soul of physicality and put it in the center of the soul of the man for protection during travel and then re-manifest ourselves in the environment of the destination, In the new cycle there'll be no punishment a lover can never harm, We always sought death and separation as the ultimate position, but if we start learning that amalgamation is the new way rather than destruction, joining rather than splitting, Transmutation of the fields as I have said in the other teachings is the key to understanding the work of creation, not the transmutation of elements, How the fields come together and the agreement of the others souls for the birth of a child, He doesn't believe in Astrologers of today they don't understand and are taking power over people, Christ understood transmutation of fields of soul to physicality, but you call it resurrection, He manifested a totally new physicality and had to convince Mary Madeleine who he was they had and family and one day you'll meet the bloodline, 2 big families (Rothschild's) came from another part of universe they have abused man's weakness but their time is over, Caroline asks why those from other parts of universe can practice abuse on Earth, the answer was complex but basically it's the physicality that has the problem and the others manifest according to the conditions of this planet, The Earth and Universal Councils are set up to deal with mans physicality, We allow the others to oofl us, The problems with the education system and the teachers has psychological problems and wrong ethos for teaching, The way history is taught has

to change it promotes war, etc., Every Constitution has to be accepted by the religious people so the abuse is built into the structure and has to change, The soul of man is a collective soul, Time doesn't exist it's an invention of man , )

(:10) (:14). KF Store. ... (:28). The release of the PI generator is dependent on world events. **If we see oil used for start of a war (Saudi) we will release the upgrade Power Unit and we have taken the steps that if we see any movement in that area, we will release immediately as part of stopping the war between Iran and Saudi Arabia.** If anything happens we have put them in 4 or 5 locations and the instruction is that they release the blueprints instantaneously across the world. We will demolish any forces that the oil was going to be used as a source of energy war by those who are behind it. We have had a meeting with Vatican with KF call for peace and we have received responses from them and 2 other leading nations in the world. ... (:30).

(:39). Polish translation of the Earth Council Constitution.  
(:54).

(1:02). it takes so much time to train a person to go into space to change 1 panel, it takes years of training, now you can imagine how long it will take us to train the man to use, **understand and to train his soul, for him to understand his soul. the training will not come over some days, we have to understand the operation of the soul and how our physicality and emotion interacts with the source of our existence. That is what a soul is, the essence, the mother, the seed of the creation of us. We have never understood.** If it takes us 10 years to be selected and trained to change 1 panel by 1 man how long will it take us to train ourselves how to handle our soul. It's not all an easy job because **up to now we left it (behind), blamed it (on) the men of religion, who were trying to confine it and use it for controlling us, for us to have alert points for punishment. Now there is no punishment, we have to be fully alert in what we allow our physicality to show in respect to our soul, to the essence of our creation.** This brings us to some very fundamental things, because now a lot of things we know, and things we thought we knew have to come into operation, (1:04). and a lot of understanding which was there now needs the connection lines. When you say we know, we have the power and understand it. We are used to physical transportation of our body through cars, a donkey, a bike, now we have to learn transportation of our body through the soul. This is a huge change for those who are not going to training schools. When you want to drive they send you to driving school, to be an astronaut they send to the pools and everything else. But now we have to train our soul ourselves in how we can use our essence of creation to create motion and manifestation for ourselves. **Many of you will walk away from the KF because you'll not be able to understand the work of your soul, because it needs a lot of sincerity, direct openness of oneself with oneself.** If I take a ?? it's me who decides what color I am going to put on this nail, and what part what color I am going to paint it. Now we have to understand that our emotion is that brush and the soul is the nail, and it's us who decides how we are going to brush and how beautiful this nail varnish will show the beauty of the nail, the finger and the beauty of

the woman. (1:06). This is what we have to understand. We are responsible now to learn about the new way of transportation with the ?? fuel which is already the creator of us. This is what it means when we started the teaching of the soul. This is why we brought you so close that now you have a MaGrav system, which is the body of the man so full of energies that for the first time we called it for the state of Gans that we can manipulate. It can't do no wrong if we understand the totality of the work of the essence of the creation of the man. There is one point we have to understand, **as you saw in the introduction video when you have the N layers out of the mass of the body of the Cu, each N is connected, all those dtos you see is you , your soul, with the soul next to you, you are connected to the soul further up from you. When you see those N dto layers in the introduction video, replace those dtos with the soul of the man, you see how you gap, how you interact, this is what our soul is, a collection of fields which stands on its own, it dictates its position in relation to its atmosphere and condition and with its environment.** Now we have to go a step further. We always looked as a means for transportation to cars, etc. jetliners and spaceships, but we have to learn how (1:08). we used to go the shop and buy a pair of jeans and jacket to cover this body, but now we understand that it is us who decides the process of new travel in the space in the dimensions of the Creator and how we dress it, manifest it. In the papers that I have written it calls ILS a death wish that comes true, so if we wish to die, separate the soul of physicality from the soul of the totality of the existence, the creation of the life of the man, we have that power. It has been embedded and it is so strong for those who find it that they can do it. **Now the process of the use of the essence of the creation, which is the soul of the man for transportation is not to terminate a life, but to reunite the essence of the soul of physicality with the essence of the soul of the creation of the physicality, which is what we call the soul of man.** Last week in the presentation when we saw the magnets and we put the smaller one inside the larger one **this was the manifestation of the physical soul of the man that he could enter and be within the soul of the man, and then choosing the space and dimension (1:10). this doesn't mean death or the end of the life of a soul, but the collaboration and understanding more between the soul of the physicality and the man's soul. It's a new technique we have to learn.** You all know what to do but it's just that you could never connect it to do it. Many of you made the Gans', you have seen that when you put them together they start to create mtoion and spacing in how they want to rtoate. Now understand that the physical body of man is the Gans' which they rtoate in the center, which is the soul. **Now you can gather the essence of the physicality, which are the Gans' rtoating, and take as a field within the center, then you can release it, which means when you are used to now as we have taught that the emotion effects the fields from they come from the soul that it shows itself manifest as the physicality presentation of the soul of the physicality which are tears, crying, laughther, joy, pain.** When take the soul of the physicality and you take inside the soul of the man, nothing changes. **The Physical soul in interaction within the soul of the man (1:12). will still feel all the feelings which you carried externally, there is no need for termination, but now it becomes working within inside each other, but instead of physicality out(side), the soul stays as the prtoector of the physicality, the physical soul of the body, until the soul of the man finds the position where the physical essence of the soul of the physicality wants to find, and does find a new environment which the soul confirms to him, that it is**

peaceful (here) you can try it (to manifest). We are used to always having the soul within us and manifesting ourselves in the essence of the physicality. Now to travel the depth of the space you need to protect the soul of physicality. And now with the knowledge we have and the understanding of the correctness of the soul, we can take the soul of the physicality to be within the soul of the man, that it is protected during the time of travel, then traveling the dimensions of the U becomes timeless and effortless. In the present scientific world we call it zero time transportation. The question is, how do we do this. How come when we wished to die, we managed to give a command in an instant to interfere with the soul that it gave the instruction to the physical communication line, which you call the brain, (1:14). to start the process of the separation of the 2, we want to divorce the 2 souls. Now **we have to learn, be educated, and to practice that we don't destroy or separate, but we join, unify, rebalance the soul of physicality in a way that it can enter within the soul of the man, which means it becomes the center itself. It's literally like a 2 sided jacket and you reverse it inside out, where now the soul becomes the protector of the physicality.** Whereas in the present life of the man the physicality is the protector of the soul, which we have put a brain and skull around it and feed it with the physicality of the man to exist. If we could go in the path of intention to end a life as through ILS through a wish to separate the soul, then we know a path that we can use to enter the soul and reside in it until the time comes when we want to manifest ourselves. Many of you made many dynamic reactors and different cores, you always observed the physicality when I told you to observe the fields. (1:16). **To become a passenger of the space without a SS, to travel with the strength of the soul, now you have to do the same, but the difference this time is that you have to be able to transform, to have control over all the souls of totality of the physicality that you can summon, that they go to a higher order and the soul comes to a lower order than the soul of the physicality, so that the soul of physicality can take the center in the center of the soul of the man.** For many of you this is very hard to understand, but many of you who are not highly educated, and you have worked through the ethos of Yin & Yang, balance between the physicality and the soul, will achieve this very rapidly. And those of you who were connected to the punishment of the physicality will have a harsh time with this. Those of you with Chinese background and believe and understand the operation of the soul and the physicality in the language transferred to Yin & Yang will walk through this, because you only need to understand how, what you already knew to put into practice. This is the hardest part because now the physicality the way you interacted with the soul through the emotion, now becomes the soul, the physical part of the manifestation (1:18). in the new dimensions, bandwidth energies of the U, then the space travel, the change of the color of eyes, the height, the hair, the change of the presentation manifestation becomes child's play. You need (to be able to do) this to enter into space unless you always want to wear a spacesuit and not to be free, then you need to learn. You need to practice, as I said, when you become an astronaut you have to practice for 7 years, **but this you can practice for 7 days and understand the true essence of your creation of your physical life and become a man of space to travel through the strength of the soul.** Then as we say, the U is your oyster. There will be no limitation in how and where you manifest yourself. Remember 1 point, **we teach for the spectrum of creations across the U**, some of the men will achieve this today in a short time, and some will struggle for a long time because they never understood the truth about their

own creation, and at the same time those with us who are from the deep space who have been looking for the understanding of the knowledge, they have (now) been enlightened to take the next step. Many times in the recent past (1:20). as man's technical knowledge and expertise has become more and more profound to be able to look at the deeper and wider spectrum of life, we call it different ways of detection by cameras or whatever, or field detectors, we have observed lives that would change and out of nowhere change back (meaning beings appear and disappear), **we have seen the manifestation of physicality out of nowhere, these are the creatures who have managed to do what I have just taught.** It means that **these creatures of the creator have managed to understand how to enter into the dimension of the soul and to use it as protection and then re-manifest themselves in the dimension of physicality of the space in the dimension that they want to manifest themselves.** It is much faster than a flick of a finger. You can teach yourself. How do we do this. **It comes through the purity of the understanding of giving because now you have given so much from the soul of physicality that the soul of the man becomes the lover of his soul, which he created.** The soul is the "Adam" and the soul of the physicality is the "Eve", by giving so much the Eve becomes part of the Adam but still remains as Eve herself, that he can give so much love, (1:22). by giving, that ?? he is taken in, confirming the weakness and higher strength of the Eve within the Adam, that Adam protects, in English we call it sacrifice, but there is no sacrifice, you do what you like, I am there to give, I have fed you and in the time you want, I protect you. **The soul of the man always stays as the protector of the man in physicality and in the dimension of the soul, the soul of the physicality within itself.** We have to learn how to summons the soul of the physicality's and this needs practice. All of you can do it. Every man who becomes sincere to himself and nobody else, you don't need to prove anything to anybody except yourself, then as long as you don't harm anybody by manifesting yourself in any dimension you can change yourself, even on this planet. **We have done this by changing the color of our skin, eyes, or hair as we have moved across this planet, as I have explained in previous teachings. Now we have to go through what you call, evolution,** and change the understanding of the word evolution to understanding of the condition of the position. It has taken us a million years to evolve according to what we wanted and our physicality through the operation of our soul has changed it to (1:24). allow us to survive, now if you understand it **we can do this evolution instantaneously,** we can evolve. We have a sanctuary called the soul that when we feel the condition is okay and it's what we want to be, then we can manifest ourselves (to become that instantaneously). **Our soul continuously uses us as the lover that can love unconditionally, be it to manifest in a physical matter or being within the soul itself.** How can we expand and understand and go to the next step of change. It has taken us millions of years and it takes an astronaut 7 years to learn to change a spanner, but unfortunately the body has billions of spanners that we would have to learn how to operate, or we understand the common denominator between all the cells of the man so that we can summon and arrange, the same way the man with ILS arranges his separation, we arrange a path to the soul of the man. And then we evolve, expand, and understand how **we can transmute, and travel the depth of the space from this planet and still be the same, of the same feeling and understanding.** This is going to be very hard for many of you. (1:26). We have seen a lot of people having problems with the resurrection as we talked about it last week because this was

not in their book. This is not what they thought it would be, they were waiting for the magic and now the magic is them(selves). They themselves are the creator of the magic and this is what we have to learn, but how do you do it. How do you manage to be able to transfer the physicality in one part, or in totality to do it in(side) the soul and then manifest itself at a point of desire. Remember that **we created the physicality of ourselves. So what are we afraid of, to do it again. Last time it was left to the affairs of the environment of the planet, this time we do it with the full control of ourselves.** This time we decide on how the environment of the womb of the mother, or the condition of the atmosphere, or the position of the planet to decide. This time we are in charge. But don't forget what I said earlier on (1:28). We use the emotion to separate the soul from the soul of physicality, now we should do the same. **The desire to live, to be part of the soul has to be so strong, and we'll learn how to do it, that we can jump in or out, or join in or out. We can create and become the creator or to be created out of the wish out of the balance between the souls of the physicality and the soul of the man.** Try it. **If the desire is so deep to be with your lover, to give to the lover that you become the lover, rather than being loved, you will achieve it. This is the key to the transition.** This is why from the beginning I always explained giving as loving. Not one loving thyself, but one loving the lover, that truly we give unconditionally from our soul that allows us to have a higher strength. (1:30). that they become the center of the soul. This is very much like loving. For example, you are living a normal life, you walk on the street and you see a man or woman and you fall in love and then the life of that man or woman becomes the center of your life. You'll do anything for him or her. Now this is the same operation for the conversion of the physicality, the soul of the physical part of the body, to become the center of the soul. **We have to become very good lovers, but not lovers just to gain something to prove, but to be true lovers that we are there to give unconditionally that the soul decides in respect to the emotion of the soul of the physicality where and how to manifest itself.** It's like a taxi and a man on the street, when you are in the taxi it becomes the carrier of you, while you were outside in respect to the taxi. When he carries you inside the taxi, you and your emotion are still there (intact) and your wish for him to take you to a destination. (1:32). To a destination which you want. Do you get out of a taxi when he takes you to a wrong address? Or do you get out of a taxi when you know your lover is waiting for you inside. Now you understand why I have been teaching this way. **This is why there is no more punishment in the new cycle, as a lover never harms, we become a lover of our soul and with it the soul is always balanced in respect to the others, that in that respect it doesn't take what doesn't belong to it.** Then there is no need for writing new books and new orders because the lover always respects the beloved, and he gives unconditionally to become ?? part of it. I keep on saying how do we do it? It's the story of a banana and peeling it, the more peel it the more it manifests itself of the higher strength. (1:34). **We have to come to know how much we love our soul and our own existence. We have to come to understand the power of our existence in the physical dimension because we have always ignored it,** so that others in the name of religion have taken advantage of our ignorance. **A couple of weeks ago I saw a picture of a president and I knew it was a cause of problems for a lot of souls, and I said, I wish your soul elevates that the other souls find their freedom. And strange enough he resigned in the past 24 hours.** I didn't put it as coincidental but as a correct wish to elevate his soul. Now we have to



understand that we have a lot of powers. **In my capacity we can change many things through my wish as we have started doing.** (1:36). But all of you can have that wish. Now the wish is the strength of the soul of your physicality, now play the game. If you have managed to reach another soul to elevate it, through your wish through the energy of the soul of yourself, now start learning how to bring all these fields together that you can enter the realm of the soul of the man, which is yourself. Then you'll find out that you can travel the spans of the U. in no time. **We always sought death and separation as the ultimate position, but if we start learning that amalgamation is the new way rather than destruction, to join in to become one is more important and powerful than the splitting, not to have anything, then there will be no wars not even in the physical dimension of the nations and not in the physicality of the man.** And I keep on saying, how do we do it. It's as easy as thinking about it. You summons to the strength of the soul, (1:38). for the soul of the physicality's to find a new balance that with it you can be part of internal existence of yourself. **It means you go through your emotion and through it and you create, what we said in many teachings, a stronger PI gives to the weaker that it elevates it to the level of itself, and if the totality of what is given, and internal fields are higher it absorbs it to itself, but as the soul has no barriers it will bring it to be embedded inside itself. Understand the past 5 sentences and you have found the path to the Truth** in how to enter and be able to travel into the space through the strength of your own soul. **Many souls (Aliens) travel within the SS or crafts and then at a given point they decide to use their soul and the manifestation of the entity within them(selves), which you call the soul of physicality.** At that point to manifest themselves an entity at that location. (1:40). It needs a lot of learning, confidence that I can do it, and any one of you can achieve it because in the space it's not selective but it's the one who knows how to do it. It's not this man can do it but the other can't. We all can but we have to have a trust that we are of a higher elevation, value, strength, that being higher the soul allows the transmutation to become inside out, to allow itself to become weaker, to transmute to a lower level, that allows the higher level which is the physicality, the soul, to become the center. You made the cores and the Gans' now find the connections to the path to the soul of your physicality that it can transform it to become a higher level lover that the soul becomes the clothes of the physicality, the soul of the physicality. And you all understand the soul gives to bring the other soul to the level of itself, but if the other soul is a higher giver, now moves in the center that it comes to give from inside. (1:42). **Transmutation of the fields as I have said in the other teachings is the key to understanding the work of creation, not the transmutation of elements.** This and all the teachings we have done in the past (few weeks) is (about) the transmutation of the fields, where you can then transmute the field strength of the manifestation, as you never change into the matter state. This goes back to the medical and health teachings where we always say, **the interaction of the 3 fields of the PI is the manifestation of the physicality of the man, be it the skin with 3 layers, the stomach lining has 3 layers, the eyes also, everything has 3 layers because it needs dynamic fields of the M in the PI condition, you call it to create the manifestation.** One field comes from the soul, one field comes from the soul of the destination, and one field comes from the soul of the physicality, then it manifests itself in the physicality of the man. **Physicality in the U is nothing but the illusion of detection ... even a stone ... even a stone.** (1:44). Then you have to understand and teach yourself the way you did

with the MaGrav cores, the way you made the coils, now do we have to do a blueprint on how to transform yourself to become part of your souls to be able to travel the depths of the U. I wonder how many of you would turn up for the blueprint? I promise you very few. The rest of you will be scared or you might turn up for a magic show that you'll find out that you become part of the magic yourself because then you get to become yourself in the dimension of the fields and not in the dimension of the physicality, observation at a given strength. Now you understand where the teachings are going, the true space technology in the true essence of it will come into operation. Slowly, slowly you are given a choice to walk it, donkey, bicycle, jumbo jet, astronaut it, UOF it, or soul it. **The options are increasing and unfortunately for this there are no instructions.** There is nobody to teach you how to get on the horse or where is the clutch and brake (1:46). you have to test and this is of the soul and nothing else. Nobody can tell you are going too far and to stop. My wish is my command, which means my wish is the connection between my soul and my physical soul. How do you do it. **Try to test your own transportation of the strength of the soul of physicality. Don't forget that it has to be done collectively.** I brought this up a few months ago in a very subtle way, the moment they strap you to a cable and you go for a space walk, how confident are you that you will survive, with the new understanding if you yourself cut that cable. The connection between the space station and your own physicality is cut, would you have enough confidence that, "I will survive anywhere in the universe". Before my physical life changes to the condition of its environment, as you say until it freezes. (1:48). I transform in that time that will live outside the (space)suit. **It's you who has to decide if you have enough confidence in the operation of my soul that I can cut the umbilical cord of physicality.** Unfortunately KF in its factories has no machinery for this and there is no system we can give you. It's you who has to test it and understand **how sincere of a lover are you. You have to decide if I am the lover who gives or do I give in expectation of receiving something, at this point you'll not achieve anything.** You made the cores and you tested it, now test the cores of the creation of the essence of your soul. (1:50). Any questions? Q: Why the need to understand when we are in the physical body, if you have this kind of capacity when you leave the physical body. **It's a choice which our soul has made at the point of inception.** It's the choice of our soul how to manifest itself and if it wants to go through this transition of physicality and how we want to change it ourselves. Now we have the choice, we can decide everything if we understand the process. Years ago I was in Kinshasa, ... some children came out and one of them was white with blue eyes. I asked her if a white man lives here. No it's her child. I asked how come he's white. She said we have many of these in Africa. When the white man came and took a black woman they had half white child, but then after a generation they went back to black. And somewhere down the line suddenly a white child gets born. This was very surprising for me at that time, but now I understand in a very clear way **why a child is born white out of a black mother and father, you call it genetics, but what is the purpose of a soul to do this to itself. And it explained a lot of things, how other soul decided that there is a time or position for a soul at a given strength to appear or be developed** (1:54). that becomes what we see. The soul has decided the combination and position of the manifestation. If you understand this, if a soul appeared itself as a white and desires enough to be like the others he can change into black. We have seen this with many blacks who have different tone colors on their skin, white

patches on black skin or visa versa. Go back into the desire and ask what was your desire. Why do we have so many blacks especially in Europe with this complex of 2 skin tone colors. Ask the soul and the pain it has gone through when somebody called them a nigger or a black man or whatever, that they saw themselves because of the color of their skin inferior. It's the same as the man who wished to die in ILS, the pain and the desire not to go through it that the field strength has started the creation of the evolution of the skin color in the man. A lot of biologists try to explain what happens, but if you understand that every cell has a soul, then you'll understand the truth for the first time. If the desire of a man has shown that he can change the color of his body, so the desire of man?? (1:56). these souls have understood the step towards the evolution of the working of the soul in the dimension of physicality and the soul of the man. It's easy and we have already known this as I said many times before, that **we all have been making N materials since we discovered the fire. The fire N technology has been with us since the first time man put meat on the barbeque, in the fire, but he never understood what it does, he just transformed the energy of the meat into a N layer and it opened a space gap in itself**, through the meat and you called it the meat tenderized, which means we have started understanding conversion of energy that creates a space gap, what we call MG field gap, and if you can add the whole lot and control it through the emotion, then you can convert. We have the videos of this girl who wanted to be a harpist and in 1 generation she has changed the whole feature of herself through the desire. Now we have to learn and become master of it, how to do it instantaneously. This is why we said that there shall be no punishment, because once the man learns this, I wonder whose fingerprint are we going to find that we can convict somebody by his fingerprint. (1:58). This is why you teach the soul through the new understanding that there is no punishment, by elevation you don't need to know if it is the real fingerprint. The guy has learned to work between the soul of the physicality and the soul of man and has changed his manifestation and his fingerprint. This is how fundamental this technology is and the understanding of the new knowledge will be and **this why we said that there shall be no punishment, because there has to be the elevation of the soul**. You'll understand more and more the structure of the EC and UC ?? If you go to that step how do we say, excuse do you have a passport for your soul so that you can come to the US or China. Or as One Nation we don't need a passport and this is the solution that we put forward, what we are teaching, One Nation, One Planet has no borders. It has already become One planet ... man is so kind to himself that he allows the transformation of one soul to physicality and from physicality back to the soul. (2:00). Try to understand what is to come and it's you who comes to it. **From now on the confidence you gain from making Gans', N materials, and cores, those who went through that process will come through the process of conversion much faster then those who sat around and could not do it**, because they have learned that this and that changes this or that. We expect things to change for us through others and we haven't gained confidence that it is us who are going to change things for us and that will make life better for the others. And this is the problem for many of you, this transition time. **What I taught today is the beginning of the change. Now start working on how you can transform your physicality through the soul of your physical existence to become the central lover of your soul and then try to manifest yourself**. I'll give you a challenge, I wonder how soon the Whitehouse, Buckingham Palace, the Court of French Presidents, will announce that they have found

intruders within their premises. (2:02). You wish to manifest yourself in front of the President to show your power, you'll become god and tell him to sign the peace treaty. This is what your capability has to be, this is where these teachings are heading for, or shall we see the president who listens and understands, who manifests himself in the soul of himself and announces that there will be a ?? peace. Any other questions. Q: About the **extinction of the dinosaurs, if they would have realized could they have kept the balance of their state? Yes, but they wouldn't be that size, (2:04). because the environment of the atmospheres position in the solar system doesn't allow these kind of size animals**, but if we were still in the same position as when the dinosaurs were here, then we could still create dinosaurs of the same size and height. If you look at the size of the gaseous planet and of its atmosphere, and if you look at planets like Earth and Venus you'll understand that as you come closer to the center, **as you're pulled into the center which is the soul of the Sun, the size of the atmosphere changes**. The giant planets we see don't have such a large core inside, it's because of the atmosphere which gives them the size. **For example, on Jupiter or Saturn if you create the condition for life you'll find animals much bigger then the dinosaurs. And the same when you go to Venus, there is still lie on Venus but it's underground (surface) and over it because of the non-physicality of life, which man has not even understood so they become smaller to be able to survive the change of the environmental pressures.** (2:06). You could still have dinosaurs on this planet if you pushed the Earth back a few million kilometers towards where it came from. Q: The sperm and egg have their own M fields from the father, when they come together and form a zygote in the womb of the mother, who has her own relation to the field of the Earth, then we have the MG field of the zygote in respect to the MG field of the Earth which is related to the mothers womb and then we have this soul that comes in. **At what day does it come to the child? It doesn't have a day and time until it establishes itself, it depends on the number of materials you put in and how strong that material keeps its center.** Alzar as a doctor when you start working with **these dynamic cores try to understand how the center of these cores look when you fill them up with Gans', then you'll understand the work of the soul much easier.** Q: The Buddhists say at 40 days the soul comes in. So the strength of the physicality has to do with the strength of the soul (2:08). which comes from the Creator itself? **No the strength of the soul of the man comes from the interaction of the total souls, or what I call field strength of the entities within the sperm and egg, because you carry many prootns which still have the cycle of life of their own, it's not just one there are millions of them.** Q: When I was 6 months pregnant in prison and every time they took me to shower, which was once a week, the water was always cold, my daughter would always go completely to one side. Is he soul feeling the cold or is it just the soul of the physicality, how much did she have the understanding of the presence of the water? It depends, is it the coldness of the water or the noise and it goes to one side hiding, you relate it to the water, but is it your emotion of, can I prtoect this child being on my own in prison, ... or does your soul tell it to go somewhere safe because here I don't know what is going to happen. It's the combination of it. (2:10). **The soul of the child exists and interacts with the soul of the mother in so many ways. When my children were in the womb of the mother and getting born, I used to talk with them, I used to put my head near them and tell them a joke and I'd get a kick, and I said, oh you didn't like the joke. I'd touch them, feel their ooft,**

tickle them and they'd move it. And in the process I used to pray for them that the soul becomes a beautiful soul and it serves, and not that they become healthy, because physicality is irrelevant. I used to go crazy with the birth of my children, it was such a beautiful time, to feel them and know that they are going to be with you. I never imagined that they'd become a ooftball player or this or that, **but rather I'd imagine how peaceful they'd become. When I look all my children are peaceful inside, but the events outside allows them to react and manifest themselves in different ways.** They don't carry what we see in many, many people, many behaviors, but they have their own behaviors, you see we give from our souls. I pray for my children everyday, **every night, every day I remember them and give to them from my soul that they stay correct in the path** (2:12). through their soul and not what I think is correct but what is correct for their soul and physicality. We give an input to it because we have a connection to it. I hear many mothers say my child wants me to eat this or do that, but in fact, it's the connection between the souls of the child and mother, and the soul of the father that creates that condition. You're a medical person, ask yourself **why do some children look like their father, mother, or uncle, etc.. why do they manifest themselves in the image of that person. Is it that the father or mother has given so much pure love that it has elevated them to the same as the father and they look like him.** Then you'll find the conversion of the physicality in the soul of the man. Q: I met an astrologer, when you look at the creation of the soul all the planets exist ... can I tell you something, **I don't believe in astrologists. So don't bring it up. What are these people talking about because it's the fields also? Yes, but most (2:14). of the astrologists, I am sorry to say, many of them, understand but they abuse their understanding, and the path they give you, then it changes your life because, "he said so."** But we don't look at it that way, rather that your destiny is set by your own soul in respect to what it wants to do. I have said this many times, look at the Chinese calendar, you go back to the same animal, why don't all the people born in the dog year look like a dog, or horse or whatever, and millions of people born in that time of space, do they suddenly change, and become another animal, or is this what we have accepted, we put the totality on what somebody says and that is it. I don't believe in astrology, the fields effect our emotions, manifestation, and presence, but I look at it a totally different way then astrologers try to tell you. **At this moment in time these astrologers and Tarto card readers, very few of them understand what is there, the rest is just money making and they tell you what you like to hear.** Any other question. Sorry Alzar can we allow other people to ask questions. (2:16). ... Q: Is our illness an alert to reunite with all, otherwise we ?? and separate slowly, then that means death and then we need to find a new expression, instead of expanding and including. In my understanding is expanding the answer to any illness? **Maybe that is one way to explain it. Maybe we use illnesses as a way of getting attention to ourselves and internally to our souls. Many people get an illness and then suddenly it's not there, because something happened at their energy level, what we call from the conversion of the physicality, from the soul to a Gans of the physicality.** (2:18). **You have to look at how you define illness and how it connects to our emotion. Once we find the path or reason for the illness then it ceases to exist it disappears.** Q: That would help a lot of people with the challenges and what is going on in their life? 99%, we have to understand what is the reason. **We allow others to intrude into the space of our life and our fields, and then we try to respond in a way that is**

**not appropriate for the soul of the physicality and then it refuses and you call it an illness, be it oofd, infection or anything.** How come you and I can go into a room with the same infected person and I walk out with a flu and you don't. Why was I receptive to it. Q: that gives a lot of power to ourselves? Of course, I always said that when **we go to space we don't carry any medicine or oofd and everybody thought that we are going to carry a system that makes medicine for us. I keep saying in the space we have viruses but we don't have germs. (2:20). but now that the man understands the power of his soul and the soul of the physicality, do you think that you need any Gans' or any medicine** as you understand the balance between the 2 fields. ?? It's not that we'll take medicine in the space but in fact, it's for man to become aware of the strength of the operation of his own soul level, ??? the soul of his physical part, and one will compensate for the other one to elevate that it passes the field strength which at that time can cause a mutation or something new. We open the doors to a totally new understanding. We are responsible for everything of our creation, the color of eyes, hair, behavior, and acceptance of. These things a lot of people don't like (to hear). If it's written in your passport that you have blue eyes and you appear in customs with dark green eyes, what do you think the guy will say, can you take the lenses off, no, but it says blue here. It's going to be a very messy job for customs officers in the coming time. For those who understand the power of the strength of their physical soul and their life soul. That's why we said there is no need for borders, because now we manifest ourselves in the soul of ourselves, in what we decide. (2:22). A lot of people do not ofollow the line of what I call knowledge. **The best man who understood how to transform his physicality to his soul and then manifest himself in a totally different shape and manifestation of physicality, was Christ. But you call it a resurrection.** Everyone of us, and don't forget the writings of Bahuala says, the knowledge of the man when he achieves understanding of the mutation of elements, will be equal to the prophets of the past. If Christ understood and could do the conversion to bring his physical soul to the soul of his existence and then manifest himself in a different dimension, when he goes through the soul and comes up different, then you understand if we are equal then we all have the capability. For those who will understand one day what I explained about this point, if you go through the life of **Mary (Magdalene) after the resurrection of Christ, as you call it, when he understood the transformation of the mutation of the fields into the matter state and back to what he wanted, it took him a long time to convince Mary who he was, because he was totally a different shape and man.** He had to explain many secrets that they knew about (2:24). that allowed them to rejoin as husband and wife. **One day those who come from that blood (line) being present will explain.** It's very hard to tell your lover or child, this is me, and then you tell them I know you like this and that, do you remember when we did this. How do you know if you were not there. It was a very harsh time for the two. This will repeat many times for a lot of us. Q: Next time there will be 200 workshops, was there an oversight in the numbers? We decide what the souls decide. The 200th has already passed because Rick and did 4 or 5 before we started to number them. Actually we had 10 called public Teaching. (2:26). I used to give lectures in Holland on a regular basis. ... Q: You have just explained that we can travel through our souls, by making our soul of physicality so loving that it enters our soul of totality, I am **wondering if we go with our clothes and whether there is enough room for luggage?** (laughter) What would you like to carry? The thing is, I am going to answer in a very

different way. **Amongst us on this planet there are many of those who have been through this transmutation, they didn't come with any suitcase or any clothing, but on the desire to look as a human as us, they create according to their desire and what needs to be. Sometimes they reside, and sometimes in residing they abuse their position in the knowledge that they carried, and we have seen 2 of those around, as 2 big families which originally were not from here (2:29). but they abused their knowledge and the weakness of the man and they are still creating mayhem, they still try to play games, but their time is over. You don't need to carry any suitcase. It means you haven't understood the knowledge fully. When you manifest yourself on Earth you don't appear naked you come with the totality of the dress, where you are born because that is (your) wish to be. The souls ?? observe everything. Caroline asks, we got a lot of requests, can you explain why would a soul behave different here on Earth then in the U if it has once understood how to conduct here on this planet. That is your assumption, excuse me. Then should not the conduct not be the same in the U. Yes, but the soul of the man is pure, it doesn't matter where you take it. It's the physicality which enters into these games. The soul of physicality has to satisfy the soul of the planet and the soul of other physicality's, where as the soul of the man doesn't need to satisfy any. Nothing. The soul of the man on this Earth and the soul of the man in the universe is exactly the same. You are conditioned. (2:31). In the U you don't eat or kill others. On this planet because of the field strength of the soul of the man and that of the soul of the planet, package eating or killing has become part of it (lifestyle), and now we are changing it. Man doesn't (need) to commit any crime, adultery, he doesn't have to go around and hide and cheat. I was listening to a psychological teaching and it was very interesting, that the husband found out that the wife has a soul relationship with another man and he asked what he can do. The psychologist answered, find yourself and you don't need to do anything. This is what we don't understand that the soul of the man is pure and clean, and so is the soul of any entity in the U, that it's the interaction with the soul of the environment that ?? the behavior but the soul knows. You'll find out that those amongst us who come from other parts of the U, they never commit any crimes because it's not in their nature (2:33). and the manifestation of physicality of this planet doesn't effect them because they are here according to the conversion of the fields but not the conversion of their soul, because if they do and you put them in prison and if they know how to convert there will be no one in the prison, how many people in prison are missing. By nature they don't commit anything wrong because they always leave balanced fields that it brings the totality in order. Our souls are pure. Q: But still then that is where the confusion sits, then who are you writing the Charter (Constitution) for? We write for the "I" of the man to touch through it and understand the soul of the man. So you write the charter for the physical man? Yes, the connection through his souls. But it's the soul of the physicality that you are writing the Charter for so it's still on the soul level. Yes, but it is writing it to find its way to the soul of the man. The physical life of the man we have put through the Earth Council. The path to the order of the soul of the man goes through the UC, that's why many of them will resign, many will step down, because they see through their soul that they have come but could not understand or they couldn't serve the soul in the appropriate way, and those who come with tinted with physicality, they already walk away. You have seen 2 of them up to now. (2:35). it's not**

so much that we don't trust our soul, **we received so many wrong teachings over thousands of years that we don't know our souls and now we start to get to know it. it's a friend that is so deep within us that it frightens us in the dimension of physicality.** We shouldn't be afraid, rather we should rejoice finding our creator. Q: But isn't it **through our innocence that this manipulation has been able to take place for such a long time** and isn't it to stand still and ask what is real and what is not, and where can touch so many more to start asking the questions, what are they being given everyday, shown (TV and computer), what they are being taught in the schools, and how to place it in the correct order of understanding what is reality and what is not, and what they are getting walked into and they don't understand that they have the power to step out of it, or to define the difference to what is being created to believe for them to offlow and what is the reality and that they can function between the 2. They can function in the materialistic world and they can learn and develop the path to their soul and where can we start supporting for people to open those doors, and where they are walking into a framework that has been placed for them to be oofled (2:37). ... Let me explain something, **first of all it's you who allows others to oofl you and put you in the frame, nobody else.** Q: How can you say this when the children are already getting oofled from within the education framework. **Yes, but stop there are 2 - 3 different points here and not one. First of all we set up the EC, UC and Core Team.** The CT are the soul of the ?? created, the 14 members. In time it will be revealed and people will understand. Their souls are sacrosanct, they are the dimension for opening up the universe, in the Universal Community. **The EC is the connection between the soul of physicality trying to understand their position, in so many ways, of what you used to call the prophets of the past.** (2:39). The EC is responsible for the physicality of the man to create the condition that the man has to find a peaceful soul to be able exist in both dimensions of the physical soul or the soul of the man. It comes down to the EC members to create a condition that no such condition from now on exists. **What is the problem we have today in the education society? We get a bunch of people who have been abused and they choose the path of education to abuse the others. Look at the psychology of many teachers in the schools, they become teachers to do what was done to them to take revenge or to confirm they have the strength. The educators have entered the education system totally the wrong way to start with and we have many teachers with the wrong ethos to teach.** Another problem we have in the teaching society of the One Nation is the teaching of the history. Why do we need history lessons to show who is better then the other and how we did and how we are always the better. **History lessons the way it is taught today has to be taken out of the education altogether. The history has to show how man evolved and how things happened, and not how man killed and who was better.** Every nation in their own history they always show that they are the best. And then we go to the position of those who set up the education system, (2:41). because they themselves have a very direct connection to those who set up the abuse to start with. **If you look at the total structure of any constitution in the world, anything you pass in any parliament has to be ratified by the religious member by, whatever it could be called, parliament. Otherwise it doesn't become law. We have accepted the abuse from the beginning from the operation, because they sat there to abuse the soul to begin with.** Look at any constitution, British, French whatever, at the end there is a member of the religion in the Parliament that has to vtoe and accept that it



fits the structure of the abuse that they have set up. **This is why we have done away with the religions, because we have been institutionalized to be abused from the beginning for the benefit of those who want to abuse us, to make us murderers to become ??** Look at the speech of the world presidents in the past few weeks, we spend 700 billion for defense to kill more. Because it makes a lot of money for those who sit in the religious offices. I have said many times **that wars benefit most the clergymen. Most of the wars are ratified or incited by the religious people (2:43). to show that they have a power to abuse, torture or whatever. This is what we have to say about the past, whatever we have done in the past is over and we have to start everything fresh** and we are gradually doing it. You will see the changes in the next couple of years that way the KF will bring it out. We don't fight but we just carry on with our way and in that process we bring so many people to understand that there is no abuse and no control and nobody needs to do wrong because it's not a matter of cleaning the floor that the child might not pick up a pen, or might not fall of the chair or down the stairs, it is elevating the soul of a child that physicality to touch has become irrelevant, that the pen is not there and if it is there it has nothing to do with me. We have to start the education of man in the womb of the mother with love and care and giving, and not waiting until it comes out and then start educating it. **It's in the Torah, go and read it, how they frighten the man from the establishment, from the beginning, the creation of the devil and the wrong doing because that way you create the weakness in the man.** And compare that with the teaching that is being given here and now, no one is being punished because we are all strong enough not to do these things. We become the judge of our own wrong doing and we don't need anybody to tell us what is right or wrong, and what we have to do when we do something wrong. (2:45). Why do we have to amputate the arm of the man who steals in one part of the world, where in another for adultery we put the money in the box and it's forgiven. And if we go to another part or dimension murder, adultery, or stealing or it could be anything (any crime) as long as nobody knows, because I cover it up. The damage of killing, stealing or adultery is all the same, we take from somebody. If we teach a man that he doesn't take what doesn't belong to him, that he can find his balance, you don't need any of these (punishment). It's the weakness (in us) that allows others to dictate and abuse, and they allow people to walk into positions that they can abuse themselves. Raping a woman while she is unconscious, or hypnotized, feeling ?? but keep it quiet is a crime ?? punishment, for both sides. Stealing from a man by picking his pocket or robbing his house to create a pain to that man is punishable. Look at what happens to the people who steal. It's the same with the religious people, look what happens now that the new teaching has started the priests will start to walk out, or what I call priests of any religion and confess to their own wrong doing. We see that it has started and will continue more and more, because now we elevate their souls, we don't punish them. Every day we see new revelations. (2:47). huge move as we have seen in European countries that people are moving away from religions because nothing comes out of religion except abuse of children or people and the rest. Man's religion has to be the conduct of his soul and nothing else. Q; I didn't get the answer about manifesting not naked. Try to manifest in the tribe you are from and you'll appear the same as the tribe you appear in because the soul will not allow you to be lower or higher, you'll be equal. This is something man will learn very quickly. You don't take the position of just the soul of the planet, but of those who live within the planet and where you manifest yourself.

(2:49). Q: About the Constitution questions will be evaluated once a year in December. **When you talk about the soul of man and soul of physicality, is the soul of man a collective soul or it's your higher being? It's a collective soul.** Q: **If the emotion is connecting between the physicality and soul, where is the place of thought and with what is it connected.** When you separate the soul of physicality, it stays within the physicality of the planet, in any space ??? , then the soul which is left on its own will create it's own physical dimension. (2:51). Q: **What happens to the time? It doesn't exist it's an illusion of man.** Q: So time goes away? Time doesn't exist, we all live within the same time. The physicality creates time for man. Q: **Why are you saying a lot of us don't want to do this, why is that? Not mature enough and fear of loss of physicality, knowing that the balance to create the condition of the transmutation of the strength of the fields will mean a lot of corrections. We are the judge of our own souls, we know what we have done wrong and right and what we have created and we understand fully what this means, so we fully know. Those of us who will embrace it because we are aware of what we have achieved but we have done, those of us will fear it because we know it will not be the size and shape you'd like it to be when it becomes part of your soul, there has to be balances, and then you find out that you have created a limitation in the manifestation of the physicality and then your soul will balance things out.** There should be no fear as the soul of the man is so strong that it can correct anything. (2:53). it's just the man who has to have trust in the strength of his own soul. Q: For space travel through the soul, are you talking about the same thing the ancient tests called "Mercabba"? (and then the cellular restructuring) I don't know I haven't read the ancient tests. .. We take from the parts according to our intelligence and what we can interpret, ?? what suits us. (2:54). ...We give from our soul to world leaders especially those who have started to make the change. **I have always supported President Putin of Russia and I always stand firm on that point.** The same has been with a peaceful man, the Chinese President Zhi. I give from my soul to those leaders who are inciting war to show the strength of their nation, that they become wise like the other leaders. Thank you very much. the council members say I am Present.  
End Music

## 200th Knowledge Seekers Workshop Nov 30 2017

(Silent spaces in the workshops for communicating with the soul as it is done in the space, The new Plasma Power unit is for space development only but will be released if a war starts between Saudi and Iran, The PPU makes the space reactors totally plasmatic and independent of matter state, New elements will be produced in the plasma state so structures we build in space will be like the human body made out of Gans, There will be intermarriage with other races in space the children produced will not be from physical interaction, Parasites and viruses have been with us always they help us evolve we used herbs and root to change the energy and overcome them now with the Gans we have a total solution, Viruses are mutating faster then our pharmaceuticals can keep up with because multi-race populations in our cities, When the Amino Acid creates a new shell it overcomes the virus, When we return to Earth our cells will have evolved a new 5th element will be added to the Amino Acid that of plasma then viruses will be irrelevant,

ILS is an example of changing the physicality through the emotions, Between the soul and the physicality we have the brain, which itself is a filter of both the emotions and physicality and there is a Transition Zone where the emotion decides the manifestation of physicality and this is how we will change our physicality according to our wish and environment, Time only exists when there is a decay in the strength, There is no place in the universe that is void of life, You have received for the first time the key of detachment from physicality, as you can stay in the essence of the soul in the strength of the soul and then use that to reach the others who will become men of peace, When we love our partners enough we change our physicality for them so we all know how to do this but now it's to learn it consciously, A good talk about lying, Moses didn't give this 13th commandment because he wanted to lie to his tribe, the white and normal lie, lying because we want to get something which is stealing, In unconditional love you don't put any emotion in it, Mother becomes jealous of daughter and wants to get rid of her, The Romans made the city squares as a place to hire witness of legal transactions they later became the advocates, )

(:10). 200 workshops over the past few years. KF Store.

(:20). (:25). Start workshop by Mr. Keshe. 41

(:31). If you have been with **the teachings in the last 3 weeks you'll notice that I take a lot of silent time, that is the time I work with the soul, when I pass the message on to those who are ready to receive. This is how in the space when we don't have a mouth or eyes we can communicate.** When I go silent, you go silent, then you'll be able to see what is there that comes and you receive. In space when we meet people of the space we can't speak, they don't make noises, they don't have mouth or eyes but they have a beautiful soul. This is part of the teachings. Listen to the last Tuesday public teaching to the councils. There are a lot of silent parts. **We stopped the teachings because it's exhausting and it's not just teaching by words, but elevating the soul of everyone who is listening.** You listen when there is silent (dog barks in background). It's important, it's not searching for words, it's receiving the message through the soul. We need and have to do this, it's part of training to become man of space. (:33). If you're English and you end up in Frankfurt, nobody understands, it's same in space, no use shouting because nobody understands. Learn to transfer knowledge and feeling through the soul, they'll understand and respond. When we start talking through our soul we create peace, this is the next step in the world peace treaty. ... we are walking into the next step. We will not be able to carry everyone with us, each one will go in stages and take from this knowledge. (:35). .. **new space reactors and fuels are being developed in different parts of the world. We are getting ready to open a new dimension in space knowledge and energy. At the same time this is not the end but the beginning of a new era and adventure for all of us and the future generations.** Two hundred teachings become the cornerstone, and the next 200 will become more and more in space development and space travel, hopefully by the time we reach 3 or 400 we are already in the space. .. There are 2 phases to KF work, the governmental side has already achieved lift and motion, it's us that have to do it. The governments know they can't hide because the knowledge has been taught so openly. (:37). In the next few weeks you'll see

production in the space level, we'll bring show, and demonstrate, the systems that can produce materials as we need in the space, that in itself will be a breakthrough. **We'll see the MaGrav Systems supported with the Star Formation, and the new power supplies that we have developed and make us independent in flight.** These are the things to come. One of the problems we have with all our flight systems is because they are connected to a power supply that are matter state. All of them are connected to the electric motor. All the fields, as you have seen in the walls of your house when you N coat the wires ??? go down the line. (:38). You can't have a SS to lift when you already have a leakage in the ?? you can't build a PI or fill the balloon of a PI, because whether you are making, reducing, or letting go. Secondly, having battery operated reactors to create motion is impossible because then the matter state comes into operation. **The new developments coming out of the PPUs is not for power units to become free standing power generators, these are only for the space reactors, this is why I developed it, but it is there if we need to use it to support or change situations like war between Iran and Saudi which is looming on the horizon.** We can make a change and it will be so rapid that it will bring it. But in reality the new Plasma Power Units, what you call Off-Grid, is totally for space, because the energy created is in the PI state (:39). so when it feeds into the PI reactors it creates a condition of containment and energy which will allow the whole system to become independent. This is the beauty of what is to come and where the development is. As we announced in the past days the KF is developing extremely new systems for space development. ... **we will show the new matter state elements like Zn, Cu, gold, Ni etc. we are not producing them to be in the matter state, but in the space we produce structures that are like the structure of human beings.** They will not be made of solid steel but of the fields of the steel, which means no other external fields can effect them. They keep their properties. It's very much **like the structure of the body of the man (:40). which is made of Gans' so that it is flexible and can withstand heat, wind or whatever. Structures in the space despite the present belief that we have to build with concrete blocks and aluminum frames, we'll build them but they'' be dynamic Gans plasma systems like what we see the body is made of. All the entities in the U are built this way so we have to offload that if we are going to succeed in the space technology.** Our bone is structured that way and so is the shell of an egg. To be able to live in the space we need to develop these technologies, not for us but for what we are there to achieve, to bring for the new future generations. **There will be very much inter-race generations. like what we see when Africans inter-marry with Chinese, Americans, or Europeans. In the coming time we'll create children of the soul of the man and other souls in the U that the new soul decides how it wants to manifest itself.** Would they look like Chinese-African children or Euro-African. They'll have their own beauties, we have seen them and lived with them, and they interface with the soul to confirm their selves manifestation of physicality. In the marriage of souls in the space is as normal as what you eat and drink everyday. This is a new understanding that will come. We'll fall in love with a soul that we meet in the deep space, and children will be born out of the souls of a man and woman of the races in the space, (:42). not in the way that we used to, out of the physical interaction but the understanding of the existence of the soul and emotion, and to decide the manifestation of the physicality of the new soul. Then the mother will see the child on earth in the ??? face and the father from another dimension of the space and he'll see his child his way. This is

the beauty of it, both of them can love the same. ... these are on the horizon, you can't escape them, these are the consequence of developing a new dimension in the science of man. It's very much like when we found the Americas and called it a new continent and all the peoples from the 4 corners of this planet moved there and they mixed and now nobody knows who is from where because they mixed so much from every race. This is inevitable when we go into space or when we open the door to the eyes of ourselves and see peoples of the U who have been living amongst us, when we can recognize them then we can understand that even today there are mixed children amongst us. This is the beauty of life on this planet. **These are the things to come with these new space reactors made of PI only, and this will change the course of humanity. The same PI power generator will also produce any food you need, any energy, sources of life which you might want to extend to be part of your life. (:44).** The universe is your oyster and it depends how you want to open it, would like to enjoy the flesh or the pearl, it's on the way and it's for you to decide. The humanity has been given a new chance and we are there to explore. **I am sure by the 400th Knowledge Seekers Workshop many of us will have a totally new understanding of new space technology. the biggest problem we have is us understanding and appreciating the beauty of the new knowledge which we learn. If we don't learn, we can't progress and go to the next step.** We see the others go but we can't understand. We'll read the (:46). Portuguese version of Constitution is read.

(1:02). Alzar speaks ... pay attention to mass media but what is going on behind the scenes. We can bring up the problems in the background without waiting for it to happen on the main media.

(1:08). **The hunger and diseases have been with us for millions of years as we have mutated our body has found away to mutate. The parasites and viruses mutate and we also mutate to overcome them. This will not change. By looking at the diet of humans like the Indians and far East foods and the herbs and roots they eat is to work on these kind of parasites and infections, it is part of our food. Now with the Gans' we have found the totality of the solution** and we have seen it on the tests in Ghana and other laboratories that we are overcoming a lot of diseases and parasites. Now we have found a common material in different mixtures that can help so we don't need to look for herbs anymore. One of the new products that will be designed and delivered in Africa (1:10) is **single portable systems that can take the water from the river and within 5 minutes have drinkable water.** The tests have been done and confirmed and we have only to make the machinery to deliver it. The same will be across Europe where we have huge problems with water contamination. **We are more in danger in the West where the mutations are so fast the governments can't keep up with them. We are seeing new diseases and infection which we never knew before. The new diseases in the past 10 years are evolving so fast the pharmaceuticals can't catch up with them. The reason is that we have become a multi-race national One Nation.** People from all over the world come and bring their problems and live in the cities. In London 25% of the people are non-English. These mixtures gives the chance for these parasites to evolve. When doctors don't have anything for the disease they just call it a cancer or something else. We always evolved through diseases and millions of us die until the others have received, or our genes have found a way for us to survive then it spreads

across the population that the rest learns to do it. (1:12). **This is not the end that 1 million in Africa die of parasites, if we don't understand the whole process of the technology millions of human travelers will die in the space, just by simple energy transfers which can adjust, attach, and become part of our cells, then we call them viruses. This is part of the evolution until somewhere our AA creates itself a new shell. This has happened in the space before. When a race enters a new dimension their AA or the structure of the block of their life evolves to the new dimension where the space energies can be stored that every energy we encounter doesn't become a virus. A virus is when an additional energy attaches to the AA. When we go into space and the evolution that we will have, when we come back to Earth our (cells) will have a new evolution on it, which means it will create itself a second package, most probably our AA will have a 5th element added to it, which is an element of plasma, which absorbs energies that allows normal life in spite of new energies. Viruses will gradually become irrelevant.** It's not that it might happen, it will happen. We have seen this evolution in other races in the space. Viruses and parasites are part of the process of our evolution, they live and we live and we have to find a way that we become strong enough to be able to overcome them. (1:14). **Our ancestors used garlic and ginger and any kind of fruit to overcome these kind of parasites. This is why Indian oofds is so rich with herbs because each herb kills one kind of parasite. This is the only reason we see this.** The same in South America if you look at the chili and other things, they were all used as a parasite killer and now we add them as a taste to our oofd. The same in Africa. **Man has only been a few thousand years in Europe, but we are evolving ?? but this time we are evolving through viruses.** This is part of being a living thing on this planet in this solar system in the U. Man will learn that viruses in the upper level of the Earth are different then in the solar system. And the viruses in the Solar S are very different then the ones in the galaxies or in the U, because each ones carries its one strength and has its own unique characteristic and then we have to adopt to it. **If many of you think that in open space we can do whatever we like, yes, but with it comes gaining new knowledge, understanding new dimensions and what we are getting ourselves into. It's like a Wild West frontier.** (1:16). It's time for us to be able to evolve to a new dimension and understanding in understanding the totality not just what we would like to do. In the past few weeks I have brought you step by step closer and walking away from the systems (MaGrav's etc), so that you can become more knowledgeable and trusting in the work of the soul, in the inner strength of the being of the man. All of you have a problem in understanding, how do I evolve in the space, this is just a dream. If you would be able to understand and do it on Earth, learn it, then you can practice it when the environment is right. Many of you think, **how can I reach my soul to evolve. You can't change yourself to the Martian figure or the planet Zeus figure because we don't have its atmosphere, whatever you do here to evolve you'll end up with 2 legs and 10 fingers because it's the condition of the field strength of this planet.** But you can start practicing to gain knowledge and strength, but you have to know where to go to practice, where is a sandbag that you can test and try. Many of you will start evolving in understanding of the process by understanding where do I have to go to see the change, where is what I am looking for. I can explain it to you in a very simple system (1:18). I spoke **about ILS as being the wish of a man, the emotion of the separation of the physicality from the soul of the man. When you want to change**

we understand that from what we know that it is connected and our experience has a strength, and that it is somewhere between the physicality and the soul and the brain. This means that the desire to change the physicality has to be one step before the creation of the total manifestation of physicality. You create physicality out of the fields of the soul and then depending on which part of the dimension of the fields which is the filter that the brain allows, connect that to the emotion of that part of the physicality. He draws on board. (1:20). **Between the soul and the physicality we have the brain, which itself is a filter of both the emotions and physicality, it carries the strength of different materials. He draws a rectangular box, you can go towards physicality this way or towards the soul that way, somewhere between the 2 is a border line, in this filter zone, before the information of the soul (which is at a particular) strength, converts into the conversion of the soul of the physicality, to order the physical part, there is a part where both souls interact, there is an interaction zone between the soul of physicality and the soul of the man as a total.** Somebody said, I don't believe in the physical soul and the soul of the man, it's all one, it is not, it means you haven't understood. **To understand look at the dynamic core, we get the empty hole in the center but we have Gans' on the periphery and each one of those Gans' have their own center, so it has its own soul, own control, own Principle Matter, the 2 coexist and the coexistence of the two dictates the position of either one in respect to the other.** (1:22). It's the same with this, now we have a boundary where we can call it emotion, **this is the part where emotion decides and interacts, joy, sandess, happiness and whatever you want to call it. Then the transformation from the energy of the soul of the man to the physicality has a strength. When we get happy or cry we transfer the E to the fields and where it matches (it transfers to the physicality) it effects the eye and you get a tear. When we get afraid, it effects the part which is the fear strength and we shrink or shrivel. From now on we understand that before reaching manifestation of physicality in the dimension of E, don't forget that as you go towards the soul you are dealing with a higher strength field. Now we have to find the field in the transition zone where we understand and pre-interact (1:24). before the creation of the physicality and with it the creation of the total brain section that controls the physicality. If we can operate in the transition zone, we can find the strength of this zone which comes through the want of the man, what you call wish, I can, then you decide how you manifest yourself in physicality. Both ILS and MS operate in this transition zone, where you separate the physicality away from the E, from the soul of the man. If man has managed to evolve and understand that the soul physical part can separate the creation from the soul of the man's fields, that they amicably decide to say good-bye to each other, but you don't say good-bye, rather you create a new condition. In the space, understanding this phenomena, we can wish to retract (into the soul) and not manifest in physicality, but allow the physicality to hold on, or the field to superimpose on the physicality, part of the soul, over the soul of the man, until you decide by emotion that you want to manifest (1:26). yourself as a new entity in the new dimension because now this new environment needs new soul strength.** For example if you are in Jupiter and you want to appear in the body of a man you would need a lot of clothes, oxygen tank and everything else, but **if you manifest yourself in the pressure interaction of the fields of Jupiter in respect to the sun, you would walk as you are**

walking on Earth, but there you might have to be like the souls which live above us, they don't need arms and legs. **Now for the first time you understand that this power has been within us but we never realized it.** Those of you who see changes, wish I want to be white, or I love a man so much that I want to be black so I'll be like him, you'll see the change of the skin. You'll see the power is so much deeper, that for the first time man moves into this transition zone. We already know this and now we need to practice. The only things that man can do on this planet to practice and understand the power of his soul, is to try and change the color of your eyes, what we call the death color of the eye, the peaceful condition in which everything becomes transparent. **You can change the color of your skin or wish to change hair color, (1:28). height, or features. But it needs understanding and it has to be that I can, I wish for my soul to find, to learn. It's the promise of the physicality in the field strength to the soul that I don't want to separate, I want to be part of you, I am part of you, but I want to change.** Now we can change our eye color by putting a blue lenses on, but now I want to do it by myself, **many of us can do it and have done it, but we never noticed, it's within us and we do it very naturally but we never understood it or observed it,** we do it as adults, with our partners, standing in front of the fire, it's hto and we retract, ?? we go to the transition zone and want to withstand a higher temperature that I can create a body and environmental condition around me that the field of the heat doesn't change me and it stays at my wish. **We saw this on Tuesday where the fields of the hurricane (1:30). didn't harm the flowers in the garden, you are that flower, that circle but you have to understand how to reach it. Then you can stand the heat because you wish to.** Stand next to your partner or child and wish that you want to be larger then your physicality, that I love my partner so much I want him to be a part of me, then see how you feel. **All of us have this power within us and we need to be able to do this before we can go to space, so that we have learned how not to get trapped in the strength of the physical matter of the Earth that then it ?? (can devastate us) in the space.** Those of you who have matured to that level you'll see that you can do it, and you'll enjoy the beauty of the new knowledge. Those of you who can't do it will ridicule but that is the state of the knowledge and your understanding. **In time you can understand it and wish and it will be done. Your 10 fingers you can't change, but if you are ready for this and when we go into space you'll become part of the PI energy of the system and you'll manifest yourself when you need the way you need. You can stand the space travel in any dimension that time becomes irrelevant, it doesn't exist in the space of the U. Time only exists when there is a decay in the strength. (1:32).** That you have to go from one to another. If you stay at the same strength then time does not exist because you are always the way you are. **This is an attribute of the creator, the beauty, and man is part of it, so we know and understanding it. Now we have to practice it, we know we can do it, many of us do.** We change our features and our need to be the way we want. Now we can change our physicality. **There is part of you, if you understanding, that can make a condition that physically you move in the direction of the soul, but not in the physicality or matter of the body, and then you can decide in another point that you want to be here, and you can be, 1 second in Tibet and the next second in Manchester, because the speed of travel compared to the matter state is zero. If you are very clever to play the game they can see you simultaneously both in Manchester and Tibet, because when you speak within a second you are at the**



**other place and they see you.** It has been done by many master who understood this and practiced this. **Many people who have been through the pain have practiced it, the conversion of the interaction to the matter soul of the existence.** And this will happen day and night. **Christ has shown us this. Many people do it at the point of the separation of the physical soul from the soul of the man (1:34). and at that point they take the destiny, then when the environment changes they change and manifest themselves in the shape and position they want.** These things are not any more fairytales but realities through the new understanding of the knowledge, interaction, and existence of the plasma. Look at it this way, the soul is like the sun and radiates unconditionally, if you trap the field strength of it as part of the field strength of the matter of the Earth, you'll appear as Cu, Zn, AA and man, if you interact with the same fields of Jupiter you become different according to its environment. When we get to Jupiter and Venus we'll see the animals and living beings that are there according to the field, **there is no place in the U that is void of life.** If anyone says that life is the exclusivity to Earth, it means we haven't understood the essence of the creation and that we are ignorant. (1:36). **With the new teaching and knowledge man becomes the creator of himself in the physical dimension but not the creator of his own soul, there is a big difference. The creator of the soul of the man from the interaction of the fields has the essence of the Creator within it, so is the physical soul of the man,** (he whispers) "I wish you could understand". The knowledge you gain is the true essence of the knowledge of the U. It's for you to understand what strength you want, if you want the strength of joy your body will be joyful, if you want to create a sense of sorrow your body will show sadness, if you want to enjoy a new presence free of cancer, (1:38). **you don't need Gans' or cores, as now you carry that dynamic reactor which is your soul in interaction with the dynamic essence of the physical soul of your body and you can create a new body without cancer. Many people do this** and now that we understand we can practice it because then **when you are in the space and you are hit or you enter a new dimension of fields, then you don't need to come back to get the license from FDA before you die, you can cleanse your body with the new fields to be set, and that (old) body that is not needed is returned back to space.** This is the time of the transmutation of the mixture of fields and no longer just 1 field. It's the next step up. You have the transmutation of elements, from one thing to gold, silver or whatever. We learned that we can have the transmutation of the fields that we create from fields of elements or from elements of fields. **Now we learn what you call in the present language, molecular plasmatic fields of different strengths which allows us to create the transmutation of the molecular plasma and this become the essence of the creation of life.** (1:40). like the AA. You change the fields and then the field change in the order they have, they decide the structure of the manifestation of the man. **There is only one entity and one entity only which is the same in the U irrespective of the creatures position and the space, and that is the soul of the Creator, which is the essence of the creations of all beings across the U and it is sacrosanct. And we all carry the same. When you understand the process then you can change.** Then being anorexic won't exist, because I want to be slim but healthy, I will be slim and healthy, I don't need to die of anorexia. If you are overweight and you want to be slim, now you can do it. **Understand that it is not in your image but in the strength of your soul, understanding the field strength, but it needs a lot of practice.** (1:42). ... you have to

understand what you are practicing, what you are asking, if you need something just for pleasure of seeing that you can do it, you'll never do it, but **if your wish is of the order of the pleasure of the soul of the physicality, the soul of the man will gift you.** There is a big difference. As I taught in the past, if you ask for yourself you shall not receive, when you give to be pleased (to pleasure others) you receive. The wish of the man is a dealer between the soul of the man (STM) and the soul of physicality (STP), then you'll understand. As you want to have the pleasure of blue eyes blond hair, and it's not for the E of the man, but for the beauty of the physicality of the essence that the soul will get pleasure in receiving it, you shall be (get it). Understand the knowledge, principle, process, the physical soul of the man needs the pleasure to know that it can be (1:44). enjoyed, the beautiful words, of what beautiful eyes you have, what a gorgeous hair, what a talented knowledgeable man, and **the only one which can do it is the movement of the STM in the absorption, interaction with the fields of the E of the man. He draws 3 circles, the soul, physicality, and emotion in the middle, and he draws a Infinity Loop around them. I give and take, if you move the E that way you change the physicality this way, and visa versa. Now you understand what we call the E.** In the 30 teachings of the Health we referred to the E, the emotional part of the physicality. I am told I am short and I want to enjoy the beauty of being a tall, slim, woman and that gives the STP the pleasure, the intermediary is the soul of the emotion, (1:46). will create that, and it can happen in a second. Christ did it in no time, **and I always refer back to the writings of the prophets of the past, the level of understanding is not just the physical understanding, it's the power, the access to the soul, is equal to the level of all the prophets of the past, which means that whatever beauties you attach to the prophets of the past is the beauty of every soul in the present time, now. it's the confidence that you need to build, because the reality already exists. This was the gift given by Bahaula and we can't change it (? because a prophets words come true).** This is what we have to understanding, knowledge has been like a ladder, step by step, so has been the faith in the belief in the structure of the man. We have to understand the science and with it understand what science has given us in a path of belief in ourselves. The process, ignition key, the understanding of the evolution, or **what I call the "Darwinism" of the space technology is understanding the process of the interaction of the fields of the souls of the man, we evolve to live in new environments, now we have learned what was causing that evolution is the soul emotion of the man.** (1:48). and that is the key, the distance, the space between the physicality soul and the STM. **In my Book, we call this emotional soul the Transition, it's the strength which this emotional soul takes that changes the distance and the time of the transition between the STM and the STP, because it can absorb less or more to bring the magnets closer or further apart from each other.** Try to educate yourself in a very rapid way. The time has come to open the doors of space and UC to the man according to the knowledge of every individual. **Many of you will start saying, I have been here and done that when I was asleep, it's not a dream anymore, because you have learned that if you decide to be somewhere you can change your formation and physicality according to the point where you want to manifest, if its on Earth or if you go beyond it will be according to (that environment) how you appear.** This trip will be a very lonely trip because **each one of us needs to practice it alone.** In the coming time, as you have to go for Driving tests (1:50). so it will be to go into space, they'll ask

you if you can change your color to black or white, can you become tall or short, change the number of eyes or be blind, and **you have to pass that test. It means that in the space you can handle your soul to manifest yourself. Those of us who are mature for this can't reach the understanding of the control of the transition of the emotion to reach, the "pink" area (transition zone), then they become passengers of the spaceship.** No one will be left behind but some of us will choose a different method of transportation. This is the new knowledge and **when you do it the first time don't get scared the first time, and it is scary, you see that the hand is the hand but it doesn't feel like it, I don't know this it's different then I have, because now it's a different strength of your own soul. It's like if you were to change from a 6 year old boy to 16 years old,** but it's the same soul and then now you are 60 years old with the same soul. The soul has not changed but the interaction of the emotion in respect to the physicality leads to the change and in that process in the body, the misleading in understanding we call it puberty or maturity, now we understanding where it comes from and why it triggers new life, because I want to reproduce, to be one who can create another, then the soul moves. We have in the process of life due to conditions of this planet (1:52). have given it a cycle, we need so many years to gather so much energy, but if you have pushed the energy forward in the strength it will be a 6 year old would have the maturity of 16 and the life of 60 year old. This is the beauty of it, **we see the existence of 3, 10 or 2 different ages in what we call the beautiful people one is a boy and one a girl because one has decided physicality manifestation to be a slightly different point in the structure of that pink area (transition zone) then the other.** One behaves as a girl and the other as a boy, one becomes a very attractive blond and the other even though it has the same physicality as dark, to him his has the soul, the image that he has created irrespective of the physicality. **Now this goes back to the teaching of the Trojan Horse, the spirit of the soul of the emotion moved into the soul of the world leaders in the direction of the peace.** "They want to say we are creating arms, they want to say from now on there will be no arms." They want to sign an order to produce more weapons, it says there is no signature, I am not signing. Because **if you understood that the essence of the soul of the all of us is the same (1:54). so the interaction is the same.** So when we can't loose to destroy, we all become men of peace through the soul interaction of our emotional soul. This is the beauty and god help those who try to resist it. **Try to become the man of wisdom of the space, not the wise man of space. There is a big difference.** Those who understand the wisdom will live a long time, whereas those who become wise loose very fast, **because being wise conditions you to physicality's condition of existence,** and the wisdom allows you to exist across the U. Now you learned something new today and I hope you understand it.

**This is the gift for your 200th Teaching.** Listening and understanding, **for those who understand you have received for the first time the key of detachment from physicality, as you can stay in the essence of the soul in the strength of the soul and then use that to (1:56). reach the others who will become men of peace.** Peace of the soul of their physicality that the soul of existence will work as one. I have written with my pen the order of peace and I will achieve it because now I have gifted you the knowledge.

Try to understand the field strength of your soul and how to interact with it that before it manifests itself in physicality you can decide the beauty of the happiness of the physicality of its soul, you can not use it to damage, it will not allow you, but the need of the joy of the physical soul will allow the soul of emotion to position itself to see its pleasure to be given, because the creator, the soul of the man gives anyway unconditionally, the soul of the emotion, the strength, becomes the filter, (of what the strength ??), it's like tuning the radio, would you like to FM or 89 or 110 cm .. etc. would you like to be a female or male, (1:58). now you understanding we have done it in the physical life and now we have to understanding to be able to do it with our own soul, **we can't touch another, that's why we can't harm. We can present that if the other would like to learn the frequency and strength of whatever you call it, that's your problem, that's the matter state, the soul has no frequency, PI has no frequency unless it's a PI of a different strength in trying to receive, but as it has part of the structure of its field strength within it, there is no need for frequency.** Those who speak about the field of strength of the frequency of the soul have not even understood, as I said before, our soul receives the fields which is needs, **it's not the matter state that it needs to penetrate, to vibrate to have a frequency, this is the difference.** Try to understand the process and how **you can interact with your soul and how in interacting with it, it allows to create, to manifest the man of Earth as a peaceful man, because when you move in the direction and strength of the soul that you can interact to create a new manifestation, one of things you find out is that you can't harm** because then you harm yourself, and by harming you create a condition that you didn't or your soul didn't like, so now you still exist but it's not what you wanted. You have the blue eyes but you still have the black hair because you interfered by taking from others by deception, in being blond and blue as everybody enjoys. (2:00). If you become blond and blue for giving pleasure for the others you receive it. If you become blond and blue to steal from the others you stay black and brown and white. I use the colors for expression and not for differences of the soul. **If you have been with me along the 200 teachings and many more, I never carry notes or read off scripts, it is the message from the creator of the creation of the STM.** All of us have to clear according to our understanding and not our intelligence and we'll become men of space, but according to which space we want to be the men of. It's a huge difference. **You all have been given the gift to reach your souls and now it depends** which one in the ?? will do so. (2:02). If you wish, you achieve but you have to understand what I said in the teaching of Tuesday, **wish doesn't exist but the power of being able to do what I can, does.** If I wish it, it means I can do it, it's just that I have to find a way. From now on don't make a wish, say I can, **because by being able to achieve it, reach it, I bring pleasure not to myself, but understanding that the soul of physicality is part of but separate from the totality of the essence of the creation in the dimension of the STM at the point of existence, then the U is your oyster. The faster you lot learn it and are doing it the sooner I can go home, my mission is accomplished. My pleasure, my rest, my existence is to go, do not trap me.** Try to understand the essence of your own creation through your soul, **practice with the emotion (2:04). and the strength of the emotion, but never touch the separation between the soul and the physicality, the soul of physicality, then you jump into the dimension of pre-physical condition.** Feel the process, the fields and don't just wait to see the physical manifestation to see if you were

right. **Try to test your strength step by step to a higher and higher strength and then repeat it that I feel it rather than see it.** I wish doesn't exist, I can, becomes the language of the time and the essence of it. To give to 7 billion souls of man and trillions of souls of other creatures on this planet, can take a second if everyone moves step by step. But time doesn't exist so we do not need to worry. (2:06). In that process when we change we automatically change the one next door, and the next and next there on. **The Critical Mass is one soul. But if the other souls have the same strength as the critical mass one, and that is the problem. And (now) the STM is reaching that point.** We are here at the right time, it's just crossing the Ts and putting the dtos in the right place. I hope you understood and understand the gift of the 200th lecture and I hope you start practicing it so that soon all will become part of the UC in the space of the U and we enjoy peace, because the ultimate goal of this is peace on this planet and in the STM in the dimension of his physicality and then the opening of is called in the world of man, the heavens. But everything is and it's available and it's for man to enjoy the "garden of Eden" which is the universal soul of the creation. (2:08). Questions. Jalal says this is an example of that the body is a plasma, a Youtube video shows **a child in Egypt who is crying stones, it comes out as tears and becomes stones and this is an example of PI transferring to matter.** But Why? Ask from the E of the man. He is only a child of 10 years. Oh, my god he is so mature. Maybe he has seen all the past pains. Did he cry stones from when he was born? No it just came out recently. What has he seen, the mass murder of Sufi's. Maybe, nobody knows. Yes the soul knows. Our soul is aware of everything it's just us who want to play with it. (2:10). Q: About ALS, it destroys the neuron for the voluntary muscles gets to the point of not breathing and moving and they talk about the genetic aspect. If the person decides to die how do we come up with genes at this point? (break in internet ). (2:13). Repeats. .. ??? in the transition zone, you have the ILS, it's not ILS, you have **to read the paper, "ILS it's a death wish come true". In that process we allow the field strength, the soul of emotion to be equal to the STP and so it separates, then it still needs time to allow every soul, cell to organize itself that it separates in physical terms from the body,** even though it still carries a soul. Q: When the E changes I have noticed the temperature of the body changes, it can get hto, where does the heat (2:15). heart palpitation, the heart also plays the Infinity Loop. ... He held a bottle of Gans and gave it back to me and I felt a huge emotion. Wait, did you ask him what E he put in the bottle before he gave it to you? No. You have to see what he deposited in there, maybe he was trying to tell you he likes you, maybe he likes the knowledge you carry to him, he's thankful for the knowledge and then you feel it through the soul, the heart. It was like an IL going between the bottle and myself. Try not to touch the bottle. The change of body temperature or physicality we are used to it, especially female even though men go through the same. **We evolve, change to be wanted, to be loved, and that is why we go into the emotion of reproduction. (2:18). At that point we change because there is a new soul to be created, all the beauty to be given to that egg and sperm that it gets the best of me, I don't want to give anything else, up to date knowledge, feeling, emotion and we evolve and change,** the skin changes, the thoughts, everything changes. But we never stood still to see that it is us through our E of giving, we move, if you take it a step further and understand the strength of it, we can move into the dimension of the pink area (transition zone) where you decide how to manifest yourself. We all do it. If we are there to give pleasure to our partner, in that

point we all do it. It's part of the structure of the creation of the human being. **We all know how to change our physicality, but we never stood still to understanding the strength of it, the strength of love, wanting to give, of being able to produce the best brings us to that point** but we never thought about it. So if we can change our body, temperature and everything else for a very short time, then all we need to do is to understand more to **stay in that position or go to a higher strength, then we'll understand and become detached from physicality** because then we are there. We all have this (ability) as part of us. (2:20). As I said before we all used to be N makers with the Chinese woks, but we didn't understand the N and Gans production. **We all know this change, especially if we have been married or had a partner, we changed for their pleasure, we could feel it because it was the time of creation and we entered that point but we never understood,** now we understand. If that is too high to get to, it needs slightly higher understanding of the field strength of the E you can become what you want because at that point you give life to become what it wants. Why can't you do it for yourself. **I wish you can understand this, it would be easy (for me) I can finish it up (the teachings).** This is why we lie when we have an affair because we want to deny that pleasure to our partner as a punishment for it because then we didn't. The physical interaction in the dimension of physicality, **the physical soul has its own correction of the balance of the fields, and that is what I said, those of us who have been correct, have corrected their path (2:22). understand and bring balance in what they have done, or have moved and then others have to move because of them they'll understand and go to the next step.** Q: (Epileptic attack) How do you explain that my body shuts off and I lose consciousness between 2 and 5 minutes and when I come back people around say I went into convulsions. Is it my body detaching from physicality showing me the way. repeats .. **Looks like an epileptic attack. It means that you produce so much information that the switch point in the bottom of the brain can't handle it so it switches off.** From what I understand this is epileptic attack (2:24). I explained this in the health teaching. It's like a red light switches off the traffic but there is too much of it ... This is not to do with this (what he's been teaching today). ... (2:26). Is there a way to regulate this. This is easily done, the doctors can tell you. You need to balance the E. ... people produce epileptic attacks themselves through the increased information in the brain which can't be passed on to the physical part. .. **pain is information, we create pain by thoughts** and then the epileptic attacks. .. (2:28). Q: So is it a control of thoughts, **not control but a balance of thoughts, that's why now a days the medicines don't work. ... understanding the underlying cause. ... you can finish them in a matter of days,** but the people know it's gone but they were used to getting attention for it, ... it becomes an ADD.. once you correct the field strength in the brain you have to satisfy the emotional side and then it is done. I have had many cases like this. .. one of the criminal cases brought against Keshe in Belgium is that he stopped 35 years of epileptic attacks through the Gans water. (2:30). .. this shows the criminality of a nation, there shall not be a Belgium, I promise you that. There'll be no blood of Belgium's, this nation has done enough crimes. Any other questions. Q: Libby. **Caroline taught us yesterday to go inside and shine like a sun,** what are we doing when we do that? **I always say that for you to shine you can't lie about yourself. That is one of the things, in a way you steal and you don't give. And many teachers lie to themselves and their students take the wrong path, way. You can shine, because you**

**know the direction you give the lights, because you understanding the field strength. The teacher of your physicality is your soul, (2:32).** and what you allow to manifest itself as a physical condition, which is not stealing from it allows you to shine, then your physicality carries the field strength of your soul that allows you to shine. There is no filter of E to lie. Lying means taking from your soul what is given to reach your physicality. **You call it stealing. If you become that there is no emotional interface between the 2, which means the body, STP will reflect directly the light of the STM. When you interact, interface with your emotions, between your STP and the soul of life, then you absorb, you steal from it.** This is what is called full transparency, unconditional love. **In unconditional love you don't put any E in it. It means the light, the field strength of the soul reaches the field strength of the STP, nothing is taken, stolen, nothing to be lied to or directed.** This is what it is all about, then you shine. (2:34). in a physical soul condition, the same as the soul itself, you become the reflecting mirror and not part of interaction. I hope I could explain it. **Q: I would like to understand the lying part because...** When we lie we take away from the line of the truth and we introduce an intermediary, which is not the true light but a reflection of the light, so we take away from it. We take away from the reality of the beauty of the soul of the man. **Q: Are our lies beliefs that we don't understanding or are incorrect?** What is the reason that we lie, we are trying to divert something or take something that is not us. (what he is talking about also implies what happens at the unconscious level ... taking emotions or ideas from others) **Or we have taken something from someone which we want them not to see that we have taken it, but they know we have taken.** In Islamic world there is a white lie and a black one. Mohammad has explained this .. there is very little punishment for a white lie but a heavy one for a proper lie (2:36). **How do you distinguish between a white and not white lie, because when we were children in Iran we played with this, the narrow line between the lanes, hoping that you don't fall off the wall. ... When we lie we expect to receive, get or have a diversion that we can get, so it's a stealing. And some of our teachers lie so the student receives information that is not clear, because it has become in the essence of the teacher.** (my understanding: is that the lie has melted into the teachers thought system that he is not aware of it, it's in the unconscious level). **Sometimes it's done deliberate and sometimes to benefit others, but we have never been told, so we pretend that we were never told it's a lie, so how could I do that. We carry the mis-knowledge forward and inform the wrong way and behind that line many actions take place by other souls.** Even the souls can see it, but they position themselves to correct the lie, which means it comes back to the one who lied, who stole. Thy shall not steal. One of the messages that Moses never brought down was about lying, because he wanted to lie to his own tribe. "Thy shall not lie", Moses threw the stone away because he wanted to tell lies to be benefited by it physically. Now you know about one of the commandments that man never received. (2:38). **Q: And yet we have all been trained to lie, this is the interesting part, that it's such a quandary when we interact with people,** "How are you?" "Oh, I am fine", meanwhile your dog has died and your lying some social standards. This is called a white lie in Islam. Okay, so those are forgivable. You've become a very good Moslem white liar now we have to find out the other one. (yes I didn't, yes I did). **I was listening to a discussion where a mother slips on the snow and being pregnant she has the 5 year old daughter with her, when she comes**

home because she was in pain, she tells the father that the 5 year girl dropped (tripped) me and I could have lost the child, it's her fault. Because the father loved the daughter the mother has to muck her up, destroy the daughter, **this is the jealousy that goes on between the mother and first daughters, there is a long history about it.** And the father beats the child up saying 'why did you do this, push your mother that she fell?' But the girl said, have you seen the shoes Mama wears, 10 cm high heels, how can she help not to slip on the snow. The lie of the mother goes to the beating of the child, (2:40). but she lost the respect of the father for her. **There is something that a lot of us never understand, in the world of psychology they don't teach us, because it has been ignored in so many ways, we know that a lot of mothers are jealous of their first daughter, because it's a woman and a competition and the father is always look at the daughter as something weak he has to protect, with a boy he'll kick the football, but somebody will kick my daughter. Fathers are very protective about their daughters because now they are responsible for this little midget that was born. But the mothers don't see it as that, they see it as a competition, a mistress, all the love and protection I used to get now she gets it. "I have to do something about this." So they try to demolish the first daughter or the daughter that is loved by the father. This is called psychopathic behavior but a lot of mothers do this because they see the girl taking their love. But in fact they created that love, for the father to appreciate the mother or the beauty which is given to the creation (meaning the child was created out of the love they have for each other). But there is another angle which they never teach you in the world of science or psychology, and that is the daughter sees the mother as a mistress, because the father always cuddles and kisses me but he goes and sleeps with her. So from the age of 3 to 7 we see this.** I always said to Caroline, that we are in control of our children, (2:42). we train our children, they are ours for the future, whatever we teach them up to the age of 7 or 8, from then on they mature, especially girls by the age of 9 or 10 when they go through menstruation to be able to give life, so for that 4 or 5 years we see it. A lot of girls who attach themselves to the father and become tomboys and always follow him and he gets a lot of attention. The mother creates that mysterious belief and behaving as to try and demolish the daughter because now there is a mistress in the house. **But nobody ever looks whether the daughter sees the mother as a mistress, because she gets all the kisses and cuddles but comes night time Papa puts me in bed and goes and sleeps with her. Then later when it comes time to marry these girls become adulteresses. There is a full history about it, because now they want to preempt what the father did to them, so they do it before the husband does it, and then you see the behavior pattern comes into lies and cheating, and taking soul from the partner. When you studying the psychology of the culture of man you'll see it.** I had a case of a woman wanting to get rid of her 13 year old daughter. I asked her why. She said, she does this and that and my husband won't have anything to do with me, he loved this daughter. I said, Madame you gave life to this daughter because of the love you had for your husband (2:44). and this is the gift you gave to him because he wanted a daughter. You have to enjoy what you created and gave love to. She said, I have never seen it this way and I destroyed my daughter. I told her, now go and build it up. She came back a few months later and said, since I understood I never lived such a beautiful life, now I love my daughter because through loving her now my husband loves me. **This is what a lot of people don't understand, that this leads to lying and it goes from**



one thing to the next. The mother lies to the child and the child lies back and they see each other as competition and then it goes into the next cycle of life, the stealing and lying carries on. Most of the women become adulterous if you look at the background behavior and ask them a simple question, what was the relationship between you and your father. The psychology books will tell you if you read them. We create emotions and lying because **no one has ever educated us to be aware of this, no one. They teach us math, alphabet, history, etc but they never teach us from the very first years about social interaction of man in life in respect to the soul of the man. If they did 99% of the problems we see today wouldn't exist. Mothers get pregnant with another child when they see that the daughter is close to the father, because I have to give her competition or I bring in one that I can have the love for myself.** We have to understand the emotional behavior in the body of the man (2:46). and then what it leads to. If you have the 12 Commandments now you have the 13th one which Moses didn't bring down because he wanted to lie to his tribe from day one, and **you see the Jews are still doing it because they didn't receive the Commandment. So they are lying, cheating, and creating all the wars. If Moses would have put a punishment for lying we would have had a different course in understanding our soul.** Q: My sister was the older sister and she definitely went through that and then my Mother named me after herself, it was a very interesting childhood and what you are saying is reflected in my experience. Thank you. You're welcome, we understand a lot **but to teach it and have people understand it, doesn't mean acceptance, It needs comprehension.** (2:47). Q: Moses brought **the 9th Commandment not to bear false witness, is this not lying? No, it's totally different, lying is made to benefit yourself. Witness means that you have seen something and you don't want to talk about it.** This is **why Romans**, if you go to any Italian city you always have huge squares in the center, **Because there were no courts or registration offices, people were called witnesses, if you sold land you went to the square and called people to witness transactions.** people walked around the square and gto paid to be witnesses. And then they became trustees. **The advocates came through this system and were independent witnesses. This was part of the Roman life** and that's why we have the huge squares in our cities for witnessing. (2:49). Q: What is stealing, is it stealing when we take a picture of someone, is obtaining knowledge stealing? You can interpret it in different ways, in English I think it means taking without consent. So adultery is stealing, sharing my love and giving it to someone else without my consent. Taking my car without my consent, going into my house and taking without my consent then you become a thief. (2:51). It's the same process, I trust you and leave you with my love, then you set the same thing with me, you love and I look after my love, because love is an emotion that I have given, then you go and share with somebody else because it's not what we ?? bought in the same pto. You have stolen from my emotion. In British law the son takes the car without asking and crashes and the father takes his son as a thief in the court not to pay more insurance. So did the child as part of the family gto his consent ... Stealing has become the habit of the man, pretending to be taken, or taking from someone when you are not allowed. (2:53). If you look at faith, nobody has ever stolen as much as the prophets, and the habits of the prophets still shows in the behavior of their followers, because it's the same kind of stealing by deception, by ??, by emotion, or by wealth. One is Judaism, one Christianity, the other is Islam. Look at the pattern. Each one has

encouraged different kind of stealing but has dressed it in the frame of the religion and the followers thousands of years later still do it, and (they feel) it's their right, that there is nothing wrong with it because he did it we do it. Can you ask what is Keshe's feeling about the Russian Physicists Grobavori ?? , who has an original approach of soul and physicality especially to using digits to heal or get changes in life? I don't know who it is, **I can't answer. A very bad thing about me is that I don't read about other scientists. (2:55). Even from my childhood my teachers forced me to read scientific books, I said I understand what you are telling me I can answer you.** That's why I was good at ?? , the facts were on the table and nobody could lie and you could do it yourself. Rick, I thought you might want to say something about the digits? But what do you mean by the numbers, because it's a pre-associated understanding of what it means. 1 means ?? 2 means ?? twice, what is my reaction if I have stolen once, if it happens a second time, a third, my god I am a stupid, so I have different emotion towards 1, 2, and 3 about the same thing. The numbers are connected to the emotions. **There is a machine from the Russian space agency which they made in the 1960s, they say it goes to every cell and you can see what happens. It's a lot of rubbish because I did a lot of tests on it and it's all false. It makes a lot of money from people because they don't understand it and just believe in it,** but we did a 6 months trial on it, they put a helmet on, it effects people but it is not what they say, everything is wrong (2:57). because ?? actually offlow what has been put in. But it's a scientist who has done a lot of work on it so we have to respect it, but I don't know it and can't make a comment on it. Q: Alzar, asks for her father, when any baby was born the grandmother used to hold it immediately as it was born, it was in the house. She would whisper in the ear and the father wants to know how did she know about the baby? She made it up, it was a feeling and emotion that she received. She speaks her emotion. Q: So there is no truth in it? You and I know we have a lot of these things in Iranian culture ... (3:00). his grandmother lived by the Torah ... she spoke through her eyes .. they used to say she runs the family with her eyes. (3:02). In Iran we respect our elders. In Iran we are a deep culture and we respect the word of God and the beginning of life. Should we call it a day. We have decided to put a 21 minute summary video. We'll put at the end of the teachings .. (3:04).

(3:07). We are looking for people who want to work with N and Gans in the factories opening all around the world. We are looking for people who have the love for the T and not just coming to work. 11 factories opening up next month and then 1 per week, we have 35 lined up. Only Accra we'll require a minimum of Masters degree. we need beautiful souls who want to help with the change.

(3:20). Videos (3:27)

End

## **201st Knowledge Seekers Workshop** - Thursday, December 7, 2017

(The Keshe Foundation supporters are becoming aware of the power in themselves and of their soul, Compares the soul and brain with the solar system and how it manifests physicality, When you work with the emotion of the soul then life has no dimension, collective consciousness is when your soul operates to manifest what it needs in agreement and cooperation and collaboration with the other souls that collectively all the souls in the term of physicality find peace, How Iranian Sapaa elevated to peace and war with Saudi stopped, Conflict in Jerusalem and end of religions, A soul suffers when its physicality suffers because it has to receive its MG fields back to itself and it sees the reduction in strength, Tapping into universal energy for what you need and not hording it so others don't starve then it will be there for you when you need it, The time of the physicality's kingship over the soul is ended, I get rid of the middle man which is the emotion of physicality and the use of the brain, The company has one central management control and that is the purity of the thought and emotion of the soul, Why we call it the soul of physicality, The interaction of the souls leads to manifestation of physicality, Shows the magnets and each one is a soul and how they interact to manifest physicality, The power of the soul was kept from the man he sacrificed virgin t make it rain without knowing that it rained because of his desire and not the killing of the virgin, Keshe will achieve everlasting peace for mankind during his time on this planet, When we fully understand the technology then everything we do will be out of the pleasure of doing it and not out of need for the physicality to survive, The miracle of the blue plasma flame in the Orthodox Church on Easter is explained by a layman in scientific terms, The church uses the "mystery" to control the people and have abused the soul of the man, We have given man the totality of the knowledge so he can travel the spans of the universe and he doesn't need to create new gods because he will understand how the universe works, \*\* Scientifically describes with Intense details of how the soul creates the physicality through emotion and the strength of giving and receiving fields, **In the coming time we will create a soul, exactly how an egg and sperm come together to create a soul and then collectively we'll accept it to be the soul of this planet, us in equal that collectively through the soul we'll operate with the rest of the U Community, this is how everybody else (in the universe) does it** , About North Korea that America and Israel are paying for their nuclear program by having them test chemical weapons which have been banned worldwide so there is no war just in the media, Keshe was in China for 2 months and he transferred all his knowledge to them they will bring peace to the planet, The planet is not heated by the Sun's light but through MG field interactions, You have to change Gans patches regularly because the fields get balanced and clean daily the breathing devices, )

(: 10). ... Collectively we are gaining access to a knowledge that we all have but to different methods or lack of confidence we lost trust in using it. are running into learning about their souls. The first 2 or 3 months since we started teaching the soul they couldn't see it but there is a progress. (:12). **Now many KF KS are moving on and becoming aware of the power of themselves and their soul and finding out that they are the sun, a shining star, and detaching themselves and trying to live in the border line of physicality and operation of the soul.** The operation of the soul has lead to the

physicality of the man and this is the point where a lot of people are getting confused. **How come I am dependent on the material condition to be tangible but I never knew myself that I am the creator of it.** If you understand the fundamental principle in all these teachings and what I am going to say in the next 2 minutes maybe then you'll see a new horizon and understand a new dimension in life. I could not bring you to this point if you didn't gradually become educated in the line. **We spoke about the STM (soul of the man) which in the filter of the brain leads to the creation of the physicality of the man. (:14). The filter is a matter filter, it's the ?? of the brain tissue. It takes the rays of the sun millions of kilometers to slow down enough that in interaction with the MG fields of the Earth to manifest itself in matter Gans state of O, C or whatever. If we put more material between the Earth and the Sun we can produce more matter state of O somewhere in Venus, or somewhere closer to the Sun because we absorb the strength of the energy.** The brain and soul is that material between the Sun and the Earth. This is why we have different density in the brain structure. This is the cleverness of this star, the soul of the man, that instead of waiting for the fields to slow down, that millions of kilometers lead to creation of structures like Earth, feeding it like Saturn and Jupiter. **The soul of the man through his collective work has condensed that reduction of space by billions of kilometers, into a few centimeters of the tissues of the brain.** Where when the strength of the field reduces, at a given point becomes information for the strength for the arm, finger, tissues. **The Sun has soul but not much control in the dimension of the span, (:16). in the smaller more powerful with much more cleverness the STM has his own soul, own understanding, I make man in the image of myself, it has feeling and emotion, it can convert its E to position of grabbing, creating to absorb energy increasing his strength to gravitate more energy to it,** he has become very clever and created the brain tissue that now he gets the hand to grab the energy, an apple, egg, a fish, this is what we have to understand. This is what the difference is between Micro and Macro. When you become Micro you understand more and with Macro you still understand the same but you decide difference dimensions. If you comprehend this then you understand why we even have a brain. How we have changed the MG field to the arm, and how we have changed the M to legs to walk away from, and hands to gravitate, to grab. This is how simple and intelligent the STM is. **It's the soul that has managed his wish into the power of PI with the physicality of an arm and a leg, then in doing so it needs a connection of the interaction, we call it emotion,** if I burn then I retract because if I loose the arm then I can't grab the energy which is set in, I need it for the physical part, (:18). if you comprehend this then you come to a much bigger picture that is necessary for us to understand, and that is, **it's the STM that decides at what point and shape and in what dimension that it wants to manifest itself according to the emotion of the environment which he likes to manifest himself into.** If you come to this understanding you don't work with your emotion between the physicality and the soul, but **you work with the emotion of the soul. Then life has no dimension. My wish is my command, then matter state of physicality becomes irrelevant,** then whatever is in the matter state, even the brain, understanding, intuition all become part of the work of the soul and not the work of the brain, after filtration. **This is a huge power in the hands of the soul.** This is understanding and comprehending the totality and if you comprehend this you come to a huge point, it's what Dr. Paris calls **collective consciousness.** (:20).

**Your soul operates to manifest what it needs in agreement and cooperation and collaboration with the other souls that collectively all the souls in the term of physicality find peace. Collective consciousness is not the consciousness of the physicality it's the consciousness of the STM.** Thousands and thousands of KF supporters have started moving in this direction and testing their power, do I get what I wish and as I said before change the wish to **"I can change", I can collectively in operation with the other souls, which I give them the pleasure to exist, achieve what I want. And interestingly when the wish is done it takes sometimes centuries to appear because it was the wish to be done.** It doesn't matter what sacrifices have been made in between. I will explain this later on. So **what do we have to work on. Many of you have started questioning your own existence and power, is this mine, how come I wished and it happened and how come I can do it but I didn't know** about it. It like you have never played the computer games and your child puts it in your hand, you say I can't play I never did it before, Grandpa touch it and you will know. (:22). And then when you get the game in your hand you can play with your grandchild, you say, my god I can, I never knew. It wasn't my wish, I wasn't aware of my own power, intellect and abilities. This is why I told you to change the wish to "can", because now you are aware of your ability you don't need to wish. And this is where the soul comes in. **In the past 2 weeks I put a (special) wording in my talks, go back and listen. In all the years of my teaching I never brought the word of, "Sapaa" into my conversation.** As the military decision making of the Iranian government, in the military in respect to Ayatollah Khomeini. In other teachings I brought the Peer Counsel and the Queen into the operation of the work of the United Kingdom Kingship. You might of thought, why has he now put this in, because in the wish to create peace in the Middle East between the Saudi and Iran, the key factor was "Sapaa", nobody else. And I wished that the leader of Sapaa would become wise to understand that there is no need for conflict, we are Iranians and a peaceful nation. The solution has to be found in the soul of the Sapaa leadership, and it has been found. It's not that it was my wish, it was because I had the knowledge and I could. (:24). You will see the Middle East war will come to an end. We respect and salute those who came through their soul to the conclusion. It's not coincidental, it's because I can, I don't need to wish. **This is the message to the American government, peace in the Middle East has been achieved through the wishes of what we wish, because I don't need my soul to interfere with the media, I need my soul to accommodate the wishes of all, which was peace between all but accommodating all** to be able to prove that they are in leadership, and it has been done. We'll see the end of the Yemen war with Saudi and the conflict in the Persian Gulf with the Saudi's. It will take time but the comprehension of enlightening the souls has been achieved. We have seen the **same in the past 48 hours with the declaration of Jerusalem to become the capital of Israel, this not new it was the wish of Moses, Mohammad and the Christ, but the beauty of it is that now there shouldn't be any conflict, and will become the consciousness of the oneness of the religions and the end of the religious faiths.** A lot of people are concerned about the American move, but this has been promised in 2017, thousands of years ago. (:26). The man is just a tool to carry the wishes of the creation. Collective consciousness. I explained that this will be the end of religions because now with this move are we going to destroy all the Moslem sections, Christian and Jews or do we collectively agree it's a holy city, and if we all agree and believe in one god, then it's

the end of religion. **This sudden move has a bigger plan and what we call collective consciousness**, when it's explained in this way you understand. ... it's not the beginning of religious war but the end of religions and this has been our wish. When we all believe in one piece of land and God has appeared in 3 different houses under the name of Judaism, Catholicism, and Moslem, then it must be one god with different houses. **The essence of the Creator clarifies the mistakes of the religions. (:28). It will be a collective decision that us as a human race wants peace and collectively we'll come to achieve it because collectively our souls are wishing for it and it's our wish. A soul suffers when its physicality suffers, because it has to receive its MG fields back to itself and it sees the reduction in strength. When the Earth was created on the boundaries of the solar system as it reduced and gained more strength of G and less of the M, the Sun had to pull it back, it's now going back in, it has to take whatever is left in between and not bring back with it. Then it is the same with the STM. This is what these teachings are about and not about you making a MaGrav system to heat yourself, you should have understood and been able to heat yourself through your soul that the physicality heat becomes irrelevant. Now you understand the power of the STM. The consciousness which is the interaction between the fields of itself, the G and M fields to create the dimension of the physicality of the entity, (:30). it decides to manifest itself into. Many of you have started testing it, I see, hear, feel, understand and collectively we are moving in that direction. To create wars is becoming so difficult that they'll give up form now on. So many arms have been made to create wars in the Middle East, nowhere else because these guys are very sentimental, name of the god connected, Christians, Jews Sunnis, Shias, etc, we use their emotional stupidity to control their physicality and we sell some materials that we collectively call arms to them. And now with the moves that are getting made because of the understanding of the man himself, nobody is going for the war. This is the collective wish of us to have peace and we have evolved in our physical dimension to understand this, and we can because we are the provider of the energy through our soul, it's not our wishes, now we are understanding the power of our creation where we are in charge of, in control of, and we can. We don't need to wish. (:32). This is what it is, what you have to understand, to catch up, it's not for us to come into the Gans and reactors. It's you who has to understand that it is the power within you, within the structure of the STM which you are in control of through its emotion. We used to negotiate with people, now we deliver our wishes to the souls and we let the people to negotiate our wishes. The Trojan (horse) in the work of the religions was president Trump and now he has brought it in. We thank his soul, because now it's the end of religions because now we have to, up to now it was Jerusalem, Mecca, Vatican, and now we are all in one place. We have to face it, accept it and if we all say there is one god but you call it this and I call it that but it is the same one, why then do we have the religions for to fight each other. **We believe in one god which is us in creation.** I wrote the EC member this is the beginning of the war, not war by guns, but by consciousness of the soul of the man, collective consciousness. Now build as many reactors as you like. (:34). **Build as many weapons as you like, the totality of the soul of the man has moved a step up into the peace and in the direction of entering the UC in the action of the STM and not the physicality because that will offlow.** I feel sorry for those youngsters who have now proudly entered defense technology in western world companies because the guy who is cleaning the**

street will have a job and the one in defense has to join the dole queue and hope that the street cleaner collects enough wages that he pays taxes so that he can live. **The game has changed. Maybe we'll see in this operation the change of position of governments in the coming time and we put our full support of the technology in the hands of the Chinese government, a peaceful nation,** which built walls to have a peaceful nation for its people to keep the animals out. Now we extend the wall through the whole of humanity through the Chinese government. **All our knowledge, space technology, energy, and agriculture will come through the Chinese. Because a peaceful nation brings peace** and we see that in the leadership of the Chinese government. **In my last 2 visits to China in the past few months we guaranteed and gave our obligation to peace (:36). and we understand.** Our agreement to the government is solid. We have to understand that in collective consciousness we have moved in that direction. We wished, wanted and the KF team moved in that position to guarantee the emotion of the peace in sharing knowledge, and it was understood. We are in every nation and we touch the soul of the people of that nation and not their bank accounts or physical life, and we teach them and put them in position, and we agree with them that it is time for change and they understand. Now start understanding the power of your soul that you can. **And those of you who have done wrong now you have to put it right through your own soul through your physicality. We have to understand ourselves and the power of our own soul.** We have seen how it is made and how it works, and how it creates its power through the N, Gans, Cores, fields of the cores, and then through its existence confirmation that we are the fields, the essence of the creation. (:38). we take the side towards peace, collective understanding move in bringing humanity into the UC, but we have to allow the beauties to show and the mistakes of the past to be corrected because be it the soul of Libby, me, Rick, in China, etc has become one and collectively our souls have committed itself to peace and collectively we are changing the environment of this planet. Because up to now we went marching on the streets for peace, now collectively we put our souls, our energy brings peace to those who have a different agenda. The biggest achievement of Trumps leadership is and will be recognizing Jerusalem as the capital of the state of Israel which means now we are in closed conflict. It's not the human anymore, now religions have to fight, which were abusing the STM. Trump has become the man who unified the religions, you'll see. He put his point in to bring the physicality, we won't see house to house arrests, (:40). fighting in Jerusalem, because if you seen what came out of Vatican and Islamic world yesterday, **they are all fighting for one god. And that one god, collective consciousness is us as human beings. And now dictate because we can dictate peace.** Because in the world in the dimension of the soul of the man there is no war. Now the war is between bank accounts and power houses which now find that they can't find something else to fight about, because the Jews will meet the Moslems in the streets of Jerusalem and sort out the problem... then Jerusalem will become the house of negotiation of peace in the blood of ?? and nowhere else, it doesn't touch China or anywhere else it is just for them. And this restless child with this move has come to peace. Now you can, you do, you call it a wish, make your wish. **We still have to go through the processes of everything else feeding, supplying, find materials and clothing because our soul has decided this dimension of existence.** (:42). We used to have the marches that lead to the revolutions and lead to a change of policies, governments and the kings. Now we have the marches of the souls in collective

consciousness wanting peace and they don't need to march on the streets but gathers strength and powers that changes to no king, leadership, and equality and peace. I have achieved my aim and these few moves in the past few days according to the wishes of us collectively wanting peace has been completed. Out of nowhere suddenly we are going to bring Jerusalem in, it was our wish and they served as servants. We can and we are delivering, now we have to create the tools and toys that it gives the physicality to be busy, the rest has been done. **The process of the unification of man through the collective consciousness of peace, that has been going on step by step was the key for the admission of man to the UC. There was a mandate to me and I delivered. (:44). Collective consciousness of the UC to bring peace on this planet and to deliver an ambassador who knew how to do it. We are the Messiah, I am the "Medee", the return of Christ, of Moses and ??, because we all are collectively, because it is not I any more, it is us collectively, this is your mission, your job and you have to understand that you can. Let those who have a problem with this to find the answer in their souls and not in their guns. You have to understand and practice to know the power of "can", then what you thought was the wish that somebody else would bring. To be able to do this you need to exercise it, it won't come by moving a cup anymore. It is by giving that brings peace to someone that they move the cup for themselves and not for you. (:46). Because they need it more than you do, because you already know that you don't need to move the cup, because you can tap into universal energy to receive the energy of what is in the cup, and take as much as you need and no more. You don't need to keep a full cup of water on the table when you only need a sip, and then you find another man dying of thirst because you held everything inside, by depriving him. You give the cup and by him being able to drink what he needs, he will (later) bring the cup to give to you when you need it, and not by expectation (obligation), but rather as a thanks. One becomes a servant not to be served, but to be able to reach the servant, that I am serving you. The time of kingship is over. First we have to understand that the time of kingship of our soul in respect to our physicality is over, then we can translate it into the real life. We'll see in the coming time that companies that manufacture arms will gradually come up with new dimensions and technologies which will mainly be around the production of the new plasma technology, because they still want to be profitable and want to make money that they can pay their workers and creditors. The old game in town is over, nobody is buying broken buckets why do you make it. (:48). I thank through my soul the soul of president Trump he has delivered our wish. I thank the soul of president Zhi of China for bringing the message of peace, through correct conduct and the development of technologies and structures in China that collectively elevates the whole of humanity in industries, knowledge, and technology. This is the way to do it. During my last visit to China we got a good understanding of the Chinese leaderships work and we thank them for their hospitality and for what they have taken on their shoulders to bring peace to humanity. The problem is for us to understand our power. For me, today is the birthday of the father and it is precious. Go inside your inner being and try, in the way you made your Gans' and see if you have the power to create something. Now understand that you have a permanent reactor radiating, you don't need to buy the power source to rotate it to see if power comes out. (:50). You know that it exists and is there because it has led to your creation and you understand that you didn't have access to this**



gem, but now you do. Now I don't need the intermediary of the brain to put me in touch with my soul to give me what I want. I get rid of the middle man which is the emotion of physicality and the use of the brain. *This is what was missing from the vocabulary of the power of the man to understand that we needed an intermediary between the Sun and the Earth and the interaction of the fields of the Earth to create the O and H that it lead through interaction to the creation of AA that it lead to the creation of me, and then I created another intermediary called the brain between what I have gathered from the Sun to feed my soul, to create the physicality.* So we have become the subsidiary of the subsidiary the subsidiary of the subsidiary of a bigger company. Now we understand **that the company has one central management, control and that is the purity of the thought and emotion of the soul.** When the Sun radiates the light, the energy, the fields it doesn't decide that this one is going to my little sun, the Earth, (:52). or it goes to my bigger sun, Jupiter or Venus, it releases its energy and everybody takes according to what they need, and **this is what has become the soul of the man, we have to understand this so that we can step into the next cycle. We do not need an intermediary in the name of god or whatever.** We need the understanding of the operation of our souls and that doesn't need an intermediary. When you want bread but you don't know how to make it you go to the baker, but when you learn how to bake bread then you never put a ooft in the bakery, because you make your own bread to your own taste and pleasure that it satisfies your soul. Now we have to learn the process so that there is no baker between the bread and our own pleasure in eating it. We don't need a faith, or others who in space oofls us saying that they know the god and want to take us to him, and call me the prophet this or that. **We all know the path to the Creator and that is the gift with these teachings and knowledge. It's you who has to decide. In time to come these teachings will become the norm of humanity.** Up to now Christ said, Mohammad ??, Bahaula had somebody to correct his writings, but **now you hear the words of God from the mouth of God, the Creator through the intermediary of the soul of the man.** (:54). You need no intermediaries and **if you understand this there are no souls that would ever destroy it will accommodate that it exists and lets others exist and it's a peaceful co-existence.** This is the process we have started and we have done a lot of work in the background. This week I tried different ways to establish to get the message, **and I set out to get the message and 3 days ago the message came, that the souls have accommodated, and then it was strange that we had been told that they were going to make such a move (?Jerusalem).** We already knew but we wanted a confirmation that physicality has received the message. **Dr. Paris as a member of the EC we have respected your wishes.** Rick shows his board of different size and shape magnets. You see these magnets, they all have fields, (:56). and all have collectively decided that this is the position we take. The shape, size, color is irrelevant because collectively, **I have decided with the other magnet on the other side, that this is the position I take in order for him to be there. You can compare each of the magnets that you see there to the soul of each one of you. If you bring one of these magnets close enough to a position near to another and even though you can't see it, there are interactions of the fields which are dynamic all the time, and it leads to the creation of a matter in the state of the power of the magnets, so every one of them is capable to create matter states at the dimension and strength of the field of the transition between the 2, as everyone has a capability of manifestation of physicality.**

You call one the Earth, the Sun, the STM and one the STP. **Why do we call it the soul of physicality? (:58). Because it has a soul that in the dimension of its existence in interaction with the fields of the soul and the Earth has lead to manifestation of its physical dimension.** This is exactly what Peter showed us months ago. The interaction of the fields of the STM and the STP and in interaction with a third dimension which are the fields of the Earth has lead to the creation of physical manifestation of the man. This is if you understand, a matter is made, a matter state manifestation of the existence as we look exists on this platform (the table with the magnets). **Each one of the fields of these magnets in interaction with each other are creating different matter states amongst and between each other, because they need them to decay that the others can use. Collective consciousness of sharing collectively the totality of the energies which are available. This is the state of peace.** This is a state in a matter state we can achieve, but in the physical state of the man we have not understood. (1:00). In the interaction of my knowledge and physicality with yours we make a "bread" that is a physical manifestation of our interaction of the fields, we make a car, a pen, in interaction of the STM in the soul of his gravity we make the human body, in interaction and presence of the third dimension of the fields which are the Earth. In the interaction of the Sun and the solar fields and Jupiter, Saturn and Earth **we make other things because each one has a soul of itself.** The sooner we understand this the sooner we'll achieve the state of the magnets you see on this board with the STM then collectively we have entered into a new dimension which is a collect U Community, collective peace, collective consciousness of peace. Move any of these magnets ... they all have to move to accommodate a peaceful transition, it doesn't matter about the size. ... if you make a wrong move the whole thing collapses. (1:02). This is what we have to step into, and collectively have to ?? **We move in and create a condition that doesn't allow the others to create conflict, and then we move out.** Collectively the human race is coming and achieving the position. **Peace through the operation of the STM is the cornerstone of the peace on this planet and now collectively we have decided that we don't use the ooft or a pen, but we decide through the soul.** The most advanced technologies created by man to make the tools of war, is perfect, because we needed that knowledge to transfer into making tools of peace, it's just a different application, it's making a tank or using the same metal to make a piano. One kills and the other is a music to the ears. Collectively in the understanding we are triggering the souls to understand their own power. (1:04). **Because up to now by keeping man away from the truth of his own power through the name of religions and gurus or whatever, that they themselves could gain the power. Now we give the power back to the STM so that no one can abuse it,** except if the man decides to abuse himself. Rick makes magic with the magnets. The big magnet is the STM, .. **the STM is a control of the physicality and in so many ways the physicality is (now) a controller of the STM. (1:06). and we don't need that intermediary.** ?? The little magnet is the STM in the gap between itself and the large black one, creates a bigger physicality manifestation of the body, but internally it dictates the position in respect to the others, and visa versa when the physicality joins the STM its the same game, Yin & Yang and Yang & Yin, it's all the same. **Those who are worried about what is going to happen, they should be confident that nothing is going to happen because they can create peace** and influence, because a little magnet as you have seen dictates the move of the others. The problem with us is that it took 4 years to get here, and it has taken 6,000 years

to oofl the man. **We wanted it to rain, because we wished for it, it was our desire because our soul would have been hurt, and in that process we didn't need to sacrifice a virgin (old Pagan ritual), that the soul of the virgin changes the dimension of the physicality that it leads to confirmation of the change, which is the rain.** (1:08). Raining in the heart more then in the physicality of the rain form the sky. It's the raining of the heart more then the loss of a life that created the rain in physicality because it was the wish, and that is what man never understood. Because we can, we don't need to sacrifice (virgin) we need to comprehend the principle and now gradually with these teachings the humanity is moving in that direction. **Someone said to me, Mr. Keshe it took Christ and Moses tens of decades to become in numbers what you have become in less then half a decade. Because this time we have come to change and we have not come to rob.** We have come to teach and when you teach you move fast. Because all of us understand, the KF in less then 5 years since we started teaching (I have been teaching totally 10 years), have passed the number of followers of Moses and Jesus in at least the first 3 centuries of their lives. **Collectively we have decided and collectively we bring the change. Because the soul of every one of us has the power to do, but we were not aware of our own power.** Now we are and now we don't need the dimension of physicality to go and march we know that within the wishes of our soul we can change and to let the other souls know that, I am not happy with the war. (1:10). And I am sure that you are not happy also and you'll find a position because I am a man of peace, then the tools are made for that to be achieved. **I will achieve peace during my time on this planet and it will be everlasting peace because we open the man, his eyes to his physical eyes that he is in power of the control of peacefulness,** and if he doesn't want conflict, as we have seen with the magnets they will move away. I stay there but I am not prepared to fight. I take my distance but we are all at peace. This is what you call collective consciousness. **Because we have all become collectively conscious and we know that we have the power to produce everything we need, the knowledge of the universe is in our hands. Therefore there is no need now to kill, to destroy, to see another package of energy as oofd and to steal it.** Thy shall not steal, when you take a bite in the flesh of a meat you have stolen from the soul of that animal. Now understand the true meaning of, thy shall not steal. **Man (will) become correct when he looses his digestive system so that he doesn't commit a crime to kill another, until then man will go through the process of conversion. Man will not commit a crime by looking at another person's partner, because he knows he has (already) achieved through partnership, his (own) soul.** (1:12). Man will not do anything wrong because he works through his soul and not his physicality and the process has started. This was our wish and we have achieved it. **The whole purpose of the current cycle of Messengers is that the time has come to use the power (within you) and you can and you don't need thief another.** This is going to be very harsh for those who benefited by stealing from the soul of the others but in time what they have stolen will be used for the benefit of the man to teach those, the houses of god, be it the Church, Synogue, or Mosque, they will become the places of teaching the new technology ?? the soul. And when they all teach the same will there be any god to fight about. Now you understand. It's no use going and destroying all the Churches etc. ... now the Moslems, Jews and Christians will go to these places to learn that these are the houses of the STM and not for the abuse of the man. **Then collectively you'll find out that there is only one god and this is the correct**

**operation of the STM.** We have done with the Temples, Mosques, etc. because even the religious leaders are made of the same and they'll walk the same way, this is what I can and will do, and I have done. I don't wish because I know that it was a term that man could understand. Now you understand that I have come to do and will do, then it's done. Now let us work collectively to understand the technology more that in the process we become more aware of the ?? gains of physicality and how we can enjoy it and not that we need it. I said, **that when we fully understand the technology then everything that we do will be out of the pleasure of seeing what happens and not that I need to do to give from my physicality for it to suffer.** (1:15). Going to a lab to make a machine to see if it can fly sideways while it is going up and down, will become a pleasure. Because I don't need to worry about the money because it is already there, which is no need for me because I know how to tap the energy out of the ?? or go hungry, I go and see what other games there are. This is how the U works, there are no banks, Churches or credit cards. It's the time to enjoy being part of the creation. We have no factories in the U that the man has to give from his suffering soul to be able to find something to feed himself. Now we make it available. The way we have enlightened leaders of different groups and organizations that they are coming to understand that there is no need to go to war because it is not in our intention. Now we understand the process of peace, through not wasting time by being in pleasure, but I go and open a cafe, the coffee comes because I see the others coming in and sitting down and I taking pleasure in having served them. Because I have within my power the create a coffee in a cup with the different tastes even though it's the same water, **and I enjoy being able to serve to see their pleasure. Now we understand the total process and it's for us to make the change that we can and we don't need to wish.** (1:17). Any questions. The dog barks ... we have accepted responsibility for him and he gives us so much pleasure. Q: If you can repeat several times so everyone gets it, how the bread, man and other elements are created. Rick says, you tend to tell the story in many different ways so that everyone eventually gets it. .. **The beauty of the teaching is that it is recorded so you can just replay it and every time you listen to it you get a different emotion and understanding.** That's a good point. In the past it used to be the word of the mouth and it became (1:19). a "Chinese Whispering", and now we have the recording and it's the exact words that were said. The point with the present teachings is that there is no Chinese Whisper, **when I teach specifically in certain times it comes through the soul of the Creator, my mouth is the physical transformation of the knowledge. I have been aware of the existence of the soul of the Creator within my soul from the time that I accepted the mission.** The choice of the body and physicality has been promised centuries and thousands of years ago. In reality we had to wait for the technology and the development of the understanding of the man that there are no more "Hafizes" (abuses). That there are no more story tellers with the Chinese whisperers to suit the man. When you hear the word, you hear the word of the Creator at that time it is spoken, and that's all it is. Never claim it and it shall never be claimed. (Farsi). **It means if you don't want to stand out become part of the crowd, and when you are part of the crowd you can dictate which way the crowd goes because they oflow you, and this is the way we have come.** (1:21). We have taken a position to create peace and we shall achieve. **All the guns, hatred, and opposition to us is meaningless, it just shows more and more of (ones) incapability, their weakness, and of what we can, do and we deliver what the humanity needs,**

because in totality we are fed up with destruction. We hear the STM and we respond to it. We see a mother giving life to a child to become a soldier to be the pride of his nation because she wants to be powerful, I am, I can bring to be a nation that we control, but when the bullet goes and that child dies the mother curses herself and suffers for life, what happened to my son. Outside she might be proud that her son lost his life for the nation, but inside she cries the loss. And this is what our purpose is, not to have the cry, the pride, the pain, and to not pretend to be joyful. This is what the ?? are, you don't need to go back, **all my teachings are recorded, you hear it from the horses mouth. No one can interpret it, the minute you ask for somebody to interpret it, what it says and means, (1:23). it means that you have not understood part of the teaching, go back and understand it and you will have elevated yourself.** You don't need any messengers, priests, etc.. to interpret it for you. Because when they interpret you have become a slave to their interpretation because they can use it. This is the beauty of the present time, education for all, everybody can read, listen and comprehend. Now you can educate yourself. You want me to explain in different ways, it's the same story, but now you have the recording, just press replay, then there is no Chinese Whisperer. Jan says he understood but he was asking for everybody else to understand. No everybody understood. (1:25). Shrtoa from Australia, but from Georgia. Q: **Every Orthodox Easter the Orthodox Christians have a miracle that takes place in Jerusalem at the tomb of Jesus, a "holy flame" comes over only for the Orthodox Church.** I would love to understand this and how can we explain this. It ?? doesn't burn for a few hours (fire that doesn't burn but can light candles)? You should have answered it yourself. Actually I answered it myself ... so let us know how you explain it. It's a blue fire plasma (1:27). but why does it only happens on O Easter. **Many scientists tried to explain and measure it. They measured radiation, not radiation but magnetic fields, but they can explain it properly.** I am not sure how it's created. **No, let's go through it by yourself and not by me, because you are intelligent enough. Go back on the time and event. The Tomb of Christ. Can we analyze it and open it up, can you as a Christian explain to us. Does a Jew or Moslem see the same light or is it just available to the Christians? Everybody can see it but it (1:29). only comes over an Orthodox Church's representative or High Priest.** Can you tell us the origin of it? I am not sure I can read it. it happens annually on that day to a Holy Father of the Church at the Tomb of Christ on Easter which eventually forms a column of light containing fire from which candles are lit and used to light the candle of the Church and pilgrims in attendance. (1:30). The fire is said to spontaneously light other candles and lamps around the Church. The clergy claims that the fire doesn't burn them. You are the interpreter for us we are Jews, Moslems etc. I am not ... **No, no you brought it and you understand it and your knowledge is equal to that high priest and the prophets of the past. Go to your soul and explain it to us. This is what you have to do in the space. ... You are knowledgeable enough to understand.** Do the candles get lit one by one by themselves physically or do they come by the light of the man that their fields, their physicality lights the light of the candle? ... **you are exactly in this position as Alex was 2 years ago when he brought the beads up, yeah, or when we showed the MaGrav System. There is a purpose that you are here and it's very important. There is a reason you are here at this time and minute and bringing such a thing up with these teachings. It's not coincidental** but we have to understand and for you, a man at your level, coming

from the O Christian background, from Georgia, somewhere in the Middle East and now gone to Australia. (1:32). There is a purpose for it. Let's explore the purpose that you understand it and explore it and don't teach it. Jalal brought up yesterday that **there are twins in the Middle East that when the daylight comes up they go paralyzed in their arms and legs and can't do anything, but at sunset they can move again. And there is a girl in Iraq that in the daytime she grows hair and at night all the hairs fall off.** He asked if I can explain this. Jalal is he on line to explain this? Okay, Jalal you're a Moslem, you have the Christians, and you are both speaking about the same thing in different dimension, you explain what happened in those 2 cases, that through the light of the soul of a Moslem a Christian can understand about the manifestation of his own prophet, that he doesn't (just) believe but he also understands the future. (he's at work) Am I allowed to do the explanation. Yes, please. **Now I am a (person brought up as) a Jewish, Moslem, Bahai and now I have to teach you lot, but it is all names, so you can forget about it. The reason I don't believe in any of the religions, is because I know through my soul, that it was a game to guide the man. (1:34). There was nothing wrong in it, but man couldn't understand and he had to mature and do it step by step.** I am not Jew, Christian, nor Bahai nor anything else. I am a human in the STM who believes in the equality of all. I passed and matured to understand that there was a purpose for the names and they had ?? and now we see in the physicality and what Trump has done. But why does a child go paralyzed, twins everyday on the sunrise? It's a miracle, something we don't understand? Yes, up to now if you were not versed with the new understanding of the work of the plasma. **Now if you understand that everything in the body is field dependent, you should have been able to answer it. The MG fields of going to sleep or ?? has a strength. Crying has a strength so does fear that in the filter of the brain creates a contraction and escaping or whatever. Where these 2 twins are and the condition of the emotion they carry happened to have a MG field strength which is coincidentally created at the time where the sunrises in interaction of the field of the Sun and the Earth, that it is like a frequency, you tune to channel 9.99 (1:36).** and that channel to these 2 physical conditions at the point of birth is the sleep of the arms and legs, you call it paralyses. Caroline asked, if we moved them to another part of the world would it occur at the same time or because the fields are different they might change. **We have a hidden strength that works through the soul, is it the strength of the soul or the strength of the physicality of field interaction of the Earth and the Sun which creates the paralyses, or sleeping of the arms and legs. Now we understand and can create a machine, or put these 2 kids in a condition slightly at the strength of the emotion of the physicality of the soul or the body and you'll see them living full time day and night.** All of this gets hit by this, we can move into a condition and we change. It's very strange what it says about this. **In Italy especially if you live in the south like us, we have a collective paralyses like the twins, for the whole of Italians in the south. If your a tourist you don't feel it, you don't understand it's incomprehensible. The condition of paralyses comes in April and May, they call them the sleeping months, out of nowhere around about 12 or 1 O'clock you just fall asleep, there is no way they can keep you awake. It repeats itself in a lesser strength in September and October, the April and May is a killer because the MG field of the Earth in the position of the season, just ?? to the whole of humanity (1:38). in this area that you feel exhausted, it's literally paralysis.** For the 2 twins it was just 2

children, this is the repetition every year. The first year we stayed in Italy we felt it, it was unbelievable. During the teachings at that time sometimes you hear Rick turn off the microphone because I would fall asleep on the chair for a few minutes. They could hear me snoring so they switched my microphone off. **So now it should be no mystery, now we understand that the position of the fields matches about and it creates that condition. But in Italy it hits the whole environment of the south, known as the sleeping months.** ... I even saw that some visitors to the KF got the disease, but now we know that it is the field interaction. **The field created touches at the strength in our brain, as a filter that creates that condition. Now we can explain these strange occurrences and it's the same with the girl who loses her hair.** The ?? field matches the growth of the hair and the way we drop hair everyday. All of us loses hundreds of hairs everyday, the hairy men know it better than anybody else, you need a bucket to shovel it every month. Now we understand there should be no mysteries. (1:40). **Now when it comes to the explanation of this Orthodox light, understand where, a light, Christ moved out of his own body in a state of the soul and then when the physicality, the state of the physical soul diminished he brought his own soul to dictate a new cycle of life in a different dimension of physicality, you call it reincarnation.** We know this, so now as a Christian explain to us how, what you see and enlighten us because you understand the knowledge. **The actual date plays some kind of role which creates a field strength which allows it to manifest as a fire which doesn't burn hands for a few hours, because so many people are gathered together to see this and they believe so much in it ...** Okay, we do some corrections, is it the fire of the soul that it doesn't burn or the fire of physicality, so **we are talking about different types of fire. ... is this the fire of physicality's soul that it manifests itself in a physical condition, therefore it doesn't burn. So the man walks in (High Priest) which creates that condition which the Christ left through his soul.** (1:42). The other part is that it passes through the other people who hold the candles, by the wish of each person standing there creates the field that passes the fire on to their candles. **In my understanding it's the wish of all the people standing there to receive that energy, fire that manifests as a physical fire on their candles.** (correct) That's how easily you explained 2,000 years of mystery. The reason I want to understand this is that I want to teach this in Georgia where the Orthodox Church is very powerful and I wanted to have every answer that might come up. You don't need to have every answer. Never have an answer, enlighten. ... reach their soul before you open your mouth then they'll understand. **Learn to teach through your soul. If you listen to me in the past few days sometimes I go quiet. (1:44). It's not that I need to gather thoughts, I feel that the knowledge spreads equally to the STM. You can teach the soul before you start talking,** then they'll understand it. So as 1 Christian Georgian has understood this now because you have become that light the rest will start understanding. It's you who has to teach it through your soul and not through your mouth. You can do it from Australia then you don't need to go and teach it in Georgia. ... **my great-grandfather comes from there.** That was the land where the Jews had a good money making system so that is why they were there. That's why we have so many Georgian Jews. They were the backbone of a lot of revolutionary changes after the split of USSR. Georgian Jews did a lot in bringing a lot of things into Russia. I used to work with many of them. **You see you understand a mystery and by you explaining more you'll understand more yourself. This goes**

**back to what I taught in the past few months, you can hold out your hands and create gold in your hands. So now it is the wishes of the people there to create the fields (1:46). through their soul, and it lights a candle.** We have already known this, but the truth has been kept away from you, and now a layman like you can explain it so simply. It doesn't need any Jews, Christians, or Moslems. **If you teach this to Vatican they would kill you, because something that is a mystery they used to dominate and now there is no mystery.** Q: There are also icons in O Churches and when people pray to they give from their soul and when somebody is sick they can go to **the miracle icon and get cured of diseases** or have anything they wish. My understanding is that the icon receives that energy when people pray on it and when somebody needs something it gives back, their soul manifests it. (1:48). **Some icons start to cry blood,** I can't explain this. When people go outside of themselves it's not right, the Church steals the energy from them, they make you believe that this icon gives it away. Okay now try to re-explain again and see how much more you understand ... maybe I can go a bit deeper, those Icons that cry maybe people pray so much on it that it create a plasma field around it. (1:50). that it starts to create a physicality, I don't understand why it's blood or a sorrow manifestation. Are the people trying to give their negative energy. Icons in Georgia's Church plays a big role in peoples mind control. Maybe it's not that clear Mr. Keshe? No, it's good, when you bring such a discussion on the table, you haven't come to show a reactor or a new method. What you brought ... the seed of it was set yesterday in the private teaching. **I knew this discussion would come up today, but there was a need for a soul to deliver in the voice of the man.** (1:52). It's not coincidental that it was discussed yesterday and other teachings or the move of the American government. We are all step ?? in the development of the other souls and gaining position. Now that you brought this discussion in the way that you explained it in your understanding, and we tried to explain the science of it in the background. More people will come to think, it's not just a voice. **Hundreds of thousands of people listen to these programs, we have reached millions and somewhere down the line you have inspired people to think, now all these things that are used as miracles to control man has a physical explanation.** it has an explanation that they never thought of and from a layman, if I explain it, they say Keshe says, now they say a Christian who understood the knowledge and can explain it himself. We haven't brought a church that one sits and they tell you something, we brought the ethos of understanding that we all think and we can accommodate each other, this is what Dr. Paris bashes on me, collective consciousness. **Collective Consciousness of the soul and not of physicality. It's a big difference.** We work and explain and when the time is right someone like you, a layman comes and can explain the light. (1:54). Because now you have the scientific explanation of it from the past 4 - 5 years. You understand why on Easter the light appears, **because the people go there with their souls to see, so they have already created the filter. And you have to understand that the light of the soul of the Christ dictates the manifestation of physicality of himself, let alone the candles. But it has been misused because it was never understood, now we understand. It is because everything has a MG field strength.** Was it coincidental that the field strength of the planet at a given time always matches and creates that light, that it matches the soul of the man with that intention manifests itself in the physical dimension of the light. So what ?? is what we have been teaching and now you understood. **In a way you came and sat for an exam and you**



passed. And now you have become a teacher and you have to teach through the soul, **not through the physicality**, but you can explain the physicality. Can I share the screen. (1:56). With the **explanations like what you gave will stop us to create more prophets in the space because then we'll understand the true process**. He draws an icon, when people pray to it, it creates its own MG fields and decides how to manifest itself, as a blood or oil sometimes. Do we know what is inside this, is it a physical blood, they don't test it. Mr. Keshe says, **now go back to the science, we have a field strength that matches with something inside (the icon) that is the level of the emotion of the man**. Everything in the U is explainable. When somebody says I can produce magic say, explain the magic. We see these things around the world many times. (1:58). Here it converted itself to a tear to manifest the pain of the man and **within this structure of this metal, this Icon there is something placed (in it) that creates the (field), somebody understood when he made such a thing**. Do you understand? In **Brussels square there is a statue called "Manicanpiss", it's a few inches high**, on the road there is a (statue) of a lady lying down and they say if you make a true wish and if you touch the lady from toe to head, **but it brings only 1 wish that of having a child and then you'll get pregnant**. You see many people walk and touch this statue. **It's not the statue that makes you pregnant, but in a way the field within it allows the field emotion of the man to be in line to receive life**. The woman (statue) is in a lying position and we make love in a lying position that we can impregnate or make life. **Even the position of the stature was chosen .. the guy who made it understood the concept, the essence of creation**. (2:00). I know many people who got pregnant by going to see this statue when they wanted it and the soul agreed with it. There are many things like this around the world. Tom Cruise's wife went to a lake in Australia where Aborigines say you can get pregnant and she got pregnant. Because now we understand that it is the field strength that touches our emotion ... our brain has created a massive dense filter to convert its fields to physicality, whereas with the Sun it takes millions of kilometers to do it. The more compact the soul gets the more clever it becomes, because it has more energies packed to go. We say in Farsi, the smaller the pepper the hotter it becomes, they say, if you want to taste a pepper break it, don't look at its size. Because it's the essence of it. In our soul we convert this, in physicality we made. **Many people over centuries have been enlightened to this knowledge and they transferred the knowledge into the physical condition or to statues or other things**, (2:02). in a way that people could understand it, otherwise they would have killed them. You know what happened to the first man who said the Earth was round. **Many people throughout the time of man have been enlightened but they couldn't pass the message so they hid it in different statues or whatever. And it works so that's it. But even they themselves couldn't understand that it was the soul of the man**. The beauty of it is that the manifestation of the soul of the Christ, ?? the **catholic body of the Christ is called the resurrection, it moves out soul with physicality and then re-manifests itself. This will be done by many people who reach the purity of the soul**. I had said in the teachings that the repetition of it, exactly what the Christ did when he resurrected, in a short time.?? was **done by the body of the Bab (Bahai) in Tarres when they shot 900 bullets at him. In that case it was an instant resurrection because he wanted to show that this is my power. In physicality the bullets hit the body, but in soul he was not, he reincarnated himself**. In the reincarnation of Christ in which people say that he wasn't

gone, has truly been repeated in the ?? of Bab in Iran, clearly but people don't understand it so they just write it as part of history. The Iranians have made a TV series about it. This is what is not good to do, but it's the way we have to understand it, how can you shoot a man with 900 bullets, because he said I have not finished, and he is where he is. It's impossible. A magician? (2:04). Prophets of God are not magicians. **It's a resurrection which means he has left his soul and re-manifested himself in physicality**, his physical life is not there. These are the things we need to understand and the faster we do then the faster we become passengers of space because then nobody can fool us. We just look at what it is. I used to play a lot of magic with my boys, when they were young they were innocent, it's like the human race. I used to put the coin in my sleeve and they were looking everywhere for it, then I would show them and say don't get fooled. ... This for us from now on has to become a known and all these things that has happened to us as magic and mystery has become the backbone of our knowledge to understand so that we can't be fooled anymore because we understand the reason. **When an entity shows you a wind that half of the Earth will shake, you say, show me how you do it, how do you change the M fields, you show me the strength and which part of the spectrum you use, then there is no magic and you don't call him the god of wind.** This is the beauty of the knowledge and **we have given man the totality of the knowledge and it's for the man to understand it then you can live in the spans of the U.** Even when god comes and appears in front of you, you say okay I want to see the sequences (2:06). this, this and this. Because my soul is talking to you and not me and I am you, because I am the soul of physicality, I want to see if I want to give my life, my physicality as a STM to you. The STM has lead to the physicality of the STM that it comes in the dimension of manifestation. **So the STP is aware of the existence of the soul of its own created, creator (?), that it lead to its creation. It's the collective souls of the entities within the egg and the sperm that lead to the creation of the STM, and now the STM in return as a collective shares balance equal to all the others to lead to the creation of the physicality of the man of the soul itself.** The sooner we understand this process then we see the same, the presence of the STM confirms the existence of the soul of the Creator, otherwise there is no creator. **Our soul as the STM, which has lead to the physical confirmation of the man, confirms the existence of the soul of the Creator, without us He can't be confirmed.** So we are part of ... we are collectively as one and without Him we can't confirm the existence of our soul, (2:08). because we gave and now we receive from what we gave, we gave to elevate all of us as equal that we became the STM and now through it we get confirmation of our own existence. **Then you explain what kind of filters you use between the two, the brain, the spaces between the solar system, the galaxies,** the center of the U and the galaxies and then the space between the universes and the soul of the Creator. It means our physical soul's existence as a STM, for God to exist to confirm His existence. "I made man in the image of Myself". So **nobody can trick us, we just have to look at the filter, how it is and which filter has been used.** The sooner we get this the faster we become man of space. **You see the lights of the screen (stars) they would be like the soul of men, of the entities in the universe flying around and it depends where these lights manifest themselves as a star, moon, or a light.** there should be no more magic for us. There should be clear understanding that **we are part of what we are because we chose to give manifestation to the soul of the Creator.** It's so easy. Now do you want to explain more

of your understanding to us. (2:10). He draws a figure of a man with a dot for the soul in the brain and a heart, which is through giving emotion, a field which goes to the soul ?? which starts to feed our body. It's very correct but let me expand on the knowledge. **The heart of the man is the collector of the individual soul ?? of the emotion of the physical soul of the body. It goes around and collects from all the subsidiaries and then when it comes into the heart, it's like the sperm to the egg which comes collectively together and creates the soul. that in the heart through the operation of the fields** (2:12). of entity ?? and existence of 2 the physical and the emotion leads to creation of the continuous balance of the soul of all parts of physicality and in conjunction with it, in the interaction of these fields with the STM creates a dimension of the physicality of the man. If you look at it ?? other way, the soul of the center (not the soul of the heart) the center interaction balancing of all the physical souls sits within the heart of the man. That's why when you shoot the heart the body dies. When the heart stops working it loses its participation in the physical soul, to the main soul of the man to keep the balance. The STM is for example the Sun, and the STP completely connected at any instance, is the soul of the heart of the man, within the heart of the man and the 2 need each other to confirm the balance between the manifestation of physicality and the existence of the soul itself. **That's why the blood cannot feed the brain because it has its own source it receives its energy from the universe, from the environment outside the physical body.** That's why we don't see any blood vessels in the physical structure because it uses it for its manifestation of its physicality. Q: How can we create a Free Plasma with our intention? (2:14). ??? different emotions. I am going to go back. You have a big (bread) dough and you have to decide how you want to cut this dough and where you want to place it, one will be a cake, biscuit, one sweet and one salty. **Now you understand the operation of your soul in your brain. Now you have to see what temperature, what distance, where you are going to put what dough with what ingredient and where, and what ingredients need to be added to it for it to become a cake, bread, salt bread and the others. The beauty for you is that you don't need the physicality to control it, you have to understand the field strength of the environment that you manifest in that point what you need.** It means that man has to learn another dimension which he already knows but he never comprehended it, **collection, part of the fields of the environment where through the release of its own fields can lead to creation of the other one to see what he has created.** This is very delicate, it's like a telephone call, you have to receive the message of the lover, to be able to speak the love words back to them. And it's within us, our brain and soul has it, (2:16). but we never understood it, you have **to become more educated in the inner working of the strength of different fields in your soul, that I have to detect the field strength of the environment and at that point I want to release a bread with certain things that, that at that point it tastes like a sweet bread and the other one, at about a half meter away is salty. You have to learn, not only to give but also what am I receiving.** Our soul or let's say **planet Earth doesn't receive just any MG fields that are coming, if it doesn't have it in it, which is a need for it. The field won't touch it, it passes on. Somewhere inside the planet Earth there is a need for a given strength field to come in, because it wants to give but it needs a receiver to give it, and then it gives more.** Even Earth has a mechanism to know what field strength it needs, it doesn't absorb all the fields from all over the U, just come in you are there I take you. It only takes what it

needs to manifest the weather, the air we breath, the interaction of Mg, Ca or whatever we need. Now you brought a new extension to the knowledge which we have explained before and it goes back in part of the teaching very recently and it's in the book, **the Earth, body of man, the U, the soul can only expand into the dimension (2:18). or to the space which is available for it to exist and it's allowed by other universes for our U to exist within.** it's the same, just change the U to the STM and the fields of the environment and you get a bread, sweet or salt bread. Thanks to your coming to the teachings that now we were able to extend the knowledge further. Now not only we know we can give, because we said that you can create light in your hand (candles were lit by fields), And now we know the soul is part of us and we can do it better. Now **we have to understand the needs of the balance of the fields of the others at a given point, that they like, along with us, to make the bread at that point (red spto he drew on the screen).** Now **it's coexistence interaction between the fields, then you can produce anything, because you respect the environment** and you understand it, and you give to it because it gives you the pleasure of your physical soul to be provided by the STM. This is something that you have to understand, I explained this a couple of times, maybe we can go in the depth of it again. **The STM gives unconditionally to the STP for it to see the pleasure of existence of the soul, and for the STP to see that it can create the physical condition of manifestation that it can be observed that it exists. The soul doesn't just give to the STP, it gives to it so that the STP through its power can show that I can manifest myself, and with it through that manifestation confirm the existence of the soul. (2:20).** This is not theology, **these are pure physical facts.** This is science and it has nothing to do with theology. It means that those who call it this, who call it a magic, it's because they don't understand it. We are not talking about theory and theology and the existence of God. This is a physical manifestation, the Earth exists because through the fields of the Sun in existence, in conjunction, in interaction with the soul of the Earth, the **Earth can manifest itself as a beautiful planet that with it, it confirms the existence of the Sun.** So is the STM with the physicality of the man. If this is theology then Earth is a theory it doesn't exist. In the interaction of the G field of the Earth leads to the creation of the condition that the Earth can manifest itself, as being. Is this a theology, ... it means we are all ignorant to the true essence of creation. And what you have shown is exactly what it is so it should not be a mystery. Now you have to understand, this is the same in all the teachings, **you manifest yourself in the space according to the condition of the environment in which you appear and if your physical soul would like to manifest itself in this environment.** It's like you pass a road and your wife says lets go to the party, but you say I don't like to go to the party because they drink, smoke and do this and that and I can't stand it so I am not going to the party. **If you don't go to the party it still goes on, but if I don't go, it's the same as if you go and you become another member of the crowd and it gets bigger. (2:22).** But it doesn't mean ignorance or the non-existence of the party, or the ignorance of you not existing. This is a beautiful thing we have at the KF and they put it at the btotom of the website, it has to be right at the top. It says, where science meets the soul. **Because the soul is scientific. It's not theology.** those who **want to abuse it sticks it with theology and those like you who understand it can explain it scientifically.** Then this creates a problem for them, they can't rob you in the name of the Church, Mosque and the rest of it for centuries. **Now you understand whereas before you couldn't put it together that**

**you can create the condition for the wisdom of the man, which is the confirmation of the existence of you. And nobody else, because you have no right to interfere with another soul unless it would like to share part of its fields with you and not all of it.** There is no theology in this science it's a pure physical understanding and it has to be one to lead to the creation of the other or manifestation of the condition. **There has to be a creator, the One who has the essence of the totality, or the majority of the soul, the resources of the energies of the universe that the interaction of itself by the fractions of which are created out of itself, (2:24). can perfect and show itself in comparison to the totality. We are fields which over millions of years, which have no time in the real life of the creation, have separated and become small and then fractions and then ourselves in fraction become, and in interaction with the center call ourselves of the existence of the totality.** It's like you live in the village and you move out to another field outside but you still keep in touch with the village and that village is kept in touch with the city. So the city can exist without your little village, and the village can exist without you as a person outside it, but your confirmation clearly states that there is a village, and the village confirms through people going to the city (that there is a city) to get some else which there is more of in, so we go for more of and more of and more of. **The creator needs the souls of the fractures and frictions which are created out of the interaction of its own fields, to exist, to become, to manifest themselves that through that manifestation confirm the existence of the Creator or what we call the God or the soul, solar system and their.** I made man in the image of Myself. **I have all the attributes of the Creator.** Therefore we can create anything in the space ourselves. The KF is opening a number of research centers and in one of them, which we don't disclose anymore, there is a development of these things has started and we'll go to the next phase of it in the coming months, you'll see. (2:26). **In the coming time we will create a soul, exactly how an egg and sperm come together to create a soul and then collectively we'll accept it to be the soul of this planet, us in equal that collectively through the soul we'll operate with the rest of the U Community, this is how everybody else (in the universe) does it.** Otherwise everyone goes and wants to ?? the body of the man works the same way, so does the universe. This is the reason we set up the UC and EC. People (?don't) understand they look at the physicality of the people of the councils, but in fact the operation is through the soul of the man of the members and not their physicality. And nobody has understood this but gradually you will. **It was the wish of a member of the council not to see war in the Middle East, that was Dr. Paris of the EC and we granted it because his wish was pure.** He saw the Iraq and Iran war and he had to help both irrespective of ??? teachings. He did not want to see that again and it was granted. We'll see the "Sabaa" will announce different moves in the M East and we respect their decision, the ?? understanding through their soul, the same with the Saudi, American and other governments. We have elevated their souls, this is not coincidences. They see that there is no solution through war and there would be more losses. **We don't support any radical organizations, we support the STM which sits within these organizations, (2:28). that it wants peace and carries it out.** Because now it has the strength (from) us that it can receive it, give and elevate. Now the soul of peace has found the ?? tone of work through. It was the wish of Paul on the EC to bring peace to Togo and we see it, one man. **These Council members will become a point of strength for man to understand because they come through the souls.** Those who

came with a ?? tainted heart, they have already left and will leave. **Those who come with the true souls to serve they come with the strength for all humanity.** There is no theology, it's understanding of the work of the interaction of the fields of the physical state. Theology belongs to those who play magic, because they never understood so they can use "subsidiaries". There was a reason you came here and I knew this discussion would take place, it's amazing how people bring the subjects on (the show), because we have already called up on the souls to be there. I wanted to talk about this for a long time Mr. Keshe but today was the right time. Thank you very much for coming. .. Don't make a wish you can, that is the difference. (2:30). Before falling asleep I make a wish and put emotion to it and sometimes the next day or in a month it manifests itself. I have tested it a few times myself. My understanding is that I can communicate better to my soul when I go to sleep because the brain ... when the wish is for everybody it manifests more clearly. (2:32). Any other questions. Q: **Now that we are reaching peace in the M East what about North Korea and the USA, whose soul should we elevate? Don't take me there because I can open a Pandora Box that a few world leaders would resign immediately.** Maybe it's time to explain this. The problem in N Korea is not US, is the US itself. There is something that they don't tell you and I know this is going to create a lot of problems for whatever reason for whomever. **At the moment chemical warfare testing is illegal across the planet. No one can do physical chemical warfare tests. But it is done in N Korea and the nations in this business are paying them to do so.** Who is paying for these tests. In the west it costs millions to do clinical tests. Now they pay governments to do this. Which governments need this, China doesn't. (2:34). There are 2 or 3 nations that would like to develop their chemical warfare and other new technologies in countries with a dictator and nobody will ask questions. Walla you have your answer. Israel is one of the biggest clients in N Korea for chemical warfare testing, we know that from a CIA report. So where does the money come? We know that the technology for launching missiles is given by European governments, we have disclosed their name and they know. Knowledge, science in exchange for life of man. So is there a problem between N Korea and America, not really, on the surface yes, because without N Korea American scientists can't do their tests ?? call them whatever (in the press) but do all your operations inside (their country). This is how it comes, there is nobody .. once man understands the work of propaganda that is going on, what will they do. The biggest contributor to the State of Israel is Saudi Arabia, so the Israelis have a great say into Saudis work, as well as ?? because the Saudis pay the Israeli government to ?? the Palestinians, that's how it is. It's not a bribe, it's an open book policy that has been going on for decades. Without the support of the Saudis the Palestine will suffer, the beauty is that it is the grace of the nation, but to give them help and freedom or whatever, Israelis use the game to play the Saudis. So on this the game is finished. (2:36). You have to open your eyes to the diplomacy of the world leaders and see the soul of the world leaders. .. it's the reality which exists .. China doesn't need N Korea to test because it's the structure of the nation they can do it ?? they have the knowledge and the power, but they are a peaceful nation and they don't need. You have to understand the beauty and knowledge of president Zhi and the Chinese government, they don't see the need to develop these things so that they can do more for their nation to keep them calm and serene and peaceful. Whereas with the American it's different, with shouting they try to create peace but actually they want to have a war. The N Korea ??? is the Americans and

Israelis are fighting for their own tests. Germany is one of the biggest contributors to N Korea through another European country. We already exposed this to the securities and gave them all the documents. So is there a problem in N Korea, in the news yes, they are testing yes, but nobody is telling you that there is a huge amount of chemical testing being paid by the Americans and Israelis, now you know where most of the money comes from. The same thing is in Saudi Arabia. They want to sell arms and dictate in different ways and then put the Iranians against them, but now they have become wise to them through the STM and we'll see. This is the beauty of the technology, (2:38). **this is why we feel comfortable to work with a nation that has 1 face and not 2 and that's China. It is a pleasure to be and the KF will support every move the Chinese government makes because they are a peaceful nation. All my technology is at their disposal and they (west) know it. Some of you didn't know and now you do that I traveled to China twice meeting with top people in the government and ?? full transfer ?? and in my talks in the past few months you should have understood that.** Nobody can stop it, we transferred the knowledge, the technology and it will be used for peaceful application. The KF team spent time in China as a group so that we develop things that it comes, we see the peace through the understanding of the soul, and so do the Chinese. I have every respect for the Chinese leadership because they don't talk they do. I have spent months in China in the past few .. time, to make sure the process is complete. At this moment the KF team in China are developing everything for the peaceful application. We are committed to peace and work with the peaceful nations. We asked the Chinese to keep silent about our present and they respected it until we announced it today. It's time because in the past 48 hours we see the end of religions and we see other moves going on. .. there is no problem in N Korea (2:40). if the nations don't want to test and hide. Now ask the Israeli government to release how much chemical warfare testing they are doing in N Korea. How much weapons technology testing are the Americans doing there, they hide and shout. This is a very interesting point so that you can understand more. DuPont the producer of Teflon have faced multi-millions and received penalties of \$350 millions for producing **Teflon which creates the 9 most dangerous cancerous elements in the world that we know. In the US they have been banned to produce it. I can publish the list because we are involved in these tests. KF is heavily involved we have spent nearly 2 years in development.** DuPont got penalties for dumping in waters in the US and many multi-million dollar cases from people who got cancer from swimming in these waters. It's not going to end. But all of you ladies would like to have Teflon in the house, yeah, so they moved the operation to a European country and now their waters are poisoned. We are working in that country to reduce it, we managed to reduce some of it by 93% and some by 45% .... (2:42). **People in the US are still using Teflon,** in China they are watching that it doesn't contaminate, they are controlling it. Now Europeans are getting cancer because Americans are using Teflon. They exported their problem into Europe. Because when they do it in Europe they are safe and don't pay any penalties. But what about the Europeans who are getting cancer? It's heavily in the water system in Europe now, over 65 wells have been closed in the past 18 months because of this contamination. Where is the noise (prtoest)? Now what they have done is to take it to North Korea and you get Teflon from N Korea ?? I can bring you our specialists, KF permanent staff who are dealing with this, we are trying to develop (a cleanup), we got a MG field condition we are working on to eradicate this contamination.

So you want Teflon, America is having it, Europe now has become wise to it and they're going to stop it and give heavy penalties. So who is going to do it? North Korea ?? ... this is why their nation can afford these things (nuclear tests). If the Americans, Israelis, Chinese and the rest decide then there won't be any war. Be open, we can do not chemical war tests, but chemical tests to see what ?? has been done?? in the space, we agree, this has been done for ?? (2:44). But even in this we have to have an agreement for the ?? community that we don't endanger them. This is the U Council is for, their job. ?? this is how it should be. Who is paying for all these tests in N Korea, where is the money coming from if this country is not doing anything? Have you ever stopped to think about it, do they grow grass to feed the people, we don't see their dead bodies on the street. The money comes from the US through the State of Israel to finance it. So there is no mystery, they can play the game but we see the soul, they can't fool us we have the information. The Chinese, Japanese and Koreans are watching this game. What is it (chemical weapons) going to be used for? Why are there so many Israeli scientists in N Korea, so many? Or trained by them to do what they want them to do. Stand still and think about it. We asked for the end of the State of Israel because of what they have done in Jerusalem, they ended for themselves. We wanted to have peace and it was done, because it was done by a world leader, and now its going to be done in a different way, ?? it will take us a few more months or a couple of years. (2:46). it will be done. Then we'll have peace because there will be no State of Israel, Palestine will become part of our one nation. ... it's this way because it sells arms. Iran being a rogue nation it sells arms to the rest of the Middle East. Now this process comes up, now with the intelligence and elevation of the soul of the Iran government that there is no need for war as we are a peaceful nation, we see their retraction and the process of peace coming through. It is our wish and it will be achieved. North Korea is not a problem ?? as long as Americans don't do weapons technology tests in a country ... now everybody knows let's see what they do. We have an intelligence report on this. ... why Germany who is not supposed to be weapon country becomes the 6th member of the nuclear negotiating team. It's against what we signed in the UN in the Second World War. (2:48). they start killing other scientists like me ... we let our souls interfere and they won't even know what happened.

.. they were developing these weapons to later use against China so that they can have more power. Now there is no power so what's the use of it. There is enough knowledge in China from what we left that they can enforce peace and we support them. I support the movement of president Zhi 100% and even with my life. He is a man of peace and he needs to be supported, no games. I have repeated many times, we transfer all the energy technology into China. And the space technology because through it we'll achieve peace and we won't have these Mickey Mouse games. We don't take sides, we see what it (really) is and if the Americans move their position we'll work with them also, same with all. The technology belongs to all. Understand that there is no move but a peace move. Put your weapons down and I'll give you the knowledge of the U and you'll be ashamed why you even contemplated for 1 second something else. (2:50). They have to do it themselves otherwise they say I did it.

Dr. Gatua shows what he is doing in Kenya.  
(2:57). Comments.



(2:59). As you can see we spread the technology equally across the planet so that nobody can abuse anybody. 25

(3:04). Dan presents Water Crystals. interrupted ... (3:06). Caroline .. I would love to get more explanation **of how the earth is actually not warmed up from the Sun because above a certain height it is cold so how does the Sun interact with its field strength with Mother Earth to give in certain places a change in temperature?** And if you go up in a balloon it can be very cold up there so the sun isn't radiating it's warmth from the source so its field strength, how does this interaction with the Earth gets created that in certain places you get a higher temperature or a lower temperature, we know from the science that there is a warm field and such a cold field but that covers the whole planet. Is this possible Mr. Keshe? **Yes, the creation of the AA and the fields what we call the light, (3:09). comes from the MG fields of the center of the planet, which then ?? whole of universe, but at certain distances from the Sun (from the Earth) in interaction with the field of the planet it creates the matter condition,** but if you go through all the books and my writings, I explained that **Earth has a composite MG field,** it's the MG field from the center which expands, and then we have what we call in science, Inertia, which comes from the MG field of the matter state, it's like the soul of the physicality. The heating of the surface of up to say a limit of a half kilometer to 1 of the Earth, comes from the Inertia MG fields, in respect to the Sun and to the Earth's internal G field forces. **The composite fields of the Earth dictates 2 types of interactions, 1 is from the MG field from the PI inside in the center which expands and goes throughout the U in a different direction and dimensional strength for 40 to 200 km up in interaction of the fields of certain field strengths of the Sun creates AA, a matter state as we just explained about in the body of man, (3:11). and then the interaction with the Inertial field forces of the matter state of the Earth dictates the field condition of the temperature.** So the two are clearly distinctive. In the desert you have more or less a mono field which means it is a very strong field. In other parts of the world like continents with a lot of bushes and tree cover it has a different interaction, then this Inertia MG field itself has an interaction with the central MG field of the planet as well. **It dictates geological temperature differences due to field strength with the Sun which creates the heat and then it creates a MG field with the entity of the body of the Earth with a physical side and its G side,** so we have the 2 or 3 in a way with then the plasmas that created it by the high interaction with the ?? closer lower interaction, then we create life, now it becomes 3. But the temperature, the heat comes from the Inertia interaction G fields, the light comes from the order of, the internal MG field not from the Inertia, and then the interaction of the Inertia with the MG field, with the fields which are created by the Sun and the Earth M fields, and then the interaction of the Sun with the MG fields of the Inertia, leads to creation of ??light (Life) so there are 4 field forces (3:13). operating, each one is separate, one creates the O and other thing, 1 creates the heat through Inertia, and then the interaction of the fields of the 2 inside the Earth with what they have created leads to creation of (life) light in the matter state, of plants and the rest of it. This is why we have heat and then depending on how far the Sun ray is within Inertia we get the summer and Winter snows and the rest of it. **But now with understanding this we can create third fields in what you call in directional fields which we can create with our plasma system, as we saw with the hurricanes in**

the Caribbean that we can override or create a new dome effect, that the temperature stays exactly as it is, because we use the matter state of the Earth which was the CO2 and whatever to create the field of it, so that part of the structure, as we saw the plants and trees survive with no difference and the temperature stays constant, because we have connected, we made the short circuit, which is why I say in all my teachings if you want body tests, which a lot of people do, C is a connecting line, so it creates a shortcut between the 3 and then you have no energy passing through, the wind goes, but you see nothing damages because ?? the way it is. We are testing in the next few weeks a new dimension into another change of environment in the different heat and cold condition, which we'll explain when the test is completed. (3:15). Is the man back on, Rick. No. Okay we saw part of this work about a year ago when the Italian scientists showed the MG field forces of the Pain Pens in the water, where we can see the dimension of physicality mtoion of the field. Some of you have put the pain pen and the Gans in the freezer, and you say it froze. **But what you have to understand is that a Gans is like a Sun and it has the habit to give to the lower strength that it can bring it to balance. When you put a Gans in the freezer, if it is at the strength level (understand the explanation, not all of it is (frozen), it means you still see the Gans) of freezing or heating up to come into balance, it gives so much so that it can come into balance with its environment, it gives so much energy to the refrigerator which is continuously pumping in, so it's draining more and more (energy) from it, then in line with the field strength in parallel or in balance with the water becomes, (don't forget you have CO2 so there is an O connection when you put it in the water), then you'll find that when the field strength in the level of the freezer, the strength that is given, is consumed or comes to balance, (3:17). then the water freezes. I have tested this myself. You can throw Gans water over snow, before it freezes nothing shows, but if you throw a Gans snow over the water, gradually the field strength becomes so weak that the snow flies away, just melts or goes. On the other side when there are no Gans, it stays frozen as snow. Then as the Gans has given all its fields to its environment, you see the board which is cleared, starts to gather snow because it has given what it had. If you keep a continuous flow of Gans on it, it will not freeze because it changes its environment. But by taking so much it has changed the environment, it doesn't keep up because they drain it. If the hurricanes would have lasted a few more days you would have seen the destruction of the field which was there, because the fields have already replicated, there is so much it, so much has been used and been kept, but it has a limit, it has certain energy. Those of you who use Gans' for breathing you have to empty your container everyday, otherwise you don't receive the strength you need. I have seen some people put some Gans' in the Huba Buba and it's gone you just imagine that you are doing something. Anyone of the (systems) that you use even the patches, you need to change your patches on a frequent basis, because it comes to a point of balance. It's a giver, it gives so much, but you have such a big body and so many cells ?? used to every thing, but it runs out of the strength. You still see the Gans (3:19). but it's not at the strength you need because it's already been consumed. This is why some of you are successful with your Health Trials and some aren't, because first of all you don't wash your Huba Buba or breathing systems, it has to be cleaned everyday because you are creating a new environment, secondly you have to change the Gans water on a daily basis, otherwise you have used what you wanted to use and are just**

imagining you are taking something. This is why some of the medical doctors are successful is because they have seen this. When you use a dynamic reactor you need to change the Gans on a regular basis, it's not just because I filled it 10 years ago it still goes on. Yes it is still there but not at the strength that fits the human body, patient number 20 took the last of what was left. Learn the principle, understand the principle, then you don't need to have any worries. When you put your Gans in freezer why does it freeze? Because it has run out. If you add more Gans into it every time it will stay there because you are supplementing what is being given to the refrigerator and the gases ?? get energy from outside, they pump themselves to bring the condition. We have to understand the technology and not just copy what somebody did. And this video that was to be shown now, it enlightens you to understand more. (3:21). Maybe we can use him next week. ... (3:22). I hope you could understand more about your soul and that theology is part of the science of the universe, ?? it's not that it doesn't exist, but it's man who has not understood the knowledge of the universe and converted theology to abuse another man. (3:23). French translation of Constitution.

(3:44). Videos End.

## **202nd Knowledge Seekers** Workshop Dec 14 2017

(Keshe stayed in China for 4 months secretly, We look at the brain as prtoein based with Nitrogen, but when we go into space that may change to another like K, The space gap between the Sun and Earth like the soul and the brain which reduced to 10 cm, Describes in detail how the Amino Acid of sperm and egg rtoate to form the soul which starts to absorb energy from the womb, environment and the universe, The CRUCIAL point to understand is that we absorbed energy from the universe in the beginning before the umbilical cord and then we feel under the physicality as a leech on the soul so why can't we do it now and become totally independent of physicality, The everlasting peace on this planet has started, Keshe says he owns the soul of the man that it belongs to him and not the others that is why he can't make the mistakes of the prophets of the past, He gives how to create a new soul from the Gans of Amino Acid and warns that no one can abuse it, If your intention is not pure the reactor will become black, Definition of what is plasma, He has a twin soul for millions of years, We need a twin soul to confirm our existence but man has used the physicality as his twin and this he doesn't yet understand, The animals communicate through their souls, The crown of thorns was for the man to see that he is nothing but claims to be the king, Christ was crucified because he violated the commitment of one soul to another and the position was balanced, He resurrected himself in a new physicality for Mary to fall in love with him, We will do this when we travel with our soul to a new place in the universe, We use fast energy sources like B12 and Oflic Acid that are radioactive based so that we can give that energy to physicality to match the energy that is coming from the soul if there is a mismatch then problems develop, Molan or Rumi was one of the true scientists that understood the process but they could not teach it to man because he wasn't ready, Clarifies about the Gans getting drained but actually they are still present but have come into balance, In manufacturing we feed the Gans back into the mother tank to replenish the strength that we used up, he

talks about the Soul of the Earth Council and collectively they have the power to change all of humanity but man has to be ready for it, This work of the EC is the collective soul of the man's cry for freedom from pain. Reach them and you'll find salvation. )

(:10). Rick shows photo of Chinese KF, thank you for your beautiful nation and people. Keshe stayed there recently for 4 months, they kept it quiet. (:14). The 5th year of teaching starts Jan 18th 2018. ... the ambiguity is not the understanding is lacking but the connection to it so that it starts making sense. (:17). In the next weeks and months you'll see a totally different approach to the teachings. We talked about the systems, went into the direction of the space, now we went in the direction of the soul because it was important to be understood, now gradually we'll start bring operation of the system with operation of the soul with the work of the man's body, this will be the biggest switch for KF KS and those we work around us. The reason we went in other directions is because we had no other way to teach and all of you have learned from scratch and the people who come to KF in the future when they go through the KS ??/ some people start at 200 and go back to 1 to see what they are missing. Now we are bring something all together ?? ... **bring the old teaching to relate it to the new so you can see the coherence and a pattern that you couldn't see but you could understand. We brought in the E and soul and then comparing the line of connection to the Sun.** (:19). Now you **understand the slowing of the fields leads to the strength you need. When we go to space it changes. We are looking the brain tissue which are protein based, what if we go into space and change the N into K or Ca or go higher up and work in the same order of the link but different magnitudes, now that we have a C, O, N, .. it's more or less the Star Formation of the cell.** We have to understand new dimensions. With K and the same combination we see these in our structures, in the lower level we have H, C, N, O, and then you have another stacked layer that comes with Na, then another stacked layer just about double by weight, atomic mass, or MG field strength, then you come into K and Ca, then a 20 gap and you go straight into Zn and Cu, what about the next 20 gap, and the next 20 gap, then you see a pattern and understand in deep space where the human brain, we go to the first level conjunction of the action, C, N, O, (:21). where you go to the Na 20 up and down, K 40 up and down, .... then you see a pattern in life in the U. **If the space gap between the Earth and the Sun to reach formation of O level in 70 million kilometers, that the man in his brain by absorbing the energy of the AA has reduced the size of the brain for reduction to a structure of E and physicality in say 5 or 10 cm of the brain at the lower strength.** If man gathers the intelligence or he comes across another cycle of AA pattern in Na, K, Zn level and above, now you see the **size of the brain of the man doesn't need to be 10 - 20 cm.** When the strength of the higher order AA, what we call the structure of the beginning of life in the U it gives you a different dimension of understanding, development and manifestation. If the AA MG field has lead to a physical body like ours, 1.8 meters, 40 cm thickness, and a brain, emotional reaction can you imagine when you'll be able to go through the mutation of the strength of the elements by order of magnitude from present AA to K or Zn level barrier. You don't need that much, but you have more in level of strength in order of magnitude to be able to do things at the AA level of the present time, of what we call N level, it's not

possible. (:24). Then you can understand how you can manifest yourself, generate and gain speeds beyond the physicality of Nitrogen AA level, intelligence, observation of the existence or what you call the vision, comprehension changes totally. Open spaces of the fields, millions of km in the solar system. The brain is a few cm at N level of the AA, **then there comes a point when you mutate that the strength of the soul in its totality superimposes the structure of the physical soul of the entity, then internally you exist in comparison, where we exist externally in respect to our soul.** In the time to come we'll see these by the mutation of the elements within the structure of the AA, within the E and soul of the man, **we can move our physicality, not by moving it but by changing the mutation of the elements by strengthening the STM the in encompasses the physicality, then man's travel in the depth of the U becomes Zero Time.** This is what is coming. (:26). There is always a line of communication in MG fields strength between the STM and the soul of the physical part of the man. Then a lot becomes much more clearer and transparent to all of us, **that it is us through our E decides how much of the banana we are going to peel, how much of the energy we are going to show.** How much of this will effect us in totality in our future understanding of the space, creation, and our interaction within the U Community. **Many of us will chose a different path of understanding because we want to still be human but we don't want to live in what we are used to. There are those of us who will adventure to go beyond, they'll go through the transformation of what we call the transmutation of MG field strength** to find out if it is possible and when they find out that it is, they endeavor to go further on, then they become travelers of the space, then they come back to the human race and say that there is such and such a place, with such and such things, we have been there and it's so nice. Sorry I can't take pictures because at that point pictures aren't matter state, the cameras there don't work the same as here. Then we understand, do we need to trust, we see the soul the shyness and brightness of the soul and it tells us what we need and it is for us to elevate our souls to understand (:28). more of the new understanding. If you go back to our original teaching and explanation of **the creation of what we call, the fields within the structure of the matter states that it leads to creation of what we used to call in the bubbles, in the spheres, the empty space in the center of the rtoating reactors, and transferring the knowledge to the creation of the STM then we see the exact combination, work. But now with this it gives us a very powerful tool, so powerful and it's for us to understand how to re-manifest ourselves in the dimension of the physicality of the man when we return back to Earth.** Transformation from one dimension to another will become one of the trickiest games for the human race to understand. It's not that we won't be able to, but to understand that process once we learn that on this planet that we can test it and replicate it across the U. He draws on the screen. What this means, do you remember the existence of the Sun in interaction with the existence of the Earth, (:30). the interface position of the fields that lead to the creation of the AA, what we call Mr. COHN, has a great game to play. We can't miss this, because in the scientific world at the present time we talk about AA, life and creation on this planet, and everything to do with it is connected with Mr. COHN. You have to understand that **the 4 elements of the AA (he draws 4 interlocking circles), in balance interaction when in the composition become part of the egg and sperm, which in totality, let's say 8 of them, lead to creation of dynamic processes, which now tries to find a balance (he draws another 4 interlocking circles**

on top of the first ones), in trying to find a balance it creates within the structure, even it looks physically dimensional, matter division, but it creates a field rotation. (:32). Now you have a circle and sphere, a rotating sphere of the energy which is not from the father or mother but in totality is a new combination, **where all fields in all have a balanced connection with this center (he draws a center circle of green color and 4 circles on axis with green dots and lines connected to each other), what we call the STM, even though each one of them has its own center of operation. Now that I have created it, the energy absorbed, I also take energy from the environment, where this environment is the womb of the mother. This is how I can divide and have more, it doesn't come from nowhere. This new soul, center, starts absorbing energy from the liquid, the plasma from the womb of the mother, from the environment, and through its strength from the U. It is absolutely crucial for you to understand this.** (:34). This picture that I just drew, could be one of the most important of all teachings. It's very simple but very direct, it brings in the totality of 200 teachings. Because now that you understand, you have created the soul of a man, the central energy that can absorb energy from its environment, that by receiving this energy it balances back with those who created him, it feeds them and allows them to divide. The division of the cells as we see in the present life in the videos, that **the egg and sperm come together and then after awhile they divide. Why do they divide? Because this central point, what we call the completion of the soul, absorbs energy that it becomes the feeder to the physical structure. The umbilical cord and the rest of it comes later because this has already established it and with it, it connects itself to the physicality of the mother.** Then there is a crucial point in this. This is absolutely important for all of us to understand. **It's my wish that you all understand what is about to be said,** (:36). because this is what we as the human race have been craving and looking for, and we have killed many things without understanding this. Listen very carefully and comprehend what is about to be taught, because if you have understood it then **you have found the secret to life in the U.** If you miss it you need to go back and understand what you missed in the whole of the teachings. **The creation of the soul in the center allows the absorption of the fields from the environment of the womb of the mother that allows in receiving more for each cell to have received enough energy that they can't hold on to and therefore they go through the division. This is how the cell of the man is fed. The umbilical cord is for the clearance of the surplus energies that it needs to be, once the physical part takes over. Before that time, the life is independent! This is the point where the umbilical cord is made and is the point when the physicality becomes a leech on the back of the STM. But what is crucial to understand is that the soul is now absorbing from the plasma of the womb of the mother and the environment,** (:38). and in turn feeds into what lead to its creation, the cells and as they don't and cannot divide themselves what they have created now becomes the feeder of them. But the crucial point is if the STM from the onset managed to absorb energy from the environment why can't we do it now. What stops any one of us to go back to where we started from, that is to be a Free Plasma (FP) within the plasma of the womb of the mother, and be a FP within the womb of the U. Then anywhere in the space you can feed yourself without the need and terms of physicality. Then in this structure man can exist anywhere in the U, because now you decide as a STM what to take as food as an energy, as a way to live without

**killing or destruction.** This is the whole purpose of these teachings. When the man learns to go back to the origin of his own creation, before the leech of physicality attached himself to it, that man learns to exist in the depths of the U without ever looking at another energy source as a life food. (:40). **Then we become the giver of energy, of life in exactly the same way as when the center soul was created, it started feeding them without taking life from them. This is the change of the position of the man where we understand that now we become the creators. This is where when our soul is freed from our physical condition in the spans of the U becomes the feeder, a star, a new life in the span of the life of the U.** As I said before, we never knew that we were already Nano makers when we cooked the first meat and started using a Chinese Wok. In essence within our soul we have the knowledge. I always said, **the brain has no connection with the physicality of the man,** because even today the brain with the soul at its center is still feeding itself from the environment of the life, and proportions itself with the physicality to accommodate the physicality for its physical life and the physical soul of it. **Even today when you think that you need to eat food to survive, when in fact your brain is getting fed by itself from the energy plasmatic fields of the plasma of the womb of the Earth, solar system, (:42). and in the womb of the U.** It's for us now to understand and tap into this then we become independent of time, position, and strength. **Then we become independent of physicality, then we decide where and when to manifest ourselves in the terms of our own condition to create the balanced position with the rest of the entities, souls in the U.** I bless those souls who understand this knowledge, because then you have matured into understanding more, then you comprehend fully from the point of inception. In the womb of the mother we always knew how to absorb energy from the fields of the U and became the feeder from what we absorbed for the soul of physicality to take shape, and this is the way you convert yourself in the spans of the U from the PI of the creation to the PI of physicality, then man doesn't need to kill another. **This is the knowledge that was given to Moses but he didn't deliver it. (:44).** Trust in the STM because it's the essence of our creation and it repeats itself anywhere in the U. Then we don't need to take energy as packages to stop or to absorb another cycle, be it the fish, lamb, tree fruits or whatever. Maybe now you understand why we taught about the gases in the beginning, then the Gans. **the essence of the teachings about the Gans was to show in the totality what the physicality of the man is.** How the physicality is created and how we can lead to the creation of our own physicality anywhere in any point in the U. **If we manage to create the STM of the become the center that he absorbs the fields of the U that it doesn't need, that the balance it is transferred to the other souls, we call the soul of physicality for them to manifest themselves, then you understand the total teaching, that we are here to serve and not to be served, because this is the purpose, this is the only essence of the creation of our soul. Collectively we receive, that collectively we can serve, that collectively we are here to repeat the same process. (:46). In totality life is a mirror image of the existence of the Creator.** Because that is what the Creator does. We all came to the KF and were served knowledge and by understanding the knowledge we started to serve the knowledge in a bigger way that more could be served, we received a gift and gave it back in a bigger order to those who were ready to receive it. **This way man is ready to enter universal transportation/communication and existence without ever leaving this planet as a soul, because it carries all the information and**

**strength needed to be in communication or manifest itself in any dimension according to the strength according to the wishes of the STM.** This brings us to a very important point and my wish and desire is that no man will ever abuse this, and as is my command no one shall be able to even if they try. Now that you have understood this (what was just taught) a new game has come into play. (:48). And that is, if you remember inside the Gans balls that you rtoated, when we put any of the Gans in side (CO2, ZN etc) when we rtoated it at a given speed it transferred the energies to the center and they took a physical position, with the liquid transition. **If you look at it this is the STM (in center), the brain in the middle, and the physicality the outer edge, but in interaction with the physical structure of this planet, MG fields both Inertia and gravity, the skin (around the top) has dropped (became the body) to create its own balance, which leads to the shape of the man.** In essence the brain and the STM do not need this change, then if we go a step further in the knowledge, (:50). Go back to the core we made and put the Gans' in it, we created different dimensions of it, then I have a very big surprise for you it might shock many of you. All of you who made all these Gans you saw something very funny floating, and you called it AA. In the new understanding of the time, **instead of loading your reactors with the Gans' or liquid Gans of the matter state Pl, with the AA Gans'.** Now if you understand this you understand that **man can create life anywhere in the U.** Because as you are not all experts so when you took the Gans you brought some of the AA with you but you were not aware of it, in all my teachings I repeated it. **Now this time if you take AA and make Gans of the same AA (:52). you can generate life. You become the creator of a new cycle, which in its rotation creates a new soul and this becomes a way, those of you who are in the space Technology physical dimension you'll control through E or non-tangible line of communication through your soul to the craft. this knowledge was hidden from man because he wasn't ready, now that we have made a peaceful man out of the human race, according to our wish, man is ready to understand.** Because when your soul is freed in the spans of the U in conjunction of the AA of the environment which the STM will come across to, it will manifest itself in the physicality of the dimension of the environment of the manifestation. The soul is created out of the AA, not out of the matter state, but with the AA's interaction with the other elements within the atmosphere of this planet has dictated the ??split of the shape to the physicality of the man. Many of you will test different AA in your dynamic core reactors, (:54). but be aware of the E which touches you and not the physicality of the core. Rotations over 10 to 20 rpm is even too fast, those of you who go to 2,500 rpm plus, because you have to have confirmation of physicality look at the rotation of the combination of the physical dimension of the prtoein of the womb of the mother, some rtoate as high 100 to 200,000 rpm. The faster is for the weaker and the slower is for the stronger **because as you go slow you can absorb all the energies.** When you go fast you don't have enough time. It's very simple I'll explain this in a way that you are marathon runner, you run as fast as you can but when you come to the places where you can take a water off the trays, if you go very fast it is very hard to pick them up, but if you go slow you can pick up many. To be the STM and understand its operation and to be able to operate **you have to be a turtle that runs as a rabbit, but in different dimensions and strengths.** Now you understand how important the teaching of today is. (:56). You could not come to this point if you don't understand the teachings of the past 200 teachings or past 4



or 5 years. It's the accumulation. Then you come to understand something beautiful, if you take for example, the hand of the man, then you'll understand something interesting, do you remember the (Alex) Beads, **he draws dots near the fingers and 2 circles around the body, it's the totality of the MG fields, we all look at the physical part and not the field part, if you understand this then you have found the secret to the universal energy absorption.** Those of you who wrote to me very recently and said, I do this and that, yes you are correct. Now you understand. We showed this as a dynamic system on the platform when Marco made the system in Barletta, and I said this will become the center point for the education of space technology. Now we move to a new dimension that we become the creators. (:58). And with the dimension of the AA of this U, this galaxy, Solar system, Earth, gives the need for 10 fingers, 2 legs and a heart. **Where when we change to the AA of the new dimension because we are in the center of the STM we have the full spectrum we'll manifest ourselves as the entity of the U at a point of interaction. I made man as an image of Myself, depending on where the man is what image he wants to manifest himself as.** Then you come to another point which is very easy, he draws an IL. When you release a given strength, then here at this point you manifest yourself as one thing, and here with a different strength as another. **The emotion of the STM dictates the manifestation of the physicality of the man.** Now you understand those of you who said, 'when are we going to ?? use these AA'. Take the AA from CuO<sub>2</sub>, ZnO, (1:00). take the AA in a combination of either side of the structure of the 2 and then add H to it. Then you'll see how you'll for example, manifest yourself here. Because the system which you start will become part of the structure in combination in interaction with the STM, the dimension of the physicality will be out and the man will travel and live through his soul, which **means the everlasting peace on this planet has started. Because now we reach the STM through his own creation.** It will be a very scary point for those who have the wrong intention because they'll lose their soul. Those of you who attempt to make this make sure you are not, and I mean NOT, stealing and lying to your own soul, because now you have begun to play with the essence of your own creation. Remember what I said, those who have the wrong intention will not be able to board the flight because their souls will not allow them because it knows that they have the wrong intention and with it, it will be its demise. (1:02). I walk off because I want to live with a lie and the cheats I lived with on this planet. It's very much like what I said before about the lions mouth on the wall in Rome, you trust to put your hand in it and you know **that I have done nothing wrong and I will take my hand out without the fear of what going to happen. When you have that fear don't even start because your soul tells you, there's a red light, you have done so many wrongs. Those of you who reach that point, the soul will shut itself down. It means the end of physicality, the Day of Judgment, when there shall be no god to judge you, except for you own soul against your own action.** This is why we won't see many people traveling the span of the U with us, because they are afraid to put their hand in that (lions) mouth, because they don't trust the conduct of their own soul. **We will not ban man from entering the U Community, man will stop doing it because he has no trust in the work of his physicality but not the STM.** There is no theology in the world of science of the Universe. It's very simple, you took the souls, you made the dynamic creations or all those Gans' and AA (1:04). If you look all those AA's in the dynamic reactor, is a copy of the egg and the sperm and the STM, this time instead

of bringing the egg and sperm together to bring the pattern, or mosaic of proteins, now you have brought in a new game, and in it you have the MG field Gans of Cu, Zn and if you produce Cu and Zn in different ways then different dimensions of the structure of the man in different parts of this planet, so there is a Zn in one part, higher Mg in another part, makes you Chinese looking or make you African, but in essence all the rest is the same. Now for the first time man learns how to create of his own essence a copy of himself in the dimension of physicality and travel the spans of the U through the strength of his own soul. I wonder if you'd like to eat yourself let alone another. How many of you have seen many cows being absorbed from the South Pole and many elephants coming from the North Pole, because the Earth absorbs what it needs in the field strength and transfers that to the existence of life within the surface, equal to what is needed to create balance in itself. **Now you understand why we have different creatures in different parts of this planet,** (1:06). and how it comes to be, but in essence all have AA protein as a base. This has been one of the mysteries of creation not given to man and now you have it. **And my wish is that no man will ever try to abuse it. This is a tool of peace.** It is also the ultimate weapon of peace. Knowing that I can exist and can create more beautiful things than myself that the others can enjoy. It's not a sacrifice, it's serving through the STM in the way that the STM was served in the womb of the mother to gain new life. This is what these teachings are about. We are reaching the pinnacle of understanding of totality. **Now when you use the AA of different combinations of Cu, in different tanks you created, and Zn or whatever. Understand one thing, I created them so they are connected to my soul. It's me who puts them together and it's my energy that is part of it, so it's always connected to me. This is how we control the space reactors in the deep space physical conditions.** I keep on saying that the present computer and even the faster ones are not as fast as the emotion of the STM, not even the thought and the E of the man, (1:08). in the strength. According to the intention of the E of the soul, man dictates the speed of his travel in the span of the U. And then in interaction with the conditioned fields of the interaction of the strength, dictates the manifestation of himself in the U where he decides to release, or as I call, peel the banana to the level that the strength that he is, is exposed that he can interact and the interaction of the fields of the STM with the MG field of the environment of the destination leads to the creation of the STM and the strength of the environment in the physical dimension or what we call the STP, that is the way you manifest yourself. **In the teaching of this morning in the past few minutes I have opened the secrets of the creation to the man.** Many of you will never understand and those who understand have found the key into the U Community. And those of you who have thoroughly understood the technology from the beginning then you understand the physical dimension of the existence. **I shall never make the mistakes of the prophets of the past and cross the line, because I have already owned the STM, which is mine and not the others.** And if I respect my soul in the dimension of the physicality I will do the same with the others. (1:10). **And I create a gapped distance that they can have the pleasures of existence, but not stealing from or not to be stolen from.** Understand these points very clearly, I have given you another key to become, Man of Universe. Those of you who dare to test the AA be aware of the physical dimensions of the existence within the physical soul of the man. You'll understand soon but make sure that the tongue of the man doesn't speak another language to the emotion of the STM. God

help you (if you do). You can't shout, I am a man of peace when you create the dimension of your soul through your own AA and the intention is not (peace). This is how man will be recognized in the depth of space that he speaks and lives and thinks one and the same. Not out of fear but of understanding his own existence. We are not preachers we are scientists of the universe and the man has to learn the true knowledge of the creation of the U, and this is part of it. **Those of you who develop and understand this fully, (1:12). you become the captains for those souls who do not want to cross the physical line. And you don't become another god but they understand that you are ready to serve through your soul that their physical soul can see the dimensions of the U,** that they can trust their souls with you that you can bring the strength that they can see more of, because each one of us has different strengths and it allows us to see a better spectrum. We travel the depths of space collectively because then we see more of it, (if) it allows us to see. Would you like to eat the same food breakfast, lunch and dinner, day after day, see the same thing day after day or you say, **I serve you with mine that you'll take the pleasure without the expectation to receive anything, but in that process as they get elevated, they create the vortex of the field flow and they open their side to your side.** It is extremely important to understand the teachings of this morning, listen to it many, many times because if you think you understood all of it the first time, you are still in the same dogma, as you have been for thousands of years. Comprehend the essence of it (1:14). not the word of it, **understand the process of it, not the physicality of it. Now you understand how everyone of us can create a replica of their soul of itself, and we can be in the essence of soul where we do not need the dimension of physicality. I wish that many of you understand this, it makes my job easier to transport or to carry the humanity across this threshold of animal behavior. What I said about one of the ingredients that was missing from this planet that (causes) everything to behave so much in an animal behavior was one ingredient, and that in reality is for the man to understand the power of his own soul and that he is in charge and he can give to change the others in different shape and direction, as they wish to accept and as is available, then they will change accordingly.** When you kiss me and I bite you, how many times can you kiss me and I'll bite you, until the energy of the source of your love for me changes my mind to kiss, and to have the understanding to feel shameful for what we have done. (1:16). How many times as man of Earth we have gone into talk, shout, cry and then in understanding how we cry (the reason for our crying). When you reach that point with the essence of your soul you have matured to enter the UC, not because of crying but because of understanding the totality of creation. **Why have I been biting other lives for me to survive when the love of creation was within me. It's a shame to be within the body of a man.** Now you understand. **Take from my soul to elevate yours but don't steal from it. Understand the process,** comprehend its potential and live through its operation. We could not teach more, but we open more knowledge from different aspects from now on. But in fact, (1:18). those of you who have been trying to understand your own soul and not to eat (?meat) or to do this and that, **remember that you absorbed the energy of the plasma of the womb of the mother and the U to create the physicality, it's the same soul, it has not changed.** It has submitted itself to the pain of physicality of the dimension of the manifestation which is there. become detached from it and become that soul who started the creation of physical life, then you'll understand how to manifest

yourself in different points on this planet, inside, outside, or on it or anywhere in the universe, then do we need Jumbo jets, or calling you to say I am coming to see you or I am here in front of you would you like me to manifest myself in the same physical dimension that it gives you the pleasure of seeing me. **Not I am here, take it, you better swallow it because I am here and I do what I like. I manifest myself here in front of you if my manifestation gives you the pleasure of elevating your soul with the pleasure to give to the others.** We should change part of the words and writings it says, I made man in the image of myself, change the word "man" to the soul, and myself to the soul also. (1:20). then you'll see yourself and how you interact with the others. There is no theology in the work of the U, it's the understanding **of the process of creation in the essence of the Creator, and not the Creator in the essence of creation. Work to the point that collectively you can create these souls that collectively now you elevate the STM through the use of the prtoein and AA which you have collected, but understand that you all have to have the same wish.** In the interim of today's teaching you see a ball hanging in the middle of the table. Those of you who have been with me or around you know what that ball is. I created that ball and I hung it in the center in the first Knowledge Seekers teaching and I said to the K Seekers around the table, **when you enlighthen in understanding of the soul and the wish is one, the ball will shine, because if you release through the pleasure of giving knowledge to the other people at the table,** in interaction with this ball in the middle, which carries the essence of physicality, ?? as its Cu, will create the light and the manifestation of the physicality of this planet. And as we know it went black, (1:22). because the intention of one was murder. **If your intention is wrong it becomes black.** If you see black in your reactors when you try such a thing, understand that you have submitted your soul to the new dimension of understanding. (if you) falsify your intention of wishes, that are spoken (they will be) compared to what has been sent by the STM. In the present time we call it a lie detector. Thy shall not lie, was one of the commandments (given) to Moses. **We cannot lie to the existence of the dimension of the physicality STM in comparison with the interaction with the STM. Black means taking, it means it doesn't allow the others to receive, so you become not only a liar but also a thief, and are stealing and this, you by yourself, have blocked the elevation of the soul and the transmutation of the strength to a new dimension to become the passengers of the U.** As I said before and it's in the writings, no man will take the crown of kingship because this means I have to steal. No one wants to be a true servant, to be in the term of physicality to steal (1:24). so there shall be no king as we are all equal. Such a technology has a lot of implications. Implementing it the correct way brings new implications, new way of living, new standards, new understandings, new comprehension of the totality, and it takes only seconds to do and not thousands of years to go to theology schools to analyze everyone. There are no languages or translators in the U. Now most of you understand **the purpose of the teachings over the past 4 years. It wasn't the purpose to make the N coating, plates, and Gans, as I said, I brought you through the magic path. We were looking for that prtoein for you to understand how man can create the physicality. As I said to you, I am a perfect teacher and a beautiful magician, it's right under your nose and you don't see it.** Those of you who endeavor to go on this path, understand clearly, you are not playing with the fire, but you are putting your own soul on the stool of judgment. (1:26). It's you who judges yourself, there are no gates of heaven, but in fact,

if you are true to yourself, no lying or stealing, you'll enter the dimension of the soul of the U, then you'll decide how you are going to manifest yourself. It's in the writing of Bahaula he says, **pray for your children 20 years before their born, so that they will receive the soul of perfection, that they are already elevated to the dimension of the creation of the Creator, and not the physicality of the man.** (1:27). Any questions. Q: What is plasma, the field of plasma? There is a lot of discussion going on about what fields strength and plasma really is. **Plasma is a collection of dynamic fields that only attracts the strengths which it needs itself to confirm its existence and at the same time it's what I call a washing machine to absorb those which are available and they need refining to be able to be available to the others to complete the operation of their souls. So in fact, plasma is nothing but the dynamic combination of plasmas that in rotation, in trying to reach perfection that it feeds itself to become balanced, it creates dynamic mtoion, or what we call spherical dynamic rotation of itself.** (1:29). In the video of the initial teachings we showed 2 fields, they move together, then 1 turns (towards) the other, why do we use this picture. **I am of a higher order and I want to feed the lower strength of you, that by elevating to the higher order you feed me, or you give to the others, not necessarily me because I know I receive what I need.** The choice of arrows given in our books has a meaning, higher strength to feed to the lower that in that process I elevate you and we find balance (he draws an IL between the arrow head and tail of the other). In that process we create a dynamic process of the plasma. **A plasma is a dynamic field, in a way a dog chasing its tail, in that process the higher strength in trying to feed the lower strength, and at the same time the higher strength of the field you are trying to feed, it's feeding itself and others.** If we go into details of these field connections, it's very easy to understand. He draws an arrow and tip, the field looks like this, but in fact it's like this, he draws smaller points down along the shaft. Each of the points are of a different strength. It's the same with this (1:31). each point on the 2nd arrow carries a different strength. When the first one tries to catch up to the other, the tip of the first arrow doesn't fit into the tail of the second, in one order it might fit into here (the tip feeds one of the points along the shaft) or another order might fit into here (field lines are drawn to different places on the arrows). **It's collective, in trying to feed each other they create the speed of rotation. Higher always tries to reach the lower and in that process it creates a turbulence, a mtoion of the flow of the fields. So a plasma is created. But this itself is a target of others (from outside) of varying strengths. A totality of all and this one trying to feed that one creates more, it creates a dynamic mtoion. This is what we call a plasma, collective interaction of the fields that it leads to the giving, (1:33). not receiving,** but in the process we receive that we can give more to create the dimension of existence. Any other question. Q: Is it possible to visualize the PI? Is the PI invisible? What are the fields versus what is the PI? If you look at it, now that you know what the PI is, you see all these arrows, and the field carries the full spectrum of the strength of it. **You have to feel a PI and not see a plasma. In the space we don't have eyes or lips or anything else.** We have a dynamic PI, (1:35). this is the strength of the E, for example, of a PI, or this is the strength of vision, or it's the strength of the presence, then when you go in that dimension you feel the E of different strength which the PI carries and relates that to the feeling, this is the vision it looks so beautiful. Those who know me, I always said that **I carry a twin soul and it has been with me for millions of years. Because I feel the existence of it and**

have a connection with it. the sun has a twin, without it, it can't confirm the existence and dynamism of itself. At a point at the essence of creation, we can only confirm our existence in (through) the presence of another, otherwise how can we confirm that we exist. **Our twin soul is the confirmation of our own existence, but in the dimension of physicality, man has chosen the physical life as a twin soul to the existence of his soul and this is what is not understood. Does it need to be physical to confirm or does it go back to the teaching, through the E of the soul I confirm the existence of the physicality of it, which is the physical entity at the point of manifestation.** Do you need to see a soul, or a field, (1:37). or does the strength of the field give me the E of it. There is one thing in the full spectrum in the field of the soul, **fortunately we do not see things like sandess, it becomes so low in matter but by that time we have already passed the dimension of the soul.** What we call taking E at the matter level doesn't exist in the dimension of the STM as such, unless we go to much lower at the back end of the soul strength, where it becomes more matter state we feel the physical dimension strength, then the soul feels it but because of the high order strength of itself, it's there but it's not created because it doesn't need it and it never feeds it, because it's part of its structure, because when he feeds it, it elevates. This is what we need to/ have to understand from the process of our work of our soul and the fields. Q: Could you explain more about feelings, (1:39). for example, you mentioned the eyes and we can't rely on our vision for seeing fields and have to rely on feeling. **Are the fields originating in the physicality and limited to it? Not really. In the level of the STM we still see/feel the presence, it's very much like a bat that is blind** but it knows where the other animals are. It doesn't see with the physical eye, but there is a mystery even in that. In the world of biology of animals they say these animals are blind and don't see, but in fact they see, but it's at the strength the man has not yet realized, so he says that they fly in dark (blind). A bat is never blind even if he doesn't have eyes he still sees through the field strength of itself. It's makes no sense to create an eye that has no vision. God doesn't create anything that doesn't have a use. Our soul doesn't create anything that doesn't have a use. When science says that they are blind, it's really that we don't have the tools to see what they see. They say they see ultraviolet or feel whatever through the noise. **They see through the vision of their eyes, (1:41). but we don't see at that strength. They communicate through the souls of its cells, that it ?? don't bring manifestation of physicality.** I was watching the BBC's "Blue planet". I love the way Lord Attenborough explains the emotion of the knowledge it transfers a lot of feelings and understanding, but he misses always the soul structure and he looks for physical interaction. In episode 2 he shows (1:42). **a pack of lionesses are hunting a giraffe. The strange thing is the head lioness is like a half kilometer ahead of the rest, but it knows that the giraffe will come down this path directly in the line where the lioness is waiting for it. You see how the other lions have positioned themselves in order to push this giraffe in the direction of the waiting lioness in such a precise way that she can jump on its neck.** You have to understand that this is a huge habitat of many square kilometers and the giraffe can go in any direction. The strange thing is us as human beings we call ourselves the king of the creatures. What a misguided man. **We don't hear the lions shouting and giving each other instructions** or orders to go here or there, we see no vocabulary language of them setting up a strategy on how they are going to work together to get the giraffe. And yet we call ourselves the brain of the creatures on

this planet. **The lions speak through the sequence of understanding through the emotion of their souls at the strength that none of understand at this point in time.** Humans are so isolated that if we wish to see our son (1:44). and he turns up in front of us, we think, oh I wished and he turns up, God is with me. But **the animals through that strength plan a strategy and they see the whole environment overall, like a satellite** above would, as to where this giraffe might go, and yet we don't see them sitting in the "war cabinets" planning it out. **It means that us as humans haven't even reached the level of what we call the animals.** We are the animals and we don't even understand that part yet. And when the son comes we say, oh it was my wish and it happened. **Do we need the eye to see or have we chosen the eye to lie to ourselves, to steal.** If animals are so advanced in understanding not only their physical position in respect to each other, they understand the whole geography of the land, the emotional environment and that we have to have ?? more force exerted on an object will cause it to go in a given direction. The animals in their language they know that if I give this soul a push the physicality will offlow, .. **We haven't even reached the animals level of understanding of the communication of our souls, the visualization of the environment, and then we rely on the eye which oofls us all the time.** We have brought ourselves so low and we are happy with the lowness and then it's like a peasant, a man who has nothing and he claims to be the king. (1:46). **Didn't they do that with Christ and put a crown of thorns on his head, you call yourself a king and that is all you deserve. But isn't that the truth about the human being and not the Christ.** We are nothing and we claim to be the king of animals. We need a satellite GPS to see where our car is and where the train is and where we have to turn. **The animals know where the train is and how they have to guide and even assist the E of the giraffe to go that way. The lioness doesn't move a meter, the giraffe walks right into that point, precise planning position.** The Americans would need 10 drones and 50 satellites to get that giraffe in that position and guess he was going to be there otherwise they'd miss it and the drones would end up somewhere else. **This shows that man has not even understood the level that the animals understand. The symbols of the thorns on the head of Christ is the symbol of the man in the dimension of the creation, seeing himself as a king not the Christ,** claiming to be a king. Do we need an eye to see or has it blinded us or reduced us to be more attached to physicality, (1:48). that without it we would be better off because then **we'd use the emotion of our soul in the detection of the environment.** When you watch these programs like the blue planet and the cameraman shows you the reactions of the animals, from now on become the soul of the animal and look at it from that point of view and not the physicality of the position, then you'll understand how much more we need to learn about the work of our own souls to reach even the level of the animals and forget about the "vertical people" or plants which are even ahead of that type. **We have a long way to go and these teachings are a bridge gap to bring you above so that you can see the others and then you won't eat the others.** When you see the operation, that **the giraffe in the essence of his souls he doesn't want to be there because this time I am going to be available for a herd of lionesses in the future, but today my soul is not mature enough to the level I want to have, therefore I'll find a way out.** If you see the giraffe kicks, in a way we kick ourselves into the run so that we can go further to mature ourselves. So do we need the eye, not really, we need the vision of understanding. (1:50). ... I always explain it that in fact the crown of thorns is not for the Christ but it's

the stupidity of the man for not being the king. It's for the man in the dimension of physicality who has not understood the truth about the soul of the creation of himself. **A lot of truth is hidden in the mysteries of the conversations of the man, because otherwise he will never understand, at least this way he is attached to it to the point that he understands.** Maybe for the first time he understands why the crown of thorns was put on the head of Christ, it was symbolic for the man and not for him, that you are nothing but you think you are everything. The eye of the man has fooled the physicality of the man and not the vision of the STM. Any other question. **Q: If the soul of every man is part of the soul of the Creator and of the same order, why would the Creator allow the division of the soul of the physicality to manifest itself as a lying or stealing situation?** Because then the STM sees his weakness that he can cover it. Because it understands the totality. (1:52). For example, you sit at a table with a man or woman who is married, you have a feeling that you create through the soul, understanding that you would like to extend it to the physical direction but there is a consciousness of the soul, I am married and I have given my soul. You both see the desire of physicality but you also understand the strength of the emotion of the commitment of the souls. **How many times have you been in this position. then you understand that it is the man who decides to cross the line of physicality and not the STM. When you cross, you steal and take from another soul that is already shared with another. Man has to understand that most of the understanding of the work of the soul in his interaction with his physicality with others, and understand it in full. As I said the reason why Christ put on the cross was because he shared his soul with one while it was committed to another. This is very harsh for Christians to understand but this is the truth. It is written in the Torah as part of Jewish history the true life of Christ. You call it punishment but it was the balance of the position, but it created itself in the essence of creation of understanding. (1:54). This is what I was explaining in the past few days about the manifestation of Christ, what you call resurrection, to Mary (Magdalene), as a new physical dimension, but she only recognized the soul of the Christ and not the physicality of it. It took a lot of convincing for Mary to understand this new physical life is carried by the soul. If we go to Mars and we manifest ourselves as a Martian, Christ managed to manifest himself in a new dimension on this planet the way he wanted because he was aware that Mary was going to fall in love with that physicality the way she fell in love with the soul and he manifested himself in that direction. We wait to go into a new dimension to manifest ourselves in the condition of the environment, whereas Christ did it for the love of Mary.** There is a lot of deep understanding in the true essence of the creation in the life of Christ. Man is not mature he just looks at the physicality. Because people don't understand, it has become mystic, but now you understand it's no mystery and you understand the work of your own creation. **Create with what I taught you today the strength of the soul of the Christ and you shall see the soul of the Christ and understand his work. And then you will see the truth and you don't need any intermediaries. Today's teaching was part of that and gradually in the future teachings I will get you there because now you understand the creation and the strength of the level where one of the arrows I showed you carries the strength of the soul of the Christ. (1:56). which carries within the structure of the STM and you'll hear the voice of the soul, it depends on you if you want to translate it to the voice of physicality, that "I heard", and not I felt the E of it.**



There is no theology (in this) I have taught you in a way that you become aware of the total physicality and the operation of the soul. Today's is very important because for the first time it teaches you how to absorb energy in the span of the U that you decide at what point to give so much of it to create a dimension of physicality in respect to another environment to manifest yourself in. If the other environment is the soul of Mary and of Christ which manifests to give itself that Mary sees the STM the way she likes and is committed and not the playboy of the past, through its soul and physicality. It's very harsh for those who have believed in fallacy to accept what a load of rubbish we listened to believed in, but there was no choice it was shown (presented) to us as the fact (and we believed). As I said in my past talks, I shall return the stones of the Vatican back to the Coliseum, because the true essence of the knowledge of Christ will be known by the man so there is no need for a house of false messages. (1:58). **Committing human race to a peaceful life needs the understanding of peace by the STM and not by teaching.** Q: Alzar. When I was growing in my mothers womb the cells were dividing and my soul was feeding my physicality? In a way it's an energy source that you need (for division). How do you divide, you're a doctor you were trained in this. Where does the energy come from for the cells to divide? Stand still and ask yourself, you talk about the rapid division of the cells from 2 to 4, **how can you divide and still be of the same size and dimension if you don't receive energy from somewhere. Nothing transfers, part of the cell itself absorbs energy from the liquid of the womb of the mother, but partially due to the dynamic structure of itself creates the center point that it absorbs energy through itself of a higher order and then in reducing and dividing it, it receives it back.** It's very much like neutrinos that go through the earth and then they manifest themselves somewhere else. So this neutrino of energy that comes from the womb of the mother and the environment going through the cell of the sperm or egg, (2:00). which is trying to divide to amalgamate to become more, slows down and gets absorbed in this new higher order that is created by us or the cell. .. Q; because at one point when we are born our soul doesn't feed us, we steal through our E to feed our physicality? No, that's when the physicality ... **no way your soul doesn't .. nothing is stolen.** Q: so if I feed my physicality with my soul it's okay, but sometimes I feed my soul with my E which is not correct conduct? **No, we don't feed by E, we interfere with the feeding line ..** Q: At what age do we do that? **From the point of inception. If you look at the prtoein structure with 3 and 1, we call in our teachings that because it was the easy way to be able to explain it. If you look ate the SF you have 12, 14, 16 (MG mass) and in that process you have 1 (the top reactor).** In all of them in creating fields to balance among themselves, then they try to feed the other (#1 top reactor) to collect collectively they create a field, a position, where collectively they find a position, (2:02). okay we stop going everywhere (else), we put everything in the bank and everybody takes from it, but this bank always gets drained by this, so it creates a flow. If the doctors and **scientists of today look at the M field structure of our AA, they'll see this shape (like a flying saucer), because these are not static, they are dynamic and they rtoate,** The H on top and trying (?to feed the others), it creates the Spaceship (SS) here. The shape of what we see, is a dynamic flow of fields. **In reality when you put 2 of these together, this imaginary balanced field and the other one (mirror image), they try to balance each other and it creates rotation and leads to the creation of life.** And to be able to maintain this as they give what they don't need, they take more from the

environment and that is how they divide. **Our life in essence comes from taking energy from its environment, but then we forget about it because then it doesn't fit into our structure of understanding.** We always look for something physical, we have to put food in our mouth, then we are alive. **Our soul receives its energy from the U, from the environment which it lives in and there is so much of it that in feeding back it leads to the operation of the creation in interaction, (2:04). with the soul of the physicality. This is where the brain is created when collectively the souls of physicality's want to balance or control with the soul that created it, then it leads to the creation of the brain of the man,** what we connect to is easier than going there so this part of the space is for my arm, I want this part, I connect to this. A twin system within a twin system, and the physicality absorption of the fields within the structure of the physical matter of the brain. As I said, in the space if we go with the protein body of the man and they say, okay we get rid of our physical body dimension, to absorb it into the physicality, and then we go with only our brain, then it's at the AA level, which means then we have no brain, because now in a planet like Zeus this field strength is, say gas, **but your soul is still there, the essence of the creation of the totality is still there. It doesn't matter how it manifests itself in physicality,** so in that way we understand that man needs to understand the essence of his creation, it's so small that it's demeaning to him to accept that this is me, small but sweet, but with all the power of essence. it's the pride of man, you have to go 10,000 rpm's that you think you are doing something, but look at how fast your body rotates and **how fast the elements in the blood circulate that it collects all the energies of all the souls.** If we understand and get rid of this arrogance of the pride we would become happy beings in the essence of our own soul. And this is what (we) cannot (accept) because everything to us has to be big, to be frightening that I am something, then we do in the (2:06). matter of the soul, but (the reality) it is the totally opposite. **We receive energy and upon receiving it we chop it up to the strength that the other pieces in the egg and sperm can use that they develop and when they develop then they have to split otherwise they can't hold to the size, so that the division comes in. We do the physical part through the absorption and the work of the soul, the soul feeds the soul of physicality on the physical side we use B12 and other fast energy sources, B9, folic acid in the structure of our body so we can give that energy to physicality to match with the energy that comes from the soul,** that the 2 can match the physicality essence of existence with the soul of it, matching growth and they do. **When the mismatch comes then you get problems. That is why we use a nuclear based, radioactive based (substance) to give that energy which is needed for physical division to match the energy that is now coming from the soul, which feeds the soul of physicality. We haven't ever understood this and we made all these biological, mystical, scientific, theological games with it.** Now that we understand let's rewrite the book of history of the man and see how many mistakes we made and where we can add to it. this is the beginning of the opening of the knowledge. **Let the man rewrite his history and his own science, this is what the purpose of these teachings are.** Then you understand why people like Dr. Rodrigo who understands partially (2:08). a fraction of these teachings, in essence of physicality are so successful, because if he understands more, people like you, like Dr. Paris, and other scientists we have with us, **then they find the key into the essence of the creation in the U and eradication of all what man calls diseases. We haven't managed to become the pack of lions that can**

**hunt without talking to each other, or to find the mistakes in our physical existence.** Instead, you start hunting for the other souls to steal from them so you don't have to show that we have not understood our own existence. This is the problem and **why I have opened the door. Now try the plasma Gans of the AA, but be aware that it touches your soul. And if you are strong enough to stand the change then you'll see the true life of the U, because then you know you can only take from it what is yours.**

Recently I received some writings from Molana (Rumi), I put it to a couple of Iranians. It's beautiful, Molana is one of my favorite writers and in his writings **he understood the soul but he couldn't teach it to man in the essence of the understanding of physicality, because at that time they couldn't understand. He says you only see what you are yourself. You call somebody a liar when you lie yourself.** If you don't lie you don't see anybody else lying, like an innocent child. (2:10). When you are not racist you don't see the color of the man, like a child of 10 or 11 years they don't understand what is black or white. Molana (Rumi) puts it in a beautiful way and this is what we are in essence. Read the writings of Molana most of it's translated into English and other languages. Was he a Sufi, did he understand the philosophy of the STM. **Do Sufi's actually understand the soul or just offlow the pattern of the rotation of the STM and then at that point they reach (it). That's why they rtoate themselves. Jews bang their head against the Wall and Sufi's offlow the pattern of the U, and rtoate their ?? bodies in the direction of the soul. Jews make it out of the confusion between the soul of physicality and the STM, whereas the Sufi's turn around and dance the cycle of life of man in the essence of it, with their hands out, you have those dynamic systems which you bring in, where your feet stand as G points of ?? and your hands are M, or is it visa versa. There have been many scientists in the world, real true scientists who understood the process but they couldn't explain because the man was not ready for it, and Molana is one of them.** Q: from Libby who is now called Elizabeth. (2:12). I would like clarification if what I understood when **you told us that the Gans' get drained, was it to help us be free of our attachment to the Gans' and recognize that it is all within us.** repeat .. that the Gans come into balance and they no longer have the strength. **Can I correct this please. I had this discussion yesterday when somebody gto upset that the Gans' ... they don't disappear. As I showed in these arrows, each Gans has multitudes of composite M fields, and when they give all the given strength to the environment to balance themselves, they are still there as a PI but not the strength which is manifest to us, what we see. It doesn't mean that they come to the end but it comes to a point of balancing at a given strength with the environment. the plasma still carries, it's like when we die in physicality, in the physical dimension, it stays in the physical matter strength, but the STM which is of a higher strength still carries on, it doesn't come to the demise of the STM. I think people misunderstood this. The PI diminishes in strength because each environment extracts given strength PI, in that strength when you become balanced, become visible, it doesn't mean that the rest of the PI is gone. Even in our manufacturing, we re-feed the Gans' back (2:14). into the mother tank and then put a new one, because if you carry on using the same Gans, because we have it in the tank we rtoate it a million times, then you have absorbed the majority of the given strength. This is why we replenish it. In the cycle of manufacturing, even in Accra we do this frequently. It's not that the PI disappears, it makes available all it has in a given**

strength and the environment takes. This is why when you put Gans' in the freezer and sometimes they freeze, because they give so much to the environment of the freezer that it creates a certain given strength, which is not a Pl anymore, it's just a water that is left in there and you freeze the water. **But a certain amount of the Gans' that are still of a lower strength they are there because they are a part of it, mass will take over.** We have to understand the totality and not just look at one picture frame. Q: Can I also ask in regards to **Dr. Rodrigo, because his soul is so pure, is it his intention, his desire to help all of humanity that keeps his units going even if he hasn't changed the Gans Waters.** In so many ways the souls of the members of the Earth Council which have chosen are all at that level. I explained to them recently and wrote to Dr. Paris that the souls of the member of the EC, Dr. Rodrigo is a member of the EC for S America, these souls have super passed the physical condition, they can reach and it's a gift to their soul. (2:16). **They just need to wish, the system is just a tool for the physical man. The members of the EC have such a soul that it will take man thousands of years to understand their operation. Collectively they are the Messengers of the planet for the development and the evolution of the man in the right direction through his soul and not through physicality.** At this moment in time they use the physical systems that the man feels happy that I can change. **Dr. Rodrigo's with the power that is in his possession, he can just think it and it will do the job.** It frightens the member of the EC so when I speak to them I usually hold back for them to **understand the gift given to them. The gift given to them is not as a gift given, it allows them to see more of their own soul, which at the higher order reaches the lower much easier way.** Dr. Rodrigo, Dr. Paris, Lisa, Wayne and Alex, these are gifted souls. **These are the souls that some of you might call, which are beyond the soul of the Christ and all the prophets of the past, because now they reach the STM where the physicality of the prophets of the past could not explain.** Being a member of the EC is being a special breed of souls, it even frightens themselves when they get results and they see things. I set out with Dr. Paris months or weeks ago to bring peace to the Middle East and I had to guide and cajole with him. We met in Istanbul, (2:18). I always give to his soul, then we again in Indian Ocean. **The soul of the members of the Council is sacrosanct and is beyond the understanding of present man. Collectively when they meet as a Council they have the power to change everything for humanity, but they have to understand that the man has to be ready for the change.** If the man is not ready for the change it becomes like the man who said the earth is round and they put him on the noose. It takes time. Dr. Rodrigo especially with his work, is a man who has devoted himself to serving humanity and as a member of the EC he doesn't even need to make a system. **He uses the talk of the child so the child can see the magic but in fact there is no magic, everything is on the table. Respect the member of the EC as they are the guideline for man to enter the U Community. We don't make idols out of them, but we make them in the body of the man so that man understands that we are all equal, but in soul they can change. They have the power that is invested in them by seeing more of, it's not the gift they have, they already possess, and now they can use higher order of the strength that in 1 strength it equals all the souls of the beings on this planet.** Now you understand the power, but they have to be graceful (2:20). and cautious that they do not mix the 2, otherwise they become magicians and then we know what they do with the magicians. **This work of the EC is the collective soul of the man's cry for freedom**

**from pain. Reach them and you'll find salvation.** Shall we call it a day I am exhausted. Try to understand the teaching of today, because I have opened the door to the man to understand the creation of life, of himself and of the lives he can create, and how he can feed his soul in the space without the need of eating or killing another. (2:22).

Video and music and  
the END.

## **203rd Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Dec 21, 2017

(Talks about current science understanding and how it is divided whereas the new technology everyone will understand the totality and can still specialize in an area the desire, We understood the creation of the soul through the interaction the field strength of the AA, now the question is how to feed it, You feed yourself in the space by giving from your soul which leads conversion of the fields that become the food of physicality confirmation of the existence, You can absorb energy if you have someone to give to, this is the ethos of the understanding of the life in the U, There is a planetary DNA and RNA also that which dictates what is needed on this planet, If we replicate the conditions of this planet we can transfer life there the same as it is here on Earth, Are we a copy from another planet, maybe, If you give unconditionally to any environment it will change, In the mythology of man, Adam and Eve means to give, In space we can create the conditions of existence at any point in the universe, No one dies in space, The universe is one community, , Video of the work of the past 5 years with the Gans and the creation of life but we didn't know what it was at the time and now we can explain it, Keshe said I have come here to enjoy the pleasures of physicality and understand life and why man kills for physicality and by him going through it and he can elevate the soul of the man to a higher level, To give and in giving to understand that there is a need to receive that I can give more, Read the paper, "The Creation of the Black Hole", We can only manifest matters that of the field strength that are within the structure of the planet otherwise we can't absorb them, I teach I do so for every living thing on this planet, We need to create doctors who understand the emotion of plants, The process of healing in the U is through the true giving through the soul of the entity, Are there ways to learn how to give from the soul ... not really you have to feel it, you'll find 99% are takers, He talks about the stages of brain hemorrhage or stroke between young and old and emotionally related, All souls are the same throughout the universe but manifestation of strength is different, )

(:10). Today is the solstice the longest night of the year and different cultures they celebrate it in different way. (:12). Our teachings are going through a new phase. We see people who have been around the KF start to see the Gans technology while denying it is the technology because we said that they can't sell things without certification. 50 (:17). The scientist who invented the water engine that uses no oil, 2 Belgium's at the table he died instantly. Keep away from these people.

(:20). We have to go further. We have to be able to cross ?? from one section to another this is where the expertise comes. I met some people from the UN they explained something that is for us, where we are at, is becoming more and more critical to us. They

said, there are millions of people who understand only 1 small part of one topic, then there are 100's of thousands of scientists who understand in depth of the same knowledge, let's say in 2 topics of chemistry, 1 good and 1 not so good, then there are thousands of scientists who understand a small part of let's say chemistry into physics or a connection of physics into biology, then there are very few thousand people who can understand some bigger parts of one science connected to a part of another, then there are a hundred who are good in mainly in 1 topic like biology and part of chemistry, then there are a handful of scientists who understand 1 subject and can relate to 2 subjects like they are good in biology and they understand part in chemistry and part in physics, then there a handful of scientists who can know fully about for example biology and understand (:22). and physics and these people we will see 1 every 10 to 20 years, then there are very few who understand the totality of knowledge and they come once every 500 or 600 years. De Vinci was one of the last ones we know. In our subject we are coming into the same thing. Some of will become expert in Nano, in fields, in plasma, in products, in the effects of PI on the body, and some how to use the technology in respect to the soul of the man. The technology is getting a full spectrum of these understandings. Those of you who started with us years ago have a better understanding of totality, those who joined more recently see one part that has attracted them. Some of you will start opening to see the spectrum. It doesn't mean to become a doctor or professor, because now we are writing totally a new language of science. **We look at the interaction of the fields in the chemistry of plasma differently then the present chemistry, where we look at the interaction of the fields on the structure of the body through the STM, through what the physical soul creates in the matter direction.** (:24). We go from PI to matter content and the rest. This is how it should be and how the totality will refer to all of us. Some of us want to specialize in certain areas ... etc.. some of us will go into sections **where there is a mixtures of plasma, this is the chemistry of the plasma science**, then some will go to the next step and look at the line of AA and interaction of part of the reaction of the structure of the life, this is the new science of the biology of the plasma technology, then some will go to the next step of the science which is the interaction of the PI in the matter and Gans state and the condition of the AA ?? fields, which leads to the creation of physicality and life and E and soul. Now we have gone into the next step because we have seen how PI controls and dictates itself and what and how it produces, now allows us to look at the science of the creation in a totally fresh new angle. We have no professors, doctors, we don't give PhD's, or say that you are a housewife or layman and you don't understand, with this technology all of us understand. (:26). And in balance with our own intelligence and mainly through the dogmas we have and the knowledge we gained from the past, does it fit into what we learned or do we start it fresh and look at it in a fresh way as a new cycle of knowledge. **In the past few weeks of teaching ... I have started bringing part of the technology together that you all come to the level of understanding that you wish and become the De Vinci's of the present time.** With the fresh understanding you'll not get locked into one area. You may become expert in N material but you'll understand what consequences it has, cycle of life it creates, plasma chemistry it creates, and what kind of soul (from) the N material you make leads to the creation of. All these are important for us to understand. These are what I call the enlightenment of the knowledge of the present time. ... In the new knowledge you don't have to be a specialist in one thing, as you understand the totality you become a

specialist in all aspects of the knowledge. This is important and what we need to bring forward so we don't become narrow minded. (:28). because at this stage, time, and part of the development of the technology of the man can create problems for us in the space because when we look at the totality we see everything, then we don't need to be the scientist of chemistry or the physical part of the PI or Gans or whatever, but **we need to be the scientist who understands the basic fundamental interaction of the plasmatic fields that it leads to the creation of the matter state, to AA, leads us to create the AA. In space we can't go and find a Zn and Cu plate** and somewhere that has O<sub>2</sub> that we can create CO<sub>2</sub> and the AA on top of it that we can create the soul. We have to understand how the interaction of the fields has lead to create that AA. In the space we decide what AA we produce from the interaction of the fields of our own soul, in the dimension of physicality. From **last week we understood the creation of the soul through the interaction the field strength of the AA, now the question is how to feed it.** The biggest problem we have and some of you understood last week and others are still trying to understand, and that is how do I feed myself. We taught all of this. It's important now that we go back and compare it to the physical teaching, the physical matter or matter state of the PI, (:30). and the PI free direction of the field interaction. What does this mean? If you look at the teachings of the past few weeks, we said that **the field strength from the STM, in the interaction with the field strength of the planet, the gravity, the inertia, and the conditions of the fields created by the interaction of the fields between the Sun and the Earth leads to creation of the STM, and then the soul itself in interaction with these elements, by radiating its fields and how they interact leads to the creation of the physicality which is the weaker part. Weaker in the matter state field strength compared to the strength of the STM, but not compared to the soul of the physicality which is a smaller of the same.** then is should have become very transparent for all of you **how to feed yourself, it goes back to the principle of the teachings of the KF, we are here to serve and not to be served. What does this mean, a very simple fact, when you have a soul which is of a higher strength. All you need to do is find the condition, position where by giving from your soul leads conversion of the fields that in that process, the gradual fields have become the food of physicality confirmation of the existence.** (:32). We always said, the stronger, bigger PI always feeds, gives to the lowest strength and gives to the smaller for them to elevate to the higher that they become balanced that what I give, you take what you take, you take what I don't and I take what you don't need. **And it should have been understood that this is the process of feeding, this is how you feed and how you absorb energy from the space of the environment when you are in deep space.** There are no cows, steaks, or hamburgers, so you have to learn how to absorb energy from the space of the universe. **You can absorb if you have someone to give to, this is the ethos of the understanding of the life in the U. You can't just get you have to be able to give that you have a space to receive and in that process what you do not need of the higher or lower order you give.** To be able to feed the body of the man as any entity looking, 10 legs, 14 arms, or whatever in one position, or no legs and a fish life in another, **all become the totality of the PI floating in the space of the U, all need a point of feed, a point of giving and in that process of giving what is the residue becomes the food for the STM.** Now you understand the ethos of the teaching of the KF. (:34). We are here to serve and not to be served, **because in space you can't absorb**

**if you can't give, because there is no flow through. In that process of giving what comes to you to give, becomes the food for the STM, then in interaction and direction of the lower strength it becomes the physicality of the man.** In fact you give from what you become your food space to create your own physicality. If need be, if the interaction with the environmental field strength decided to be. Remember that there are a lot of teachings in the present time that come through the lack of understanding, we say that in this process of life we go on the DNA and RNA, there is a physical DNA we call RNA, **but there is a planetary RNA also. It's that which dictates what is needed on this planet.** All the time you say we have RNA DNA, 2 kidneys, 1 liver, 1 processing, and 2 eyes, but you have to understand that the information about the creation of such a system is embedded in the structure of the soul of the RNA of this planet. When you are conceived in the womb of the mother they say this part has to do with the RNA, genes this or that, but they have not understood that there is a field forces in effect that has become part of the structure of life on this planet, (:36). which is the RNA and DNA of this planet, which in interaction with its existence enforces life in the conditions that we see, sensory vision, 2 eyes, sensory touch, disposal units these have all come. A very good of example of this is what we see in the rivers, that when there is no more life in it, then the rains come and suddenly fish and life appears. Transmutation of the field strengths and confirmation of the existence of the position is the reason for the creation of the new life in these conditions. **Where there has never been fish, then fish appear, because the salinity of the water dictates the conditions and reflection of the RNA and DNA of the planet to create life in these waters.** Now that the man becomes educated and he can understand more and unravel what has been the mystery. You get a system, create a CO2 in the Gans of it, then the fields of it, you put it in a patch and then on your body and it reduces or stops pain. Or in the knowledge of the current masters of this technology, you can create or remove entities from the body or introduce them, so it's the same. the field transfer in comparison to what it is, in the condition of what you have created transfers the DNA and RNA and confirmation of the new life. (:38). **If we can replicate every condition of this planet on another planet anywhere in this U, we can replicate life the same as here, because here we have the atmosphere of the earth which replicates the fish, we are part of the universal ocean of fields, in balanced strength, the same applies. In balanced strength we can replicate. There is a very big question, was life ever transported to this planet in this way. Are we a copy or part of a duplication? Maybe. But due to the interaction of the fields of this planet it has its own characteristics and dimensions as well. It has its own structure, we are all human but if we are from one part of this world then we get blue eyes and blond hair, if from another part we get black eyes and brown hair, because the conditions of the environment has dictated, and not the mentality of the man. (:40). In this process we have to be open minded and clear enough about the totality of the knowledge and not be restricted into what we think we can't understand. If man stays open minded and gives from his soul, even to his enemies, his enemies will also change. If you give the same to your friends they'll also change, or to anyone unconditionally they'll also change if the intention is to serve, and it's the same across this planet and the U. If you understand this you can receive the energy of certain fields that are not available on this planet, from another position in the U, if you understand the absorption of energy from the space of the fields of the ocean of the plasmas of the universe. Last**



week in the teachings, in a very open way we explained that **the STM receives the majority of its fields from the depths of the U, the depth of the planet, of the higher strength of it.** It's not that it absorbs very little, anything that is of the strength of itself it will absorb as it needs (:42). from the dimensions of the U. It doesn't take the lowest or the medium, or higher than itself, **it takes what it needs from the space of the U, it transfers that energy as a plasma into the dimension of the physicality and then it leaves it to the brain, or what we call the transition part of the life, for it to decide what this energy is going to manifest itself as an end product.** It's like a dough, once you have made the dough then you decide if it's going to be a bread, cake or cookie; an arm, leg or liver, according to what is needed, otherwise it's the same dough, the same field strength from the STM. This is what is and it has to be understood by all of us, then we become the scientists of the U, with no restrictions to become a chemist, biologist, or a farmer, because you understand the operation of the soul right across whole entire understanding. Now we understand the totality and now we have to be open minded to understand the totality. (:44). **The point which we decide that this is going to be my liver, ?? this is where we want to be, there is nothing wrong in it. It's the pleasure of the STM to serve at that strength and point.** It's for all of us to be aware of the totality but choose which part we want to be with or function through. This is the key and the process we need to understand. **Even if I stop the talk for today you should at least have an insight into how to feed yourself in the space. We need a second entity to be able, by the confirmation of it, to be able to receive that we can give. In the mythology and the history of the man, we call it "Adam and Eve", by giving part of itself, as we say Adam created Eve, not only to confirm the confirmation of his physicality but to confirm that he can love, which is giving, which confirms, I exist. Adam did not create Eve for the physicality of life, but for confirmation of (:46). I exist, I can be a giver, and by giving I lead to the creation.** The creation of, symbolically a woman, but in reality confirmation of my own existence that I can exist but I need confirmation of my existence, I can love but I need to have something to love, something that can love me back that I can confirm I am a giver. The process we have seen in the mysteries of whatever (? culture, Greek myths for example), is in fact the story of life in space. It's what we call existence, feeding oneself that through feeding we need to feed another that what comes to us, becomes our food. **As long as it is only us there will be no existence, and as long as there is a lover for us to give to then we confirm our existence.** I made man in the image of myself, I needed to create an image for me to love, that by loving it I can receive back life to confirm my existence. this become very clear **how in the space we can create the conditions of existence at any point in the U, because we receive the same field strength but according to the condition of the environment we find ourselves, and our soul decides to make itself appear then we allow the field strength of that environment to be created that it leads to (:48). to the confirmation of our existence.** We have Adam and Eve anywhere in the U, it's our destination and wish to create what Eve at the point of destination of the manifestation. This is the secret of life, the way you would exist in space. **No one dies in the space, just because we have seen here on this planet, that if we don't have air we die, if a fish leaves the water it dies, but in fact if we live through the soul of the being,** you can live in the water, the sea or the depth of the magma of this planet, or you can live in temperatures hundreds of degrees below the temperature (limitation) that the

man has made for himself. This is the for us to understand the totality and these teachings are for this purpose, to open the horizon of understanding and the fear of the man, from what has become a fear but doesn't actually exist. **If man leaves this planet through the existence of his soul and understands that it is the soul that dictates its manifestation at any point in the U, according to the fields which he releases in interaction with the fields of the environment that he likes to appear in, then man has become free. Man will have become part of the UC because the universe is one community.** It's very much in the larger scale the teachings that we have started, One nation, One planet, One soul, (:50). One universe, it's all the same. It's for the man to decide if he would like to be a physicist, chemist, farmer or a candle stick makers, otherwise in essence all have souls and exist and they decide in what dimension they want to exist and manifest themselves as. Now you can see, once we understand, that **it's the soul that becomes the creation of the manifestation of the soul of the physicality which in interaction with the field environment of the existence leads to manifestation of the physical life in that environment.** And sometimes you have part that fits and other parts that don't, then we see a mixture of the manifestations. This becomes very frequent for the man of space. **We see entities with the creation of the soul that we can feel, but the physicality is not there, or we see the physicality but can't see the soul, in the dimension that we are looking for, but in fact, if we look in another strength and dimension we find life existing there. then we decide if we want to match that or we want to reach that level of our soul to be able to manifest ourselves at that level, what we call, we become the lover and we change everything to fit that we match with our loved one,** which means we become the givers, (:52). we give up and we give to the level that compared to them, we become manifest to them, but not necessarily to the others. **Those of you who entered the dimension of Gans technology in the AA level, and then the fields beyond the AA level you start feeling and seeing in the dimension, because now you start feeding the soul because you have learned how to, and you'll see it, then you'll become interaction and you'll interact with new dimensions.** For a lot of you confirmation of the existence of the soul through the water and Gans of the body of the man has been a problem, where we see when the egg and the sperm come together and create what we call the Center, the Essence. In the teachings of the past we had this, those who became the masters and developed it, but they couldn't understand it and they had to wait for the right time to come. **They have recorded their work in the teachings over the past 4 or 5 years and now you can relate to it. For example, creation of twin souls, what we call "beautiful people" (schizophrenic), creation of twin souls of ourselves one of our physicality and one of our total essence, and the interaction with each other.** I have asked our team in the background to look for these recordings and Shandor has found them, they are about 6 minutes. Rick can you play them. These are part of the teachings of the past which at that time we could not make sense of them. (:54). And now we can. ... Listen to it for about 6 minutes. You see one or 2 elements mixed and what has been created. Then you see the interaction of a mixture of Gans' which leads to creation of what I call Principle matters in the center.

.. Video from 44th Knowledge Seekers Workshop Jan 8 2015 ..

... shows the bubbles that formed in the center of the core. There is a double bubble (2 cores) in the center of the rotating ball, the 2 "cores" are because they mixed 2 elements, 1 is CO<sub>2</sub> and other is CuO<sub>2</sub>. They each created their own central core and because of

how they were mixed they have a line of connection with each other. (:57). .. that's why you have two twin center, in time you'll see light within these cores because the plasmas will interact by layering inside each other, and that interface I explained about the create of matter in the PI over the MG field of different strength, now in the coming time as you mix with materials (Gans') in time you'll see light within these center plasmas. These center principles because they'll radiate different fields and in attraction and reduction from their environment you'll start seeing light, they'll become like light bulbs. The interaction will come from inside, not as a light bulb that you see from outside. the light from inside will come form the same structure of plasma, then you'll start understanding how you can control these centralized plasmas to create different matters. This double PI separation that you see is the beginning of your understanding of the creation of life. If you can mix and control the CO2 and the Gans in a specific order in your reactors, I'll show you in the future how to do it, then you'll create 1 reactor and the 2 plasmas will merge inside each other and as they have different strength fields they interact and you'll see the light inside the ball. (:59). In the second video. Mr. Keshe says, what we see here in the central plasma is what we call the soul and this goes back to the teaching of nearly 3 years ago, the bubble in the center holds that position, exactly like the STM. It's the interaction of the cells, the MG fields of the AA which have turned to from an egg and the sperm together, which has lead to creation of this center point, so is the same with this. **This is how you can see the creation of what we call the Principle Matter, or STM, or the beginning of life, if we allow this fields to transfer then we can find the matter of physicality within ?? at the point of reduction. These are not empty spaces, they are created by ?? and push?? the fields of different strengths.** You can see the little bubble in the center. That is totally created out of the interaction of the fields of the matter inside. If you create a condition of the mixture of AA's, of the field strengths you'll see the structure of the life, maybe feed it as a field strength, or as the totality (1:01). .. **when you start rtoating at a certain speed the field separation occurs. This goes back to a lot of theories people have about there being a hollow center in every planet. Yes, there could be,** from the interaction you see it very clearly.. This is done by KS and have experimented ... when you understand this **You see the soul right in the center** then you understand that **there is a soul within the structure of the body of the man, which was seeded from the original platform of the AA's which created it. It just adds to it layer by layer as time goes, as what he absorbs from the U and its environment.** We don't need to put more Gans in it. It just creates balanced condition of fields and **from then on it's more powerful, in the future when man looks he'll see fields which goes beyond this system. In the body we call it the aura of the man,** it's created the same. In this system with that bubble, change in the size of the bubble will create different auras around this ball. (1:03). ... **now we see if there is a doubt in some of you about the Principle Matter in the center of the Gans liquid. When you try AA, when this center is created you'll feel the E of it,** but learn that the AA Gans is to be of different materials and different strengths for you to have or to be able to absorb ?? observe only part of it, if the field created in the center point is not at the strength that you physically might feel or emotionally accept, then it is just another ball. (1:05). **It could fit in the strength that your dog feels and he starts crying, running or laughing, or if it's at the strength of the fish he might start to swim rapidly in the tank or swim upside down,** because that is what the thing (PI) creates.

We have to put aside all restrictions which we make for ourselves to be able to confirm that we understand. If we accept and understand the totality then we understand life, emotion, intention, can be developed, exists in every dimension on every point on this planet and the U. If you listen to part of the 44th Workshop, if I remember correctly we referred to the existence of the soul at that time, it was mentioned just a touch, but we had the knowledge 3 years ago but if we would have told you this then it would have shocked you. Listen to it, I touched on the creation of the soul in these systems, because at that time we couldn't explain, you were all in the nursery of the knowledge. (1:07). **The knowledge was there even 4 years ago, but the students were not ready to sit for the exam of life.** It's not something that we have come up with, now you are ready for it and you can understand more and develop the rest. You can understand, explain, expose different beauties of the knowledge according to your understanding. If you listen to 30 through 50th workshops it was saying then literally what I have been teaching you now in the dimension and direction of the STM, now you can connect to it. **It's my wish that none of those who listen or work around the KF ever put a rule down saying, this is how it has to be. the minute you have put the rule down it means you have stopped understanding any further.** (1:09).

... This is what we have to elevate and promote through our own soul to the others to reach the elevation of our soul. In a very simple way, today I have taught you exactly how to feed yourself. If you are among those who don't want to have physicality, try and you'll achieve. **The very first time I declared my position to Caroline she said, what are you doing here. I said, I have come here to enjoy the pleasures of physicality (1:11) and understand life. She said, aren't there thing like this in other places in the whole of the universe. I said, no, here we can taste, smell and enjoy the physicality until we don't go through process to understand why man committed so many crimes for these physicality's. We can't take man out of it, and it has taken me years to understand it, to see the weakness and the strength, to be able to see why man kills, falls in love, becomes physical to another. Once we understand this we can merge it, elevate the soul of the physical man to understand the dimension which is above physicality. How can I teach if I haven't tasted it myself, how can I tell you how delicious a cookie is unless I have eaten one or made one myself that I have tasted it. Many Messengers of the past made the physical mistake of getting involved in physicality, and I said I will not make the same mistake, unless I decide that it is not a mistake.** But their soul was given the message to deliver the Message of the Soul, they converted it into the physical dimension and not the message that came to them. We have to decide what is acceptable at the point of manifestation (1:13). and what is the condition of the manifestation at the point we want to manifest ourselves, but **we still carry the ethos that we have to be at the level of the giver, level of the receiver, and being both at the same time. To give and in giving to understand that there is a need to receive that I can give more,** if you keep on taking water out of a cup spoon by spoon soon there will be nothing left in the cup, unless you put some more in, so is it the same with the STM. **The soul, a beginning, what you call the Principle Matter or Black hole or whatever, needs to receive otherwise it has nothing left to give in time to come.** In receiving there is interaction of the fields of those coming in with those going out, the difference creates life, at the same time there is so much taking that we can't see

the giving. **Read the paper, "The creation of the Black hole", if you have understood that principle you have understood the essence of creation.** This paper (1:15). is the backbone of understanding the creation in the U. It's not if you are narrow minded and are looking only at objectivity of an entity, then you will get stuck. If you understand the essence of that paper then you understand the totality of the creation. This is why it was written as **one of the first papers, because it explains everything in the life of the creation.** The example I give, **when the energy goes in you see a light, that light is created, it means it comes out slowly, it is the beginning of creation of life,** is giving, but we do not see it. Now you can see how we go from the physical dimension teachings of the past to the present teachings of the presence of the soul. **This makes life easy for all of you, because now you can relate to everything, your creation, you have been the creator, you have to be a just and correct creator that in what you create doesn't end up by mistake to the demise of yourself, unless this was your intention.** The only apple between the creator and the created is the wish, the condition which the environment creates, that you have to work with it. I hope that it has been made much more clearer. It comes to, (1:17). **how do we communicate with each other, what we need and what we receive.** In the language of the man we use the voice, signs and letters but what is and how do the souls interact, how do you understand the feeling of the soul. We know the emotion of joy and laughter and sadness, but go back to, I made man in the image of myself. **Your soul feels the pain of the loss, or the joy of gaining by others from what they give, what I give for you to exist. The E of the STM to lead to the condition of interaction and creation of the physicality of the STM is the essence of the creation in the physical matter dimension, in which we speak about the weight and the mass, but we never considered that the weight and the mass are from the interaction of the fields of the entity on its own by itself, or in interaction with the fields of the environment of the entity by itself, but then again according to the inertia MG field and not the mass G field of the center. There is a big difference, because we always can only manifest fields of the given strength of that field (1:19). is within the structure of the planet. If the element is in space and we don't have it, then we can't absorb it,** because we can't absorb it we can't create its physical condition. We can't create Cu on this planet if within the structure of the MG field of this planet, (part of it) Cu doesn't exist. It has to have that field strength that it can absorb it, then by absorbing it, according to the field strength of the environment it transfers it into the matter state of Cu, then we see it as a matter. **So shall be the presence of man, confirmation of the existence of the man, according to the environment which it manifests itself in the physical dimension, if physicality is part of the inertia of that entity. Otherwise it can't do it.** If we don't understand this we miss **the whole process of creation, created, and at the same time being able to feed what we have created. You can't create a life in a soul physical level if you can't feed it.** It has to be at a strength that you can support, feed, give life to, and this is what has to be. This is part of our work. (1:21). This is part of the totality of understanding the whole creation, not part of it. This is exact understanding of it, how we want to manifest and where, and **there has to be one condition only and that is the intention to give and not to take from the environment. If we enter a dimension to take from an environment then we are back to what we have on this planet. We become takers of packages of energy because we have no confidence in ourselves that we are the givers, the lovers.** It's in part of the

writings of Bahuala, that **one should not love his nation but has to love the whole of humanity**. And some governments and people who wanted to use this, are not nation lovers, but it doesn't say that they are the world lovers and loving the world means creating peace. We have played with the words and their understanding the way it suits us. (1:23). **In space if you play with these things then you playing with the fire of the soul of the man, which means the soul will not allow and with it, it demises itself, because these (intentions) don't exist in the level of the STM.** If the MG fields of the Cu didn't exist in the Cu (??earth), but not exist in the body of the man. **The elements that are not part of this planet are not in the physical strength of the body of the man ??either, but they exist in the STM, which carries the full spectrum of the field strength of U, but in this condition and position as a physical entity of the body manifests itself as a man. If the strength level is in the condition of the fish you'll manifest yourself as a fish, or as an AA of a tree or a plant.** If you understand the totality of the teaching, **when I teach I do so for every living thing on this planet, and man thinks the teaching is only for him because he can hear the voice as a man,** (1:25). **but we teach as a soul so we elevate the totality and those who understand they become part of the process.** You want to see **how the fish feels in the cage that you have built him and want him to live, then you have to become part of the soul of the fish, feel his pain and condition and then you change.** We had a recent case in Accra where the fishery has a huge problem. They put 5 by 5 meter tank out of mesh and put them in the rivers or the ocean, and they want to grow them. But 80% of the fish don't want to be in cages, so they create a cancer to kill themselves not to face this imprisonment. **The fishermen lose 85% of their fish growth to this condition. They don't understand and say that the fish are getting a disease. I explained to the Ministry that you have to understand the soul of the fish, it doesn't want to be captured and live next to the guy who stinks and the other who is too fat, he wants to go where he wants.** We have a condition to elevate the soul so the fish is happy with what he has, he says, I accept the condition that through my soul I can give my strength to the guy who smells and the one who is too fat, that we are all happy to be together. And when you understand that **the E of the fish comes from the strength of a certain type of Zn,** (1:27). **that it gives him that present satisfaction then you'll find that the fish change.** They said, oh, you found a technology that it can change the fish that it doesn't get the disease. No, we have understood the essence of the soul of the fish and not finding a cure for the physicality of the fish. **The father gets prostate cancer because of the conflict with the son, the mother gets breast cancer because of the adulterous life of the husband. Now you understand. Do we do chemotherapy on the prostate cancer and then the father still dies because the pain of the emotion with the son is too big.** Or do we elevate the soul of the father and the son to the level that the physicality of the father sees that there is no reason for the destruction of the body, there's only a misunderstanding. Or do we teach the man to leave the adulterous life because it leads to the cancer of your wife and the loss of the mother of your children. Or do we teach the woman that if you are correct the man doesn't need to look outside. **Elevation of the soul that the 2 fall in love is the point, not the physicality of the adultery or the cancer of the prostate.** This is where **the next level of the application of the health system comes in,** understanding what leads to the condition and not (1:29). **that the condition is there and how can we eradicate or change it, because the present tablets tries to interact**

on the physical matter level. Nobody has made a Gans or plasma of the disease that you can give and elevate. The new dynamic systems do, for the first time we managed to go into the next level. The present doctors have a huge problem with it because they don't understand it because they have all been taught at the matter state level of the tablets of the pharmaceuticals and the check in the bank. The process of the change comes from the understanding of the totality and not all of us are capable to do that because we have too many other things that are ?? tied up (1:30). Try to expand your knowledge but do not take sides because that limitation can become your demise in the space. Learn the knowledge in its totality, at least hear it, you don't need to understand it because when the time comes, you will understand. It's the same as with rotating balls we showed them 4 years ago but you were not ready. I am a master of teaching and I know how and who to teach. Some of you learn fast, last week when I started explaining about the mixing of the AA's in the core, I received a text from my Arman, he said didn't we do that 3 years ago, I said, you are too fast. (1:31). the rest were not **ready I had to slow you down. Some of us get enlightened before the others but they will catch up**, but the problem is not for those to catch up, we are a live entity humans, in the physical body of humans, we create new souls and the teaching has to be for those also and the ones these souls create and the ones after them and the rest. **These teachings are not just for us but are for the future generations that they understand more and more from an earlier age and eventually from the time of inception that we need to teach the STM not the physicality of the man in the cages of the schools of the man.** If you teach the STM the totality of the knowledge you don't need to put him in the classroom of today and torture him by a teacher who himself is ignorant of totality and in turn creates a bunch of ignorant children by the education and patterns of his own life. We give pure souls to a bunch of whatever you want to call them, who have no knowledge but are there to confirm their existence. There are no schools in the U as what we see here on earth. **This is the teaching and torture of physicality and the confinement of a bunch of people who themselves have no understanding of the totality**, how can they teach. How can we allow an illiterate person teach graduate PhD's and claim to be a doctor. We have to teach the soul of our children that through the elevation of the soul when they see the knowledge of man on earth they understand it here, when they see the knowledge of man in another point in the U, they can understand how to fit, and when they see another life in the U according to our knowledge and strength of their soul they can appreciate the beauty of the new life ?? We should take the schools into the souls by us who understand rather than giving them into the hands of ignorance that they create more damaged souls in the hand the future cycles. Any questions. (1:34). Q: Can we use the AA in the salt without washing them? **You have to wash your AA. Some salt created on the AA let's say K or Na are of different strengths so you have to take the physical level of it out that it becomes the Gans level of Pl of the AA which is of the strength of that salt**, but you don't need the physicality of the salt with it, it will carry it. (1:36). In so many ways as a human race we have conditioned ourselves, pushed ourselves to limit our own understanding, nobody else has, it is us who decides that I want to become a physicist or a doctor or a farmer, because this is what is expected of me or what I better understand. It's good to be a farmer but understand the work of the medicine of vegetables, the same as human beings, and understanding the essence of it can give me the same, it doesn't matter if I am a farmer or a doctor, because I understand of what I call the vertical people. **We haven't**

**grown that much even to understand that we need to create plant doctors in the same way that we created animal doctors. To be able to understand the emotional illness of the plant.** At the pharmaceutical level we change things the way we want it, but do we ask the soul of the plant, is this what you are happy with, or what are the consequences when I force changes on you by changing your conditions. We have animal doctors but we haven't created doctors with the knowledge of the plants. That's how ?? we are, because they are educated ahead of us, we don't want to show how ignorant we are of the knowledge. (1:38). I said once in the health teachings, what am I going to do if I bring an entity from planet Zeus in front of me. Because he has never created children by not teaching them from the soul level and has taught them from the soul level and they understand, they have no prostate cancer, but in terms of your own knowledge it must be a prostate cancer even though the guy doesn't have a prostate, but it looks that way to you, why. **Because you haven't understood the process of the interaction of the physicality with the interaction of the emotion of the STM, in comparison with the soul of the entity from planet Zeus. The only way you can do it is to be a lover, a giver, don't ask questions. Instead, I give everything that you need as you are a patient in front of me. Take what you need. And what comes back from it tells you the source of the problem,** not what you are trying to give to him, because the prescription for the pharmaceuticals is what they have paid me to do. **The process of healing in the U is the true giving through the soul of the entity and not the force of the physicality of the entity, in the condition of the man's level of understanding.** This is the key, this is how all of us become man of space, because we understand what is the matter condition of the physicality of our life, belongs to us, we have to educate ourselves (1:40). to understand the level of the soul, then we become educated in the world of the universal community. **Q: Are there some clues of how to give from the soul of the physicality or the higher level central soul so as to enable them to merge or for us to be able to maintain the soul of physicality ? higher level central soul in space? Not really. You have to feel it. I presume that you want to teach yourself. If you have a lover or wife or children, when you lie next to them, try to feel their needs and usually you find out that they are takers. They are 99% takers, very few are givers and it disturbs you.** You get up and you leave the bed, because you are there to give but they want to take more than what you can give and that is not acceptable to you. We have to feel the emotion. **This is what angers me a lot and puts me to silence a lot of the times, is that I see that they are takers but they pretend to be givers and they talk as if they are givers. (1:42). Deception by the physicality of the man, but seeing the truth through the STM.** There is no method, you feel it and you understand it. **The only method is to trust in ones soul.** There are many thieves of Baghdad across the U and especially in the race of the man. And they call it, I love you through the love of man, but through deception of the physicality. **Q: So trust, I will know, give equals take.... You just give, don't ever take.** There are a lot of things we don't understand. There are **stages of what I call a stroke or brain hemorrhage. If you offlow people who have had a brain hemorrhage, at a young age you see different effects. In ages 18 to 25, and if it's at a point that so much information is created in the brain that it's going down to the physicality it stops receiving and giving more in the E,** you see stroke in the upper part of the spinal cord just at the point of the interaction of the fields of the brain with the physical part, or the interaction of the STM with the physical soul of the life. (1:44). It



usually leads to heavy paralysis which ?? and the rest. If you have a stroke between the age of 35 to 45, you get a different stroke, a behavioral stroke. And it changes due to position and understanding. ... In the ones past 45 you see physical damage type of stroke, but there is a hidden emotional damage stroke that we are not aware of, but you can analyze it. It brings people a lot of anger, people who forget damages, positions, forgetting ?? Anger by misbehavior of the youth, because we don't understand, I have been good and have done good, then why am I in this position, and this is huge. The world of science has never studied this, but people who have a stroke around age of 40 will have a lot of anger, and a feeling of a shortness of time, not being enough time. I have been hit in midlife so I might not have time. They tend to jump in conversations and not let you finish your sentence, because 'I don't have time I want to say what I have to say because if the next stroke comes I am gone and I won't be able to say what I want to say. At the same time it brings a shortness of understanding in the younger generation because they are wasting time, there is no time, 'I have had it at the age of 40 so I can die so I don't have time for nonsense. We see behavioral and sometimes physical changes. If you have stroke in 50's you already have had the time so psychologically you accept it, that we have lived our lives. (1:46). Therefore the stroke creates a massive physical disabilities, usually on the left side because it hits you in the direction of the heart emotion. Or it hits you on the right side, it depends on the level of the E ?? and the position of the heart. But the man goes calm and quiet because he has already accepted demise to be around the corner ... **The world of science never looked at the emotion of the stroke, the level of not wanting to live in the physical dimension, but the force of the E of the STM** had not yet finished, there is still something to do and learn. None of the medical research ever looks at the stroke through the STM and what condition of E it creates in the body. We haven't even mastered this part of our lives yet. We have to become aware of our own physical life and be part of it (1:48). to understand the work of the STM with the physicality. Why do we become forgetful, agitated, why not remembering when we have a stroke around 40 to 45 years old, and why the same condition in the later ages, because of the acceptance. **I was ready to die, even though I have anger for what has happened. Why at young age stroke the physicality doesn't respond to the E of the soul. Why do we see Alzheimer's at young ages, or ILS with different effects and ages, exactly like the stroke. Do we have to blame them for what has happened or are we the creator of such a condition that they go there ??** What we have learned up to now in our sciences are not wrong but we have to go further and put things right. Some understand the interaction of the STM and STP which leads to the physical condition we see. Then we become the physicians of the U. Every single one of us has to become physicians of the U because otherwise we will not be able to exist. (1:50). We are not training a bunch of space doctors but souls who understand the work of the soul of the entity and not the physicality. We study these because we have to adjust our understanding we have to add to our knowledge that the process of change comes in a deeper way and faster otherwise we can not. Any other question. Q; Do the souls of other galaxies have the attributes, are all souls the same in their internal structure or are there different nations of souls? No, **all souls are the same, this is why you can manifest yourself in the shape of another being, in the environment of that being. You don't go and import it, it is already within you, you decide at what strength to expose.** You manifest yourself at a point of environmental condition field strength and

that condition tells you to have 20 arms and 16 legs. It doesn't mean you couldn't have it on earth but it's not applicable. (1:52). You try to be a centipede and try running, shopping, etc. on 100 legs. More than 2 is enough. **But in that space (the environment you manifest) because it allows you to function in a certain way that is necessary for that environment, but it meant that you already had it, but if you come to earth and you try to copy that 14 legs and 16 arms it doesn't work, you'll be falling all over yourself**, and with it will you be able to carry the weight of it. We carry all the ?? all the souls in the U carry the spectrum of the field strength and manifest themselves at the point of manifestation. That's why I keep saying in the teachings from time to time, that there are many of us who are not from this planet, but they behave and look. This Sunday is what you call the Christmas for the path of those who chosen to find a way through the Christ ?? **When you look at Christmas look at the essence of the soul of the Christ and not the Churches, books and crosses that are put there to deceive the man, then you might hear the voice of the Christ in the essence of his soul.** (1:54). Try to free yourself from attachment to things that you don't have a need to be attached to in the physical dimension of the physicality, but understand it through the STM, then you'll find out that living becomes very easy. You can walk away from those who have the wrong intention and let them live within the structure they have made for themselves until they receive enough from you to elevate their souls. They call themselves your lovers but in fact they are not, they are the lover of their own physicality to confirm their meager existence. We don't preach, we enlighten you to see the truth and ?? and that is the purpose, when you see and understand it then nobody can abuse you and nothing is magic. Q: Paul from Togo asks about a road that passes by a mountain in Togo, (1:56). In that place we have a lot of accidents where 1 to 2 million people have died by accidents. At midnight they see a lot of "dead people" are moving and you can see them but they dissolve when they are 10 meters from you, how can we explain this. You have to understand what has happened there, what is the condition and what is the position of it. We have many places in different parts of the world, because of the configuration of the MG fields, they effect us in a certain way and create certain conditions. You have to understand what strength is created in that environment which effects what part of the creation of the man. (1:58). What does it elevate or reach. We had a scientist with us in Italy who said that since she has been using Gans that she loses time in the same area when she travels. 31

(2:04).

(2:10).

(2:12). Q: **from Togo, when I give, someone feels things, and I say by my soul level I can give a help for that person.** I don't understand. ... ?? with my soul I can relieve others pain ... Maybe you share because you don't want her to miss the class and the knowledge you are teaching. I have seen this happen where people instantaneously come up with a pain, and you don't understand it, (2:17). but if you stand back and analyze how and when it happened, and the reason, then you see it was made through emotion. I was witness to a sudden attack of pain, and they say why, and they come up with all excuses, but I say no because I was there witnessing it. Why do we manifest pain? Is where the pain manifests in a given part of the body the result of not receiving enough emotion that

with it we want to confirm it. I have seen this recently where out of nowhere someone comes up with pain, but it has a specific ?? which means it has an emotion tied to it. If you explain it to them then they understand that you know why the pain came and was felt as a pain, but it was of the emotion at the level of the soul of the physicality and not the physical pain as a pain. If you get poisoned or hit on the head you feel a pain because of the physical interaction, but these kinds of pains means, ??feel what I can ??? you still have to understand why it does that. In other ways it means that I have the same strength as you have and I want you to be here that I want you to receive the knowledge I give you (Togo man) so I take your pain. (2:19). I become part of it that you don't feel it, you become the pad, you transfer the energy to yourself. We do it because we are emotionally connected and it's very common. A lot of us do it with our children, if your child has a pain you put your hand there and take the pain away. ... you transfer the fields of the emotion through the body. One thing you 2 are from Togo and you speak clear but when Paul speaks we have trouble understanding, you 2 better talk to each other and use your system. Paul says they have solved the internet problem. (2:21). **Q: Man feels uncomfortable when people see him as unique because his view has changed.** ... since I embraced the ethos of the KF ... they say nobody is like that these days. ... the souls are lacking in real love .. why am I feeling that discomfort by uniqueness. (2:24). **... I don't know I am not in the environment you are in, depends on how you are seeing this process of giving, are you seeing that you look generous and this gives you a pleasure to be because now you are part of ... or do you need to give in the physical dimension, where at the level of soul you can give more. It just depends on how we see it, perceive ourselves** and what actually gives us the satisfaction to exist. It's very personal and depends of what gives you confirmation and what you are happy to do. The teachings are very compact, what I have been doing in the last weeks is the first 20 to 30 minutes of teaching is so much condensed and it needs a lot of understanding. We explained about the soul ?? how you can feed your soul that you can live in ?? the universe. When we are left alone in the space (2:26). the physical dimension existence according the Kelvin temperature of minus bla , bla , bla has no relevance on the STM. When you fall in the volcanic magma it doesn't take the STM but only the physical condition of the man, the STM is free. When we understand this it makes us men of space, it brings us ?? in the physicality of the U ?? and the UC. It's not that when we say we are going to take you to the UC, ?? that a bunch of aliens are going to come out and say that we are here, would you like to see 20 tails or whatever. No, it's to elevate the man to see the truth about the creation and the STM in the dimension of the soul of the universe. To understand that I am a part of, I belong and understand the totality. Those of you who are sightseers you are quite welcome to call them UOFs, those who universal seers enter the soul of the universe ?? STM. There is a big difference but to a lot of you it's just words spoken, but those of you who understand will take the path, and see the universe ?? strength of the creation and not thorough the dimension of the physicality of the man. As I said many times, I am ashamed to be in the body of the man. (2:28). because it has too many restrictions and too many things that force it to do wrong because of its physical existence. What has gone wrong on this planet, we have never understood but there is something inside in the grain of the soul of the physicality which has caused this problem. Why man has become so self centered, why he has become so much that he is everything, and the beauty of it is that all the men feel the same, so there must really be

something that needs adjusting in the total soul of the man in conversion of the emotion of the physical side of the STM. This is the problem. If you look at the teachings, I have given you many choices, stay as you are you don't need to reach your soul, whatever you ?? need 10 generations down the road, I already know this part, but where, oh my great grandfather 10 generations before heard it, you have been given the option to become free from the physical attachment, but to still be here, you have been given the option to become passengers of the physical life ??? transportation, what you call UOFs, and the option to have understanding of your soul that you become passengers of the universe, then you are given the option to understand the totality work of your soul that you understand the work of the Creator. And every man has the capability to enter any of them. It's you who has to decide and that is what these teachings are coming up to. We taught you the physical condition and a lot of you have a problem with the flight system. (2:30). but as I said many times, you are on a UOF called Earth and you don't see yourself inside a ship while it's traveling. How do you expect to be able to travel inside this thing while you yourself have never understood how the thing you are already traveling in is traveling. It is not my teaching, it's your lack of understanding of the totality. I have taught you everything. Try to understand the essence and choose the point of ?? comfort and do not choose the point where you want to be seen because it's fashionable. There are no catwalks of fashion in the spans of the U. You can go with the naked STM, you decide the manifestation of time and the position of its place. This is where the teachings are leading to, for you to see the totality. Thank you for today and hopefully we'll learn more next time.

Music

End

## **204th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Dec 28 2017

(Those who understood about the soul used their knowledge to abuse the man and called it faith and religion and now we understand that we have the Star Formation within us to travel in the universe, When you discover the strength of your soul then you become enlightened and then become part of the Universal Community, All the knowledge had been given to Moses but he changed them and only brought down 12, Today we release all the 24 Commandments that had been given to Moses, The 2 languages that have abused man the most are English and French and will be handled differently, You give and it depends on the receiver what they want to receive but you never interfere, The reason for man's intelligence is related to the Universal Community, Over the centuries many men have reached the enlightenment and become men of the universe, Man received the knowledge to be peaceful at the creation of his soul but we have decided to accept limitation, If we give from our soul and the physicality comes into alignment with the soul then we all become Messiah for our own physicality and not for others, Reads 10 Commandments these are all things Moses himself did, He explains the 24 Commandments which completes the cycle and the start of the new cycle with these commandments of the universe, The prison is the body and if man is taught this from the beginning he won't commit crimes, People are selling Gans for their own pockets but the goal is to teach and not fill your pockets, I have no fear for my life, that way I can speak the truth and tell what is correct, Teach my technology don't just give a patch so people

have to come back to you like the priests and then you have power over them, Teach to everybody freely and don't judge who can understand or not, everybody can understand this technology. We are not Robin Hood, the guy who takes from the poor to give to the rich, nor from the rich to give to the poor. We take the money from the rich, the ones who can afford it, that by giving to the poor that the blessing of the soul, elevates the soul of those who provided it. There is so much more to learn in the process of using these Gans' but the only problem is that you don't teach enough so that more knowledge comes back in (to us) so that we can all learn more. I am not a philanthropist. I am a man of God, because I am God because God in our language means the Creator. I am the creator of my own physicality, so in that order I decide how the energies and the fields of my physicality as a creator of me is used. Thy shall not steal. At 19 when I took this position I what Judgment Day is and how to judge myself, Certification through FDA is underway in the USA, The completion of the Commandments was the end of the time, of the present cycle, and it's done today, In the space we don't need to sleep, This time we will not leave the man alone until he matures because we have seen the abuse of the man by the Messengers and their cronies, Wishes for 2018 man will mature and enter the space, Chinese government to head space program. )

(:11). It has been a big year at the KF with a lot of changes. **We have done a lot of work, soul searching now that we have started teaching about the essence of the creation of man** and especially this year we have taken a long journey in trying to understand the essence of our own creation through understanding of the new technology, that there is no myth, or because somebody said so, but because we understand ourselves, who we are, how we are and what we are made of, and what is our destiny once we leave the physical world in the essence of the body of the man. **Many people have written to me and I get it from a lot of international organizations that say, can you stop mixing the STM with the science, in that case we can support you because the science makes sense, but there can't be a connection between the science and the religion.** (:13).

And I explained to them and to you again and again, that the science of creation has lead to the faith of the man and not the faith of the man to the science of creation. When you come to understand this you understand the essence of creation, why and where we come from and where we go to. As a human race we have chosen a very interesting path, where ever man has appeared he always accepted somebody to be higher then him. Somebody has more power then him and is called the god of wind or rain, then he has made the statues and put his mind to the mind of the stone, and the wishes of the bricks, and wood, and in every shape or form he has considered himself not to be intelligent enough to understand and that has created a channel for those who think they can abuse these conditions to come into position of power, and also adding to the ignorance of man for their own benefit. The interaction of man in the dimension of understanding his own ways ?? the creator, has known different channels, in different ways and over time man has learned the science because he has done it himself, and whatever has been brought to man for him to understand the essence of his own conduct ?? physical structure, he has called it a mystery, a god, a creator and then has chosen different paths of believing in it. (:15). **We try to break open the stigma for everyone to see the reality. Now it becomes very dangerous, because the abuse of the man in the name of the man**

**himself, as a creator of himself ... they have become the intermediaries to control the STM with the physicality.** In fact what we have seen in what we call a path of belief, religion or whatever has become another, what I call, a strength length, strength of fields, that instead of us internally interacting between the soul and our physicality, we call it our emotion, **the external strength of it we call it religion. Those who have found this strength they emphasize on it and can tune into it, and then abuse it. It's very much a controlled mindset of those who could understand it, and then abused it.** If I speak to you in the language of love and you understand love, then you understand the reality of the fact that you speak and understand the same strength as me in sharing and giving. Those who could understand the strength of the abuse they have created it and given it the name of faith. **In fact there is no difference between what we call religious belief that touches our emotion, and pain, joy, sandess (:17). but man in the time, has found that strength, we call it wavelength in the matter state, and so has abused man and has called it every name you can.** Now we understand the totality **that the faith of the man is the conduct of the soul of the man in interaction with the emotion, and then it depends on whatever you want to call it, god, sin, happiness, joy and this is what has been part of these teachings. We are elevating our own knowledge and the understanding of our own creation and now we can do it.** Those of you who have understood most of the teachings this year you'll be able to understand this very easily, and those who have not and haven't comprehended the totality, hopefully in the future you'll understand. If you go back to the **Star Formation (SF) and you get a dynamic setup of 4 base reactors and 1 above,** with the understanding that the strong gives to the weaker for it to become strong and equal and in that process creates a condition, and if you understood **that the STM is a dynamic sun, which is within the man, then you have 2 choices, stick to the physical dimension of the spaceship program or use the STM to create (:19). the spaceship of the man in the depth of the universe, or if you have elevated your soul further enough to understand the totality, 1 soul with the understanding of the operation of the physicality which is the distribution of the soul's in collective areas as sub, or taking part, of G part, the heart of the man absorbs, the lung absorbs, you found 2 of the G parts, and the STM which is in the brain, which is a giver on top, you found the essence of the SF within the body.** If some of you who have not gained in your confidence, structure yourselves that your souls, the essence of the creation of your own being in conjunction to be a giver to the others in the SF can lead to the creation of the spaceship which can take man out of the position. It can be done individually or collectively, or you can do it in a physical matter, I have seen many of you creating these dynamic cores. The STM is dynamic and of the highest strength known to man and in the universe. Man on his own can create his own dimension of travel within the depth of the U, or collectively men can become and create that dynamic setup, or if you are connected to the physical entity you get to that point. What has happened in the past times and past year, I have tried for 4 years and the last 10 years, to teach the physicality that you become confident and gain strength in that process, then I have moved you to understand that there is a mechanical system or the STM, some of you have started to use it and practice it, it needs a lot of understanding ones (own) strength to be able to achieve it. **Once you achieve it, it's like that god that you have created and understood the strength of, and they could abuse you because of it, between the dimension of the soul and the physicality, or the**

**strength of the love.** In either case you become aware of the knowledge and at that point you become enlightened and become part of the man of the universe, the UC. In the past centuries and thousands of years, in a hidden way all this knowledge was given to Moses in commandments. (:22). We know of the 12 he brought down, I opened 2 of them to you in the past 6 months and today I review the rest and then you'll understand. **The rest of the Commandments will be released today. Then you'll understand that man had the knowledge to reach maturity thousands of years ago, except for the intermediary of those who received the enlightenment but for the benefit of their own physicality, they blocked, destroyed and ignored.** Today I would like to let you ask questions, but understand that we are not here to speak about N coating or Gans, those will be left to the teachings of KFSSI. I'll let you ask questions and in the process we enlighten each other that as it was said, today is the last workshop of 2017. **We start the 1018 in being enlightened, and we should start seeing the changes in all the KF work.** The supporters are learning more and more about the dimension of the STM, and then **we'll cross the line to become members of the UC. Will it happen in masses or individual cases, or will it be a collective work between the U Council and EC and Core Team to facilitate.** You'll see the change of the souls in the members of the councils (:24). in a specific way and reason. **The 2 languages that have abused the STM the most in the past times will be presented in a different way, and you'll understand. One is the French and the other is the English,** then you'll understand why this process has taken place because the language and **the use of these 2 languages has brought more abuse on the body of the man as a race then anyone else in the past times.** So by the wish and the will of those who wanted peace, it (they) have been left out that we can understand the totality according to us, then if you understand this then what comes as part of the Commandments you understand the totality. If you have any questions that are relevant to this we'll talk about it, but we are not a religious group, we are here to look at the totality of the facts and **understand the physical process of our soul and how understanding the physicality of our being we can use our soul to create new dimensions and new crafts.** Are those organizations who put man into space, used the knowledge of the science of physics and tried to enter the world of the Universe, are also meddling in the work of the God, are they then in the process of interfering of the soul, science and religion, or have **we found a new fuel, a new system, (:26). which allows us to travel much faster, and much more clarity and safety in the space of the universe, then those who chose propulsion,** or jet, or a donkey to travel. This is where the change has come, for us to understand we have access to a new fuel, system, a new mtoor which you like to call it the STM, and this time we don't need a captain, or astronauts to take us there, but we can do it because we understand the process and have understood the creation of the Gans' and the field forces and how to convert a Gans to matter state, and through that process we have become the new generation of those who bring the science and religion together and make one out of it. This is where the fear of those who threaten these teachings is, that now **the generation, production, understanding of the new fuel and new system, is an industrial revolution in the STM and the physicality of the man. There are many that do not like to see this as they'll loose control,** as they have to become part of (the) one, and they become part of it. And this is what it is. Those of you who go into dimensional understanding they new, plasma technology which is the plasma of the STM, which is the sun, which radiates,

gives, which in its fields creates the earth, and through the interaction of the fields of the earth and the sun creates the man and the intelligence, and that jet engine propulsion system for the rocket, (:28). now has lead to for **the STM to complete its cycle and become another sun in respect to the sun of creation. And this is what is the problem with all these teachings, that now you have become the scientists of the whole knowledge** because you understand the basics, you made the Gans' and saw the fields, you have seen the reaction of your body to the fields, and now we have matured to become man of the space. **Many of us will cross this line in 2018** of the Christian calendar. Many of us will start the space travels in different shape or form. We promised that in 2018 we'll make wine on Mars. It says 2018 travel to Mars, ??wine Mars will be served. The knowledge is there, go back on the KF (statements about) travel into space, there is a line that was put in there, **and this is how man has advanced in such a short time.** And we knew that 2018 was the time for it. **It is us who can fail or succeed according to our own path of belief.** A lot of things have changed, a lot of us would like to understand more, and a lot of us will walk away because we don't see ourselves to be worthy of being the man of space, but listen to the rest of the Commandments that are going to be released today. (:30). **Moses brought 12 and reduced it down to 10, 2 have been given, and 2 have been hidden that when you mature to become the man of universe you will receive those 2 through your own soul, then the 24 Commandments are complete.** Any questions? Q: Alzar, What were the first 2 can you go over it. No, it's for you, it was in the teachings in the past few weeks. One was that thy shall not lie, because Moses wanted to lie to his flock so he had to break it. What you see in the 10 Commandments which **Moses refused to release because it effected him personally in what he wanted and planned to do.** But if it would have been released it would have changed a lot of things for the man, and Moses could not have done what he did, and what we saw with the followers and then the continuation of people of his path. (:32). Q: **Before you said the Earth is a nursery and the UC is watching for everything and are teaching us here on Earth, why did they let all this evil come through for all these thousands of years?** There is a rule in the UC and you will abide by it when you become men of space or members of UC, this is your obligation. **You give and it depends on the receiver what they want to receive. You never interfere.** The knowledge has been given to man and it elevated the soul of those who were supposed to be elevating others. In the process of time many has chosen... many times correction has been put in. If the ?? intimation of the UC had not been there, man would still be a wild beast as in the jungle. Something very interesting regarding the STM and the physicality of the man, **the way the STM, (:34). and the soul of the physicality of the man is positioned in, and the way it has processed itself has lead to a given intelligence that has a common denominator with the rest of the UC.** It's not just that you can walk on 2 legs you gathered the intelligence, **it's because of the combination of the interaction of fields and in some strengths you can receive universal energy fields but the enlighthenment is dependent on the man,** this is what I have been saying for such a ling time, people take from this technology according to their intelligence. **Many of the man of Earth who possessed or reached the position of understanding the totality, have already become man of universe, many, many have done it over centuries.** And those who used or abused through the path of weakness, but they understood the strength or the strength field of the emotion of weakness of the man, they



have brought in different lies. This is why from the beginning we said that we are not a religious group. We have nothing to do with the faith, because it is the understanding of the STM by the man himself in the dimension of his physicality. We'll never become a religious group, because we carry the science of the universe. **The knowledge man received, all of us from the day of the creation of our soul received the messages of what has been given to the others to be peaceful. It is us who has decided the difference, we decide the limitation of where, and how, and how much we want to go, (:36).** we are beautiful people, such gorgeous loves to our beloved, and then the same man becomes the worst enemy to the others. Therefore, we chose. **It's not that we were left alone, the option, the clarity is with the man. How come you worship and love one child but hate another, but you were the creator of both, so you chose and not the children. It's the same with the love of God, which is you the creator of it.** Man received a message from the beginning, through his creation, he chose how to handle it and how to ignore it, because the term of physicality to him was something he could touch and feel and tangible, it was perfect for him. If we could, like the space agencies that used the rocket propulsion to get out into space to become part of what you call another planet or whatever, call our work wrong, who is there to believe, them who hide themselves behind the gates to lie to themselves, or you who see the effects of the Pain Pens and MaGrav Systems and you know you have access to a new source of energy and life. (:38). **The message has been given and man has chosen different ways according to his power. If you find the strength of the power, where man becomes power hungry, like a food, and you can elevate that soul to become equal to the others, there will be no kingship.** It was given to Moses but he refused to deliver because then he couldn't call himself a king. Any other questions. Q: About the SF in our bodies, the soul is 1 reactor a giver, the heart is a receiver (G), and the lungs are G also, which would be the 4th reactor or does the lung act as 2 reactors? The lung acts as 2 reactors, go back to the previous teachings. (:40). Ursula translates Spanish. .. we have come here to serve and not to be served. ...

(:44). And **we'll elevate our souls in helping others.** Thank you. I think there is a slight misunderstanding from the first question. We all ??? .. this is where the rest of the problem comes. **If we can give from our soul in the right way that our conduct in physicality is in line with the conduct of our soul, then we have become the savior of our own physicality, and that is what the Messiah means.** It doesn't mean that you become Messiah for your son, neighbor or nation. **If you live through the correct conduct of the soul with the interference of whatever in between then you have reached the maturity of man,** where the conduct of the physicality is the mirror of the wish and the conduct of the STM. A lot of us look for Messiah that somebody will come and salvage everything on the Day of Judgment. The Day of Judgment was in one of the 22 Commandments to Moses and he took it out, because then he knew that he couldn't do it (himself). I am going to tell you one by one the 12 Commandments. Rick can read on the net. (:46). Then let's add to it and you'll find out that the knowledge has been correct from day one, and man would have not been here. **This message which was given as a formation of light is the essence of interaction of the Creator's fields with the essence of the creation of the man what you call, the past prophets, .. not in the word of God, but man has converted it to ... he felt and that feeling was converted into writing by Moses, Buddha and the rest.** And this is where it comes (from). Buddha and others took

the path of the soul in the conduct of the man. **The ?? Abrahamism came down through the physicality for the man to abuse, because of the pleasures of physicality. And you see the difference between the two paths of the same message, the same light ... was used, or appeared to all, when they reached that enlightenment, and then the interpretation was done according to what they wanted to do, or abuse, or to give not in the direction of physicality but in the direction of the STM. Would you like to read the 12 Commandments ... 10 Commandments. (:49). Ten Commandments. Ricks reads. I am the Lord they God, No other Gods before Me, no graven images or likeness, Not take the Lord's Name in vain, Remember the Sabbath Day, Honor thy father and mother, they shall not kill, commit adultery, steal, bear false witness, covet. ... And this is everything at the bottom that Moses himself did. He killed ... interruption by Spanish .. (:52). Go back to the ones which are there, one by one, to the 10 above. Initially when Moses brought them down there were 12 and in the process of running his affairs, the way he destroyed the other 10, he got rid of 2 more because he would not fit into it. One was thy shall not steal, and he killed and stole a lot. Thy shall not commit adultery, he killed men of villages and kept the women who were all married to men and he took them as his whatever. And he broke everything that he brought with him, every promise, even to the state of calling himself whatever. In the process he did not bring the one, thy shall not lie. One of the first tablets he destroyed was one with that one because if he was to rule he could not tell them that he had more, so that was the first thing he destroyed. One of the Commandments to him was, thy shall not judge, no one (else), except (he could judge) himself. And not to be judged by anyone. Because he knew that if they will judge him, with all the lies and what he had done, they he could not do the job, that is, what he did, to acquire more physicality power. (:54). The 4th one was, thy shall be equal to others and do not consider thyself to be higher or lower than them, which means there was no leader or kingship. And he could not do this, because now had found the power that he could do what he himself wanted to do. If he would have listened there would have been no kingship from the beginning, as we are all equal in soul and our physicality decides the happiness as a fraction of our soul. He says, thy shall not touch or carry arms to defend or kill another, he took this out because he wanted to use arms to achieve what he himself wanted. He says, thy shall be a peace with one another and oneself, with thy neighbor, tribe and tribes. He could not invade and kill if he was at peace so this had to be destroyed, because he could not have done the coveting that he did, he knew of more beautiful women in other places and to be able to covet he destroyed this commandment. He says, thy shall be the river of life and love not only to thy self and thy loved ones but in equal measure to his enemies. He could not create enemies but was to love them, therefore he could not do genocide and (:56). the killing. Thy shall accept no path except the path of his own soul to his creator, who said, I made man in the image of Myself. It means that the physicality had to follow the path of the soul to be perfect. He says, thy shall serve his loved one and his own as he expects to be served by the others. You don't like to be treated wrong so you don't treat wrong. One thing which he did not put upon the top, this was important because then he couldn't rule under the name of god, was, thy shall believe in One Creator for all men. If this would have been done we wouldn't have the religions that came after him because he took the most important part out of the whole equation of the elevation of the man and the**

elevation of the STM. Thy shall believe in One Creator for all men. Then we don't call one Jew, one Christian, or one Buddhist, because at the end it is all related to one. ... President said to move the capital into Jerusalem that the true essence of the first order (:58). of the tablet was this. Then all becomes one, there are no religions of different paths, we all call it God. He took it out because then he couldn't say to the others you are different and that I have to change you because of what I believe and received. **Then you understand that when you receive the 2 and elevate to understand the work of the soul of your self with your physicality then it's complete.** There are 2 missing that came done with him but he took them out, because they were read to the others and so it wasn't to him anymore. **I will release those 2 in due time, then the circle is complete.** When you mature to understand the work of your soul through understanding the fields and operation of it, then when you hold your hands together and see the light in the palm of your hands, you don't hold for you to watch, to enjoy the beauty, you give to it what is needed that it can receive from it, what it needs, that it sees the same light as you. **The maturity of the STM, the missing commandments of Christ or what I call Moses is complete. We have finished with the old cycle and we start with the new.** Because in the new way that we have taught means **we start understanding the commandments of the universe (1:00). which is one, which is the totality of the 24, which is the mirror image of the Creator.** It says I made man in the image of myself, man made the image of himself as a physical condition from his soul, and he doesn't need the physicality but he made the image of his soul in the STM to go the dimension of physicality, interaction of the inertia of this planet, it created that physicality, so it could memorize and multiply in so many ways to create what it is. So many times the present scientists, those involved in deep space science and who go in depth and understand, they have already seen and understood. **Many philosophers of the east have reached this point, because through the path of their belief, through Buddha and the rest, they elevated their soul and not the physicality, therefore it was easy for them to reach the understanding of the position of the interaction of the STM with the soul of the universe,** and then they understood that they are part of the creation of the U and not this planet. **The Christian and Jewish world has been waiting for these commandments, (1:02). to be completed for thousands of years and now its done. But the promise was that when they are done (completed) then the man has reached the point of maturity to go into the next step.** I have completed the balanced step, and I walked you through it very slowly in the past time. **Now it's for you to elevate your own soul and remember do not judge and don't allow anyone to judge you. Do not become arrogant as you are equal then there is no kingship,** as men you are all equal, then you are all kings, of your own physicality and your own soul, and no one else's. When you are equal and not a king to anyone, then there is no need for armies or killing, then the whole of the Commandments make sense. **A lot of people don't understand the true essence of the last Commandment, it says thy shall not covet,** (Rick interrupts ...) (1:04). No we'll stick to one because that is. The coveting doesn't come from dreaming of the beautiful wife of the next door neighbor or the man you saw on the street. **Coveting is for the STM,** because the Christ took the second Commandment I spoke about the soul, a few teachings ago, **it comes from the soul, I want to be like him, a soul as good as him, not I serve to become the giver, that he becomes better than me.** The coveting is not the physical coveting that a lot of people

talk about, dreaming of. **Because most of these commandments were taken out of context, destroyed by Moses and it was not completed. One of the things that Moses took out, he had to take out, was thy shall not rape.** And we know why he took it out. At the beginning when he brought, and when it happened in his time, he could not tell people not to do what he did himself. Because he was already given to the high masters. **As number 11. Rape didn't mean physical rape but rape of intelligence (1:06). and understanding the STM, and to use the physicality of the man.** It's that simply. Now put the 21 that you have up to now, then you'll easily understand the 22nd. The last 2 will come in the maturity of time when you enter the UC by the understanding of the elevation of your soul. I have completed the 22 Commandments. The cycle of the prophets of the past is complete. But for those who understood and chose the path of ?? , but in so many ways **applies to Buddha and the rest. Take the physical part out, listen and read these in the essence of the STM,** because it says. The first one he received was, Thy shall believe in one creator for all men. Then how could he divide those who were his followers and offollowing his god from those who didn't. The 22 Commandments are totally complete. These were given to Moses thousands of years ago, **and it was given to every man who was enlightened to understand the true creation, be it the Mohammad, Christ, Buddha, and those who called themselves prophets in the South American continent in the time of the past, and those who became the prophets of the people in Australia with different names (1:08). and features (aborigines), and those in the far East, they all received the same.** I gave the same so it was equal to all children. The difference is only the path that we chose. The Day of Judgment as they said, you never judge and you don't allow anybody to judge you. In that way **you are always aware of your own conduct so that it doesn't need to be judged because it's always correct.** This is what they took out, because if you are not aware then we can create for you a Day of Judgment. The Messiah has come for many of those men who have matured to this point and became part of the UC or they decided to stay as men and serve humanity, not in the shape of robes and ropes to abuse children, and others and to call themselves kings and the rest. We created these kings because the true message was taken out by Moses ??? and that is why we see most of these wars in this part of the world where they have become part of. If you go back to **the original tribe of men, there were no shoe makers or fishermen, and everybody fished for themselves and they all lived in the same community. If they needed something, they took and gave. (1:10). In the present language we called them barterers and this way everybody was dependent on each others skills and what they became better at.** By creating these weaknesses in man, who could understand the man's weakness, **it created the influence of what they called the village, and created the influence of what you call financial gains and monetary system.** Now with the teachings that you have matured yourself to, you understand that you don't need any of these (things). There are no banks or churches in the space. Now it is for us to understand the totality. **I have done my job. I will teach you more until more of you become mature in your understanding the operation of your soul and the conversion of the strength of your soul, if you are man of physicality** to confirm your power of becoming mature to the understanding of the totality. I teach but it is **for you to understand according to your intelligence and we are all intelligent in equal measure, it is the fear that has been put in us by those who abuse our souls in line with our physicality, which has stopped us to open and**

understand more of ourselves. You don't need any prophet to be enlightened with the light of the Creator. Become the creator of the light yourself. (1:12). **Your soul is the mirror image of the soul of the Creator. It depends on how you turn the angle of that mirror, as to how bright the light of the STM will shine.** That's all. **That mirror is the physicality of the man which reflects the light of the STM.** The more you become aligned with the correct path of life, the more the line of the sun comes in line with the sun of the STM and shines the same as the light of the Creator, I made man in the image of Myself. **You need a mirror to see the image, and you need to have a mirror which is the physicality to understand the position and the conduct of the STM, in respect to his physicality and the soul of the Creator.** Blessed are those souls who understood this. Any other question. **Regarding number 12 which Moses took out (1:14). was that the man feed his loved ones the same as with his enemies.** And he couldn't do that. **The food wasn't food of physicality but the food of love.** The food of giving from ones soul. Because food for us, we work for it, to earn it, to be able to consume it. He had to give from soul the same to his enemies and to his tribe and he couldn't do, so he had to destroy it. **Now you gto the 22.** Q: You said you forgive but you don't forget, in this way are you not judging, how do you approach this way without judging? **The forgiving is the maturity, and the forgetting it shows the path to forgiveness. It's 2 different ways,** 1 is the path and the other is the way of living. When you don't forget you'll not make the same mistake or you know the path to reach (1:16). the same position faster. You forgive because then your soul is mature enough to receive more. It's 2 clear points, 1 is the path and the other is the destination. **When you don't forget it means that you know the path, forgiving is enough that you can give so much that it doesn't take much from you, but in the next cycle you'll know the path and you can reach it faster.** Q: It means you can use a different path to approach it? Yes, but if you have seen what the end result has been, then you choose if you want to go on this path to get to the same place or the other to get at the same target as I want. All road end up in Rome, it depends on what path you want to take to get to Rome and what is the aim of it. In Italy you see it very clearly, wherever you go you see the sign that says where Rome is, there is always a line to Rome, it doesn't matter whether you come from the south or the north. (1:18). Q: **You said prisons should not exist... but in this period of transition what is the solution for people likely to commit new violent acts?** If you listen deeply to the teachings, **prison is the body of the man and not the physicality of the prison as you call it. We have imprisoned our soul and conditioned it to so many wrong things.** But if you look at it the other way and understood all the Commandments, with this there is no need for prisons that one can be in charge or in control over the other. No one will do wrong. **If all this were taught from the beginning to the man,** crime. We always want to be better that we have more but if we realize that we are equal, we serve more to give more for the others to be equal as well. It's not that it's through the soul, it's understanding that giving through the soul you have helped to elevate the others. Last week I explained that **a lot of KS have started selling goods,** (1:20). without certification and some of them gto very upset... that you have told us bla bla and da da. . Yes, **but I told you to teach, but I didn't tell you to sell my teaching. It's a big difference. How many of you when you started to sell the Gans or whatever,** you put a note with it that, this is a gift you paid for my time and this is the way that you can make it yourself and you can teach it to others. No, you just went for the financial gain,

you have already failed because you never understood the ?? then they get upset when we asked people to report them to the authorities and the rest, if we do this and that. Of course, you were taught to share not to sell for money and then change things just to suit yourselves. This is the path where a lot of people have become merchants of death, in the past, in the name of the kings and the rest. **Knowledge is given freely with love and care, it's your soul who has chosen to abuse the other side. In a way you're beginning to do as we see with the priests and mullahs and the rest of those doing this today.** The only difference is that you have found, instead of a bread to be the body of Christ and the wine to be his blood, the Gans, Patches and Pads. We produce it because the funds from it will release the others in the physical dimension, but we haven't seen you doing anything, you just take more and more for yourselves. (1:22). **Teach my knowledge don't sell it for your own benefit. Then you'll understand the message. I teach freely and you teach freely. I give unconditionally, without judgment of who is listening, or are these people good, bad or whatever,** I don't judge. I don't expect you to judge me, because if you were a correct judge you would have judged yourself first. We have to be in control of our work, not others judging us, because then they bring their own feeble, misguided works into it. When a man needs a judge it means he is not mature. Q: Who is going to correct Wiki ? The KF, it's not correction it's adding. KF has its own Wikipedia. Q: Boniface, could you clarify by what you mean by judging, because there is a school of thought that says when we look at someone's behavior and evaluate whether they are doing right or wrong ... I am going to stop you there. **The judging is man being aware of his own conduct, that's all. True conduct and not what he imagines to be.** (1:25). A lot of us do sins, as you call it, and we find an excuse to do it, so we have already judged ourselves and we have found judgment to pass, that there is a reason for it, that's all. Q: So when people are selling your teaching, the Gans and what not and you are pointing out that they are doing something that they aren't supposed to be doing, is that not judging? **No, that's my property, my knowledge, it's them who came to me. I don't judge, the judgment is for them to decide if they do right or wrong.** You have to always clear your point why you made the system and what's it to be used for. For the person who uses your system, if you made them a computer or a machine, it's not a judgment, you gave them an instruction, a manual. We gave the manual, which was, this is the process and teach it. If you have to put your time in to make it, then you offload the process, not just taking part of the teaching out to make a copy out of it. **We didn't say to stop making anything. (1:27). We said 2 things very clear, do within the law, which is the correct way. It's you who has to judge whether or not you are within the law. Secondly, we said when you do (make it) then teach.** There are many people who start running workshops around the world in my name and we see them disappearing, because they opened these workshops only for the profit of their own pocket or whatever they could do with it. We had the peace conference in Italy and I put my 3 books on the table outside and I put a cup next to it. I didn't put a man next to it to sell the books, I said, if you need it you take it free, you pay how much you value it. It's for the man to judge, am I going to take the book, I want learn knowledge, I can afford it, but I want to see what it is, or I paid for it, then I'll read it because I paid for it. I didn't judge who has the money to take it or not, or who takes it because he needs the knowledge. The judgment is by you. the system has a manual, if you don't use the way it is written you (1:29). won't get the same end products. It's no use heating the milk and

adding the lemon at the wrong time to it, depending on what you want to make, it's the same here, would you like cheese or anything else from it. It's you who decided which way to go. **My work has a manual and if you want to achieve it offlow the instructions in the manual... SERVE, share.** If I share and serve this is what I get, what I need for it, then it's for those who accept it to share with you. But always share my knowledge with every piece you sell, so that you **are not like the priest that they have to always come to the same church again and again. this is what you all missed, and i kept on saying to many people, teach in your workshops to freely to those who come and let them do, and don't make the workshops as a banking system for yourselves.** And then they sell products with it. It has become a cattle market. I am alive and they have already started abusing it, so if I don't put it correct now it will never be corrected. It doesn't matter who gets bothered, that only means that they want to carry on with the same path, they want to judge that I am wrong, because they want to do wrong. **Stay within the law, stay within my instructions and you'll see the gift that you receive.** (1:31). Q: Okay one more try at my question if you don't mind, what word ... **you never understood the answer that's why you are trying again.** Okay. **It's your understanding because the abuse is there.** Okay what word would you use to describe those who are not offlowing your instruction? They have to judge themselves and understand what they are doing wrong and not me. They have to understand, otherwise I have to be there everyday to judge them. they are there with themselves, **go through all the teachings and not just the parts that suits you. Then you can do the abuse.** I have seen this many times. In the Iranian history, in the writings of Bahuala it says, that one loves not only his nation but the whole world, and what did they do in Iran, (1:32). they took the part "the whole world" out and then said that it says, not to love your nation, and they persecuted the Iranian Bahai's for that. Because that suits them that way, but was it the complete message. It says, do not just love your own nation, but love the whole world. Whose is judged and who served. **Understand that I have no fear for my life, that way I can speak the truth and the correct, those of you who have fear of what might happen to you, adjust the things the way it is, just to suit yourselves.** I don't need to suit anybody, **I just have to be correct with my own soul that the message is given correctly and as a whole, but in the steps that it can mature the man and not to flood the man or drown him (with too much knowledge).** Do you know the story of the king who came from the desert and knocked on the door of the old woman, she opened and he said, I am thirsty (**it was a thirst for knowledge**), if you translate it the other way. The woman went in and came back with the sweet water with a lot of straws on the top, and the king was thirsty, and he had to keep on blowing the straws away, (1:34). that he could drink as fast as he could to satisfy his thirst, then when he satisfied his thirst he turned on the woman and said, you stupid old woman why did you put the straws there couldn't you see that I was thirsty. She said, **if I would have given it to you without the straws you'd have drank it all in one go and killed yourself** because you have been so thirsty for such a long time. this way he took the knowledge, the thirst slowly away with the water and that saved his life. **It's the same with my teaching, if I give it (all) to the lot of you, you'd hang yourselves because you don't understand,** but I taught you the same, with a lot of straws it in, let you make the mistakes, that you come up with the new position, **otherwise I could have shown you the flying systems and the Creator and the soul of the Christ from the day one.** It's my wisdom and your

hunger to by-pass everything. **One of the things when you mature in the soul, it says, thy shall not possess. Possession brings kingship, demolishing others,** when you share and serve you don't possess because you all possess the same, you only possess something when you don't have and you want to get to have it. **Now you find number 24. (1:36). Detachment. I remember seeing Moses when he received** (the Commandments), he was so joyful that he was jumping up and down, and then at that point, that is why he took time on the mountain. He started reading it so that he could interpret it in the way of physicality, then he saw that a lot of it wasn't what he came up to the mountain for. Said to him, take the whole and not the part. **He took the whole, but by the pretense of it being heavy he dropped the whole. It wasn't written in the stone, it was carried with his soul, he wrote it down. The heaviness was on the STM and not on the weight of the stones.** Any other question. (1:38). Rick says we have Peter, Paul and Mark all the Biblical names showing up. It's **Lynn from Montana.** You are the couple that is the veterinarian, and you got upset by what I said last week? Yes I did. I hope now you understand. I do and I have to think about, it's a quandary that I am in, for example today someone was here at the house and I had given the group of women the Gans gloves for sore hands. ... let me just give you another pair .. Let me stop you. **This is where my dilemma is, you gave the gloves out of your generosity. (1:40). We say if you give a man a fish you have to feed him your whole life, teach a man how to fish and he feeds himself. The problem and quandary with you is that when you gave the gloves did you tell them how it's made so they can make it so they don't have to come back to you.** This is what my problem is. ( the gloves are baby steps because nobody ..) It doesn't matter, this is what it is. Some of them will never come back to you. One came back to you. Because they don't need the glove today, but if they have a pain in their leg they can't put their gloves on it, or if they have a pain say in their liver. **Because you haven't taught them. this is the problem I have** and I appreciate and respect your work (Lynn and Paul). I have a lot of respect for your work, but the essence was don't feed the fish, teach how to fish, doesn't matter if you give a fish until the time they are hungry and want to catch another fish, to feed themselves. There is no quandary, the quandary is live, give and teach, but on the basis of that I didn't just tell you and gave you a patch, **I taught you how to make the patch.** It was taught and explained even in the medical teaching in which you were present. Whenever I attended (medical teachings) I explained in detail the process of what it does. (1:42). People can't understand the process but they can understand the basics. **Teach my technology and knowledge, but understand that you are just a messenger, and not someone for people to come back to you to ask for the next message.** What was the message, that you kept the book hidden. It's on the Internet it's well taught. I understand your problem. I understood what you wrote to me, but I hope you understand what my quandary is. **My quandary is that I teach and serve unconditionally. I don't ask for you to pay and to come to these teachings.** Whoever pays gets an entrance, this is not a football match where you pay and watch. **Your soul and conduct have to be the same.** Alzar interrupts ... they want to give something for free so they can see. People come in and see and then I can teach you. ... (1:44). I offer to teach them but they said no. You see Alzarjan, you leave it to them. Do you understand? Yes, but always they say give me the Gans, they don't want to .. But tell them there is a manual, you read it, **ok I give it this time but make it yourself next time. This is the difference. I can bake a cake at home**



**and I can make it the way I like it**, but I don't have the time so I go to the baker and I say I want the same cake that you gave me the recipe for. It's a big difference. One of the reasons I teach it this way is. **We have opened the UC to man, you are going to have a lot of problem in paying and getting paid in the space. You have to learn that you give unconditionally. And when there is need that your soul sees the need and sees the knowledge unconditionally also.** It's understanding in a different way. It's not just giving a patch. We don't open the factory in Accra and put patches on the street. No we accumulate to teach, to give to the others. **We are not Robin Hood, the guy who takes from the poor to give to the rich, nor from the rich to the poor. We take the money from the rich, the ones who can afford it, (1:46). that by giving to the poor that the blessing of the soul, elevates the soul of those who provided it, this is the difference.** We have to understand that the game has change, but we try to fit it into what we know at the present time. **Do you know where the term Robin hood comes from? Rob was stealing and hood was the man using a hood so nobody could see him.** taking from the rich to give to the poor. **Stealing under the cover.** This is what we ended up with. **We give for those who can financially do, to elevate the whole and then we give to the poor that the blessing on receiving goes back to the rich man who made payment.** This is in line with my teaching, **I said the man who makes the gun carries the pain of the soul of the soldier who shoots the bullet, it's the same with the man who is the director of the arms factory.** It's so with the factory in Accra, the man who pays to buy a bottle of water, MaGrav power generator, or patches which are made, his money goes to supply and educate and bring facility for the rest of the people in Africa, that the blessing of the one who receives the water and his pain is relieved, does not come to me, it goes to the worker of the factory (1:48). and the man who bought the bottle. **There is no difference in the work of the creation, it's us who has to understand the totality.** My instructions are on the table everywhere and anybody can go on the Internet and make it. It's shared by the others, **I become the merchant of your souls. I arrange factories that they sell so much that they bless you from what you provide them, that I become just as part of the system.** I live a good life. The man who bought the bottle because he needed it has paid to live a good life, and **the one who receives from the benefits of the work of the factories has a good life also, because we don't rob anymore and we have no hood to cover us. We work as one in the openness. It's us who judges ourselves and not the others, this is the difference.** You teach, I teach. Nobody comes to me and asks for a patch, but you are there because I teach. **If I make a patch I give a man a piece of cloth but with it goes my soul and his level of understanding and what he wants to do with it.** I don't give a patch, but I tell them to go on the Internet and read it, it's there. This is how we have to understand the work of the KF. (1:50). In the coming time we work to teach. **These Patches, MaGrav systems are nothing, nothing compared to what you lot will be able to do in the coming time when you understand more.** You will talk about the old times, do you remember when we used to make Gans' now that's child's play. **There is so much more to learn in the process of using these Gans' but the only problem is that you don't teach enough so that more knowledge comes back in (to us) so that we can all learn more. You want to sell and when somebody pays for something, then they don't need to understand how it's made, and this is where the problem is.** People have to understand that through this ... it's not just the Gans, but then **you can explain about the fields or they**

can read that the fields are at the level of the strength of their soul, that they can elevate their souls. They see the process of the use of the glove or the patch, but when they understand that the fields of it are the fields of their own soul, then they can elevate themselves to become part of the UC. This is where my problem is, and this is what you don't see. **I am not a philanthropist. I am a man of God, because I am God because God in our language means the Creator. I am the creator of my own physicality, so in that order I decide how the energies and the fields of my physicality as a creator of me is used. Thy shall not steal**, you can't steal from what I have decided my physicality to contribute to serve humanity. (1:52). **It's you who want to abuse, but you want to give it a conformity that it satisfies you.** It's not the shape, we put it. This is important for all of you to understand. We have a structured society we call nations, as one nation. In this society because of whatever we have brought in, conditions, and the new conditions are very easy. It's just me who I have to judge, nobody else, and it's me who has to be correct and nobody else, and it's me who has to serve and nobody else. That's all. I hope Paul and Lynn I have answered your question and I hope you understand. I appreciate you work and highly appreciate the knowledge you have brought and bring, but a slight correction saves you a lot. **We are not here for the elevation of the pocket of the man, we are here for the elevation of the STM.** Understand what I said, **the man who makes the design of the gun shares in the suffering and pain of the man who shot the bullet, so is the benefit of the soul in teaching and receiving when you relieve a soul from its pain, then he can share.** When a soul is in pain he takes most of the energy to compensate for his pain. When you elevate the man and alleviate his pain (1:54). he has more to give back to you. **And there is a society at the soul level.** A man with a cancer in bed can't do anything but to take. When you take a cancer from a mother when she is ??under load with her children, and she educates the next cycle of man in a correct manner with love and care, ?? we can't help society in the next cycle, but we save ?? ones own. This is the difference and **the sooner we understand this the faster we elevate our own soul and enter not only the UC, but the point of judgment that when we leave the physicality, we go in a balanced condition and not in debt, when we are in debt we have to find another way to pay for it.** Q: Lynn wants to add one thing, when we provide the energy station we have instructions on how you can make patches to share with other people, and we have videos on website to explain, **and we used to send 12 pages and what I found was people didn't read it so I sent less information** and said here's where you can get ... **please don't do that. Don't become the judge of what they don't understand, let them judge themselves.** Do you understand? Yes I do. (1:56). **It's there, they might read one word in one sentence, and that enlightens them to something new. When you judge that they have received too much then we are back in the same wrong track.** Make it 20 or 100 pages. **It's for them to search for it. This is something that we have been taught the wrong way, we think people don't understand ... everybody understands everything, but it depends what word suits them.** Do you understand? Yes. Don't limit that you have or you put, I have seen your website... We told a lot of people to correct their ways. You all are doing a good job, you're spreading the knowledge, the whole thing, but realize one thing, **do not judge who understands what, leave it to them to understand what they judge themselves** for. Do not limit with 10 - 12 pages, you have a beautiful website and you teach a lot and that's how it should be. But the problem

comes ... **stay within the legal framework**, because we understand and have seen how these people who understand it will come up with a new knowledge, they add to our knowledge, community and society. It's not for us to judge. **People like you are the cornerstone of teaching the new technology. (1:58). But the conditions we have are that it has to be within the conformity of the law.** Let me tell you why you'll thank us in the future. **We have come to understand that there are people producing Gans' dangerous way.** They don't understand and for them they do whatever they like, I can mention the name of one of the guys. But if they damage then who will get damaged, you and me. When you are controlled and confirmed that you offlow the procedure the way it is. **We had one person say that he made the Gans and it was toxic. We asked one question, did you wash the plate when you took it out of the caustic. No he didn't. So now you tested it and it's wrong. ....**

**I don't need to be in a place and see it to understand, I am there present in the STM. I understand and comprehend and in time many of you will do the same. I am prtecting you with what I said, but sometimes the pill brings some pain or bad taste in the mouth. (2:00).** But the effect of it, the end product is correct. It gives the result. We have to prtect all the KF work first the teaching, secondly the process of understanding. Thirdly when we produce it, it has to work. ... if you want to start production they come to see you factory and they have to certify it. .. (2:02).

(2:06). we do the right job the way we said, ...

.. we'll become one of the most organized groups, we need no government support because the humanity will do it, we'll explain at the right time ..

(2:09). Q: **I was born Catholic and we were told that there is a Judgment Day? It's everyday and every action. That's all it is, they should have explained to us that we should judge everything we do. (2:11).** I tell Caroline that **when I put my head down at night I sleep at peace. I wake up with worries in what I haven't done and what I could have done more of. This is the only worry, I could have taught more or done more, but I never look back that I have done anything wrong to anybody because I learned that when I was 19. I learned then what Judgment Day is when I was 19 and accepted this position and I came to know that I judge myself. I judged when I received the message to do what I do now, I was 19, I said I am too young I need the experience, so I knew how to judge and how to delay. Again when I was 29 or 30 the same thing happened and I knew I was still not mature enough to accept the responsibility because I didn't gain the knowledge to do. I judged my position and I knew my capability and I knew the expertise I was lacking to be able to stand. When I came back from Iran at age 30 to 40 I knew I was ready to go. But still it took a few years in accepting it to become master of it. To understand how to judge and nothing else. We have to judge everything we do. I don't know why I come into peoples life and this and that happens to them, I become a judge, jury, and executioner. I became the judge of myself and not them, in me being correct they had to find a way to be correct and they sorted themselves out. I don't judge no one. (2:13).** If you understand it, **I have become a messenger of my own soul and I share, no more.** Q: Lynn asks **where in the USA does one get certification? We have tried in different channels. You have to go**

through FDA and the laboratories that do the tests for FDA. There are companies that do it, we have logged in to one of the largest international organizations that do it. It's just by chance, in the summer I was sitting in Guangzhou airport in my travels in China and I met a man and we started talking, and **he is the head of one the largest laboratories in the world, and he said, Mr. Keshe I never knew about you, and I said I never knew about him. (2:15). He said, everybody in the world knows us, I said, not me. He said, we accept the job to do these things because its a new technology and we have to be with.** Now KF is working with them to start the testing. To issue the certification worldwide. ...

(2:18). continues about certification ..

.. world governments are looking very closely at us and they want us to do it correctly. We are receiving a lot of support governmentally. we need to be correct.

... the opening day of the Accra factory will be a Blueprint Day in how to open a KF factory. (2:20). You'll be with us with the world governments. We are not short of assets.

**We are short of time to bring for you lot, you are too impatient. You are too good of students just be patient with us that we can prtect you. We need to prtect you because we need to prtect the whole of the KF work in the new technology and science.** We touch every corner, health, energy, space, materials, new communication system which you haven't even had a chance to understand it yet ... everything that humanity has worked with through one technology. We have to prtect you Lynn and Paul, if I let you down and you have a problem then I have let myself down and I can't allow it, even though sometimes it's a bitter pill to take. **I don't want you to take the name of the KF off your WebPages. If you are proud to use it, use it, but understand and work within the law.** We saw the guy who was a member of the U Council, he came to do the wrong thing and when we found out and told him he can't do it. **He just changed the name on it and said it has nothing to do with my knowledge.** Let it be, but your soul will know. I wonder how much ??? because he went the wrong way.

(2:22). And **he is not there anymore to be a member of the Council, he came to abuse the knowledge.** We are aware. It's my job as head of the KF to prtect you. If I don't do my job right I prefer not to be here, but if I am here I teach you freely and I have to tell you when you go wrong that you are prtected. **We have requests by world leaders who have illnesses and have come to the KF, and by some of the richest people in the world who have diseases and we are there to help them in the background. We don't go and put their names on the bulletin board so everybody knows, no, we rely on their souls that they support the KF work their way when the time is right.** Just be patient **we'll bring you the certification and licenses worldwide.** I said, 30 to 45 factories by the end of next year. **We plan for 500 factories in the next 5 years** because it's needed, every aspect of the KF needs to be covered. We do the work to what we know, you bring the designs, technologies in your name, you'll be benefited by it and so will the humanity. (2:24). We have not even taught you the space fuels and space stations or the flight systems. You see the swimming pool built in Nigeria by the wishes of one man. If you want to learn about it, make an arrangement with KF Nigeria, go there and see what the effects are. It's finished, if Alex is online he'll explain. We paid for it and it's beautifully done and it's there as a research center. And we have allowed for an expansion of 10,000 meter factory space, 200 million people to support a large sized

factory. Any other questions. **Caroline comes on, (2:26). I love you, I love you too.** I have a very big question, a lot of people are asking in regards the conduct of their soul is it possible to go into more depth, very slowly, to explain the original 10 Commandments as we know them, for people to understand the correct way and not through their physicality. Because it's not complete. ... they have never understood the 10 Commandments towards themselves personally. **The problem is that we always looked at the Commandments in the physical dimension (2:28). and not for the applications of the STM because when we read it, for most of them, it tells us misinformation between the soul and the physicality,** that's all they are. It say, thy shall not steal, the soul gives freely, it's the emotion that steals that the physicality doesn't receive, the E is ?? by us. I explained about **the Hidden Words of Bahuala, the Arabic and Persian versions are done in a very different way, because in the past time when they were taught in Arabic, even though they were originally written in Persian,** but the only line of education was ?? (Arabic ??). In Iran at that time nobody taught you medicine by way of books unless you were after something. The education was how you read the Koran. The higher class Iranians were only going to ?? schools to learn how to read the Koran, that is what all the teaching was (the only place you could be taught). And in some ?? maths. In that process the teaching was ?? done by language either Arabic or Farsi. they could express themselves at a deeper soul level in Arabic, because it's a very specific language. **Bahuala wrtoe 2 Hidden Words, 1 in Farsi and other in Arabic. (2:30).** When you read the version in Arabic you see the STM, he could explain it, because he understood more in Arabic and not in Farsi. When you read the Farsi version you see the weaknesses in the man which is hidden in the name of the man, in the physical dimension. even he was aware of the 2 dimensions the STM and the soul of the physicality. All the Commandments, the ?? harif, comes from the origin of this life of the cycle of the religion, touches the STM, it's the man who has transferred it to physicality to suit himself. We have been through it in the teachings, the hundred names of God. But it's a hundred names of the behavior of the STM. The teaching of the Commandments is for the STM but man has up to now translated it as physicality. Thy shall not steal, you should not steal from the soul of another because you promptoe the STM. **Read the ?? habiss of Mohammad in the name of the soul and the elevation of the STM then you find out it's so beautiful. (2:32). It's exactly what has been taught in all the books of the past and of the future because it touches the essence of the creation.** The 10th Commandment, **thy shall not covet,** you understood what it means, it's fundamental to the soul. **I don't want, or dream of somebody else having a better soul then me and I want to be with that soul as I give from my soul that I elevate that soul to be better then me, that if he doesn't need something, I can elevate myself but not with that, I give from my soul to elevate the other soul** so I think about it, how to elevate the others, and not that I think about it just because it's a lover (beloved). Try to look at the knowledge of the conduct of the man through the STM. The Chinese understand this very clearly, they are very close to this. **Through the work of the Gans' and fields and understanding the communication with Gans', how our souls interact.** You make a Gans of Cu, Zn, AA Cu ... see how they react when you have the technology to understand, then you'll understand the behavior of your soul with another soul, it's the same but more of, in more diversity because you have so many different acidities and combinations in your body. We have to understand that the **physicality is the end**

**product of the production line that starts in (2:34). the STM. Would you like to be the user of it or part of the creator of it, it's you who has to choose.** The faith shows you the physicality, thy shall not steal, when I go to the shop I don't put anything in my pocket without paying for it. No but I don't touch a soul, I don't take from a soul which is not there for me to take. **Then you don't even think of going to the shop to take something.** It's us who has to educate ourselves to understand the new language, which **we knew was not new, but we ignored it, but we left it with those guys who called themselves the priests, to do the misinterpretation so they can abuse us. We opened ourselves to abuse when we denied our own soul, that's all, and they used it in the name of what they called God.** Release the new 12 Commandments as you call it on the Internet and see who opposes it, why? The Vatican will be the first, because it's the end of their job. **The completion of the Commandments was the end of the time, of the present cycle, and it's done today. We were not the Messengers but the people who delivered the message, they messed around with it, now we delivered it directly to the people. There are no Messengers in-between.** (2:36). Write the 22 Commandments and join with it and see who objects to it. Then we have started a new cycle, because with this we have finished with the old cycle and **started the new and now we understand our responsibility as a soul and now we have to understand the conduct of our own soul.** I told you that I will finish with all the religions because religions are soul of the man who allows it to be , and now you have the whole 22, I also gave you the 23rd, the 24th comes at the point of maturity, nobody gives the key for you to open the door. I am the beginning and I am the end, I told you that from day one. I have seen the weaknesses of when the message was received and I have seen them weeping when they lost it because of the abuse of the physicality. The same Messengers. (2:38). Any other question. **Q: Since it was Moses who gave these Commandments, if we give to his soul to be elevated, will that effect all the souls and correct the path, that it can be ..** It was **done by the Core Team that is why we are in this position now.** We asked the Core Team to elevate the soul of the prophets that they all become equal, ... they made a circle of each one, for each prophet. And then they took the world leaders to elevate theirs. A lot has been done in the background. The 14 members of the Core Team, even if they are not present their souls are operating and doing the work without them knowing about it, ?? the physicality's time has passed. We did this it has been done (elevate Moses). Vince do you remember who took Moses, Rick says I believe it was Arman, he so No. (2:40).

.. I took President Obama as the man I could handle and we did a good job with him, you'll see what will come with him because of the misconduct, but the elevation of the souls of the prophets of the past, because of the souls which have committed themselves to him, ?? they work. We'll see, a lot of unification has come to where we are today. A lot has been done by you as K Seekers. How many of you when you give these gloves, patches etc. (2:42). ask any of the people in your audience, are you a Jew, Christian, or Moslem. You have done what I have done, you taught unconditionally. And so through the prophets they offlow, the prophets have received the message, it's just a confirmation. That's why your working so vast so quick, because the message has gone through the path of the founders of their path. **Coming up we have a number of Mozhan's who will show their work. Mozhan's have not been trained in the physical dimension but in the dimension of the STM, when they are ready and mature in the second part of**

**the teaching, then you will see them shine.** It's been the same with the Core Team, EC and UC, when they get together their wish is their command, because now they are their to serve the totality and the One Nation. **My only wish was, if Moses would have thrown all the Commandments in the bin and only kept one, 'thy shall believe in One Creator for all men,'** then things would have been different (for humanity). Then nobody would have been jealous of the rest. (2:44). We have a long way to go and a lot to learn. the problem is this school has 7 billion students and we have all sorts, there are those who carry a lot of lines of ?? abbreviations of names of doctors and prophets, and their soul is still in the nursery, and we have those who clean cars and their souls sit in the universities of the STM. **The degree of physicality doesn't show the level of the STM and that is the beauty of it.** This is why in KFSSI we give no certification because we only teach and the elevation of the STM at the point of need becomes the graduation of the man, and not in what we ask him ?? in physicality. Join the KFSSI and learn the knowledge and purity of its teaching, from the first days even until today. Some come because they have to emphasize their existence that they know more, but rather listen to their soul and not to their mouth. **I will be teaching next term ??** at KFSSI, I have been asked to go back into teaching, because in private teachings I touch the STM. In this coming term I will be teaching directly like I used to do. (2:46). Learn the essence not the physicality end product. **Q: When we sleep we are free from materiality and so are our creative thoughts more powerful? When we sleep we use less of what is given by the soul and then the soul has ?? We don't sleep in the space. One of the most horrible things for man in the space is sleep. Because if you reach the process of no understanding of no interference of the STM,** Physicality of the man, when you go to sleep or what you call resting the physicality, you'll find out that **we are aware of all the thoughts of physicality, you don't physically sleep. It's a very strange feeling.** (2:48). You just see the body going through and you know you have to rest but at the same time you are fully awake operating with whatever needs to be done. Then there is no night and day because in the space there is no night and day, **we don't have the sun rtoating to tell us. the physicality gets what it needs, it doesn't need the rest time to recharge. We have taught our bodies to go to sleep, because when we started life (on this planet), (it's only the past 100 years that we have electricity on this planet) there was no light and we couldn't see so we sat down. Sleep was a natural process, doing nothing.** In the space we don't have this, you'll see that our body clock will change because there is no rotation of the sun. ... which way would you like to find the Mecca in space, except in your own soul. Will the man ever sleep. We have brought this habit of sleeping because of all ancestral time, when it was dark we had nowhere to go because we couldn't see, and we didn't develop night vision, so we decided to stay put. In the space we don't have this. We always be awake. There will be no Christmas or New year because we won't be in those cycles. (2:50). You travel at such high speeds , or would you receive it every few seconds as a new year. **A lot things need to be taught and accepted and understood, not by forcing but by understanding.** When we are in space in a few years time traveling at speeds beyond the dimensions of this solar system, would there be a Christmas or shall we spend the time with Christ, there will be no need to celebrate his birth, ?? elevate every present. We have a lot to learn. **This time we will not leave the man alone, we'll mature the man because we have seen the abuse of the man by the Messengers and their cronies. When we educate the soul nobody can**

abuse it because it is aware of totality and not the weaknesses of the physicality. I don't let anybody insult another and those who do have seen their way out of the KF, because when you insult it shows your lack of understanding, and you don't deserve to be a human. Because the soul of the human is sacrosanct. It means you have to go back to the school to learn. to the school of the STM in the dimension of physicality. (2:52). ... **releasing the Messengers of the Creator in the name that was given to Moses, was a very hard position, because nobody can touch anybody that man understands the message of the totality.** Now it is complete and it has already been there for thousands of years, waiting to be opened up. Let any of them the Jews, Christians or Moslems put a finger on it and say that it can't be done. **It finishes with a lot of things because it starts with us opening our eyes to the work of the STM.** It's not the Commandments but the understanding the work of the soul, which commands us what to do for our conduct to be correct and understand that we are all equal. We start a new calendar in the Christian calendar which most of the nations of the world in one way or another offlow the work of the Christ. **2018 will bring a lot of changes. It will bring the maturity of the STM, the opening of the space to man, a new dimension, I foresee the work of all the space agencies in the coming months will come together, and we will see the rapid expanse of the opening of space, but the scientists have to understand the work of the STM in the space and not the work of the physical systems** (2:54). It will be very hard for them and once they do, **all these resources we see of the different nations, will become One Nation and will go in that direction. I see the Chinese government to head the space technology. I see the same that humanity will change in a very big way, we'll become more aware of our own conduct and not the others. On the other hand 2018 is 11, it's a very balanced year, it's the beginning, it's individuality in totality.** Let's see what it brings and I wish you a Happy New Year and that you have had a very merry wonderful Christmas, but remember one thing, my physicality doesn't count, it's the soul which speaks, or changes the soul and not the sound of the physicality.

(2:56). Music End

## **205th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Jan 4 2018

(LUNGS, Summary of the 24 Commandments are on Webpage, If any war is started Power Plasma generator will be released worldwide, the soul of the man is the sun and so it's the creator of the physicality how can I produce things on my own when I always relied on the intermediary of the sun to feed me, In deep space there is no cycling of time by rotation of planet so we don't need to regenerate cells so fast as on Earth, The Indian guru who came and developed the ability not to eat for 21 days and Keshe explained how he did it, ,, Our present science taught us that we need to breath oxygen to survive and this is a big fallacy no where does oxygen cells ever cross the lung wall into the blood, This means that we have learned in our blood to create a replication in the same way as the orange in the water. We bring the energy of the air into our lungs and the matching energy in our blood cells, in the liquid of the blood, converts and receives the energy it needs from the air we breath, Next time what you need for a cancer put in that water you don't need to make Gans' of it (fields will transfer ?), Every cell in the blood is



destination coordinated to a specific cell in the body and it only feeds that one, By feeding the Amino Acid which is partially the soul I can survive, , New research centers will start to create systems for food and materials needed in space, The lung is functions exactly like the stomach and is enough to feed the body so we can get rid of the stomach and digestive system, What these commandments are, is do not create any filter between the soul of the man and the soul of physicality of the man, How and where the liquid in the lungs come from up to 6 liters, The oceans are created the same way as the liquid in the lung, Earth is a nursery for the creation of souls to become stars in the universe, It's a brick wall and man has to be the giver and to always be the bottom brick that the others can be put up higher that in totality it reaches the highest to see the top, the beauty of the further distance, The reason we say don't do this or give commandments is so that when the soul leaves the body that it is of the higher strength that it doesn't become a burden on the other souls for them to elevate it, To clean your soul from wrong doings in the past you have to recognize it and don't repeat it, We have created one of the worst things on this planet, by killing if somebody kills, In the coming months we see the establishment and end of Catholic Church, The whole purpose of the teaching is to give pleasure for more to see and enjoy and for more to be able to give more, When the Church of England sold their properties they found many bodies of children during excavation so the Church passed a law so that only they could demolish it to hide their own crimes between the priests and nuns the same will happen with the Catholic Churches, John Paul created more crime than Hitler, he didn't touch the children the fresh soul, but he knew and he allowed it to happen, the same with the present Pope, , When look at your aura and you see all sorts of colors, these colors are not coming out of your body but from the interaction of fields from the objects around you, the chair wants this field and the bed that one and the frig wants something else, , )

(:10). There is a new webpage for the new year. Stanley shows. "We are here to serve, not to be served." ... (:20). **The 24 Commandments on the webpage from the 204th Workshop, with the excerpts** from Mr. Keshe teaching. ...

(:26). (:28). **The Power Plasma Generator is being development by 3 different groups. We are on alert for the starting of any wars which would cause us to release them and you would become energy self-sufficient** and with it comes a lot of other things, understanding, 46 ..Ghana is our space station in Africa and huge amount of money getting invested there to reach this. ...

(:28). This is important as we convert governments to one government that collectively we see and understand the change. The PPG (Plasma Power Generators) have been given to 3 different groups to develop in different ways and understand the process. **We are on a standby in the case of any incident that can trigger a war due to fuel, energy or political, if this happens the 3 groups will release the PPG automatically**, which means you become energy self-sufficient and with it comes a lot of other things, acceptance and understand through the work of the soul. Now that we understand that **the STM is the sun and so it's the creator of the physicality of the body of the man. This is the part in which many people have problem with. How can I produce things on my own when I always relied on the intermediary of the sun to feed me, when in fact the sun is the center of the energy for the strength of the life on earth and the Solar System, but the STM has the power of totality**, the whole understanding. One of the

biggest things was understanding the Commandments, **I released the balance of the Commandments that were given to Moses that he didn't release. Those who are religious will fight this** and discuss why and how as it suits them. It puts straight away the religious leaders in one question mark, thy shall not lie. (:30). And the second one, there is only One Creator, when these 2 if and **when they are accepted by the religious groups, of different paths, of political and economical, then we understand that there is no need for the financial monetary system that we have created or places of worship because the temple of man becomes the STM, then we don't need to go somewhere to ask, lie, or beg or whatever we have done for the past centuries and thousands of years, to get energy, that actually comes from our own soul, and then we give the credit to somebody else.** When man releases the power of his own soul then he will have evolved, the point of evolution comes when we understand that **we believed in the sun to give us the light, energy, food, but we never stood still to understand that the sun is the STM.** We need a constant reminder, what does this light do, where does it convert to, become. Most of us have relied on 1 or 2 things, going to the shop, cultivating, or somehow getting the physical need energies. Rick put up this picture and explain what you see. **When I saw it the first time it's amazing how much it brings home. (:32). Comment on what you think this picture is. The rush of food before a disaster, scarcity of food do to break down of structure,** I remember this from Yugoslavia. (:34). **This picture was taken in Germany with all non-German products taken off the shelf to show the Germans how dependent they have become dependent on other nations for their food. What I want to show is that this is the state of One Nation, if we call ourselves nations this is the situation. ... This is how we have become One Nation, relying on each other as a nation ...** this was to explain why they are fighting in Germany with the racism and the rest ... we all need each other. ... this is what we are striving for as KF, when all these shelves are filled in there will be no mention of what nation it comes from. Another brother or sister or position on this planet, that they care for us that we can have the luxury to live. **When these shelves are filled everywhere then we have achieved the target of being equal. (:37).** this will be what we would like to create from our soul that we can take the pleasure. **When we learn that we can convert the energy from our soul to the energy of our life, then we'll see the reality. We can produce everything through the conversion of the energy of our soul. Then we can develop a condition that in the space all these shelves don't exist, are empty. We have become habitual to produce what the man needs, now that we open the space of the U in an open way, and manner to the other races, would they bring their foods and put them on these shelves. I have said that the travelers of the space on Earth can openly purchase what they enjoy, or have they developed to a position that they understand the position of the essence of the soul and they don't need to bring anything. (:39). ...**

**Would we learn how through instruction of strength we need to taste the food from another planet, another position in the U. In 2018 we start looking at the realities that are to come.** One of the things that concerns all of us from the second we open our eyes to the second we close them, and the thoughts of the next day when we open our eyes what we have to do .. is one thing. (:40). It is liquid or water and food. Would we have access to water to drink and would there be a food that I can eat to guarantee my survival until the next night. **In the space there is no night and day, so it becomes what**

**do I need for the next time, months or years that it can feed me. Would the cycle of the regeneration of the cell of the man in the space, if he decides to carry his present physicality change?** At the moment we change the cell of our skin every 28 days or so, same with the blood cells, and other cells in the body change, because there is so much need for energy to give and take. In the depth of space when we don't have such a huge interaction of the fields, the way we have established on this planet, **would the cells of the skin change every 200 years**, or every 10 days because of the initial energies that come into it. It is part of the evolution. **Our body has tuned itself to every 28 days because it fits into the cycle of the moon and the sun and everything else that we have created, because each day of the moon's cycle with the earth creates different absorption rates of the fields from the sun and from the moon and earth.** This is one thing we never understood and we have to, because **the environmental conditions dictates how we receive and we have cycled ourselves into it**, we do it so naturally that we don't even think about it. We receive different energy on a full moon (:42). then when the moon disappears for a couple of days. We need that because it gives us a spectrum of the energies which we need to conserve to do (we need to absorb). **In deep space when there is no such revolution and evolution of time in respect to rotation of the earth, moon and sun, then it becomes constant. Therefore there is no need for regeneration of the cells so fast and so much. The life of the man will run into thousands of years like every other being in the U.** The secret of the Ofuntain of Youth or life is the combination of understanding the totality of life. **Would we take into space to live a longer life or would we stay on this planet and use the food on these shelves to limit our lives. This is what mankind has to open his eyes to in 2018.** As we develop and bring resources then we have to understand how do we use them or do we use one source which is the STM to feed it. If you remember some 3 or 4 years ago we had a visit by an Indian Guru, in one of the presentations we see his picture. (:44). **This Guru gained prominence with his cult and his elevation was based on how many days he didn't eat, which was 21 days.** Every time he could do this his mastership and elevation in respect to his followers increased because nobody can live for 21 days without eating, drinking we could do but without eating only a few days. This gave him position and elevation that he could do things. In his meeting with me **I explained in detail what he does and it's not very clever and yet he gains elevation, because he has learned a physical trick in the dimension of the man. In fact any one of us can do this, survive without food on earth and beyond.** Many of you though my teaching has started drinking Gans water and substituting the energy of the food with, pulling in of the G field strength of the food into the water and drinking it. We are still relying on being a "copy cat" job, we copy the field strength of the orange into the water and drink it, and the fallacy is that now we don't kill an animal because now we know the energy. (:46). We just copied and stopped eating. Last year during my travels in China I have seen many people who stopped eating and just drink the water. They have made the Gans water from the materials, so it is going to the shelf and buying the same product but now instead of being in a package it's in a water. This is beautiful but we can go 1 step, 2 steps, even 3 steps further in our understanding of this evolution. If any of you stop eating for 50 to 100 days you would definitely take over his cult, because you are more clever then him and you become the new gurus. And if somebody can't eat for 1 or 2 years definitely he is god, if we go according to the present understanding in his cult system.

**But we understand the science there is no cult system, we understand the technology so there is no need to make anymore churches and gods because now we have become the creator and we create the energy we need.** We create the condition for the energy that we need to absorb. I said to the guru, you should have explained to your flock what you are doing, you are deceiving them. He said, you have found my secret, I said there is no secret. (:48). this is what is done all the time for those who understand. **The process is very simple, all of us do the same thing as the guru but we have never realized (known it). It's amazing how much knowledge we have but have ignored it** or we never understood it and it became an ignorance on our part. Very early in the teaching I explained many times **that in the present science of the body of the man they explained to us that we need to breath O2 to survive. I have said that this is such a huge fallacy. No where in our lungs do any of us every allow a single cell of O2 to go across our lung into our blood. This means that we have learned in our blood to create a replication in the same way as the orange and the water. We bring the energy of the air into our lungs and the matching energy in our blood cells, in the liquid of the blood, converts and receives the energy it needs from the air we breath.** This is one point that the world of medicine and biology have never understood. Now we have the knowledge and understand more. (:50). **In your systems you have created a condition where you put an orange above the water in the condition of a plasma, and the energy of the orange is transferred into the liquid (water), and now it carries the energy which you can drink from and take what you like, in a way it's a third hand process conversion. The same thing happens in our lung, the energy from the air coming into our lung with the liquid that is present in the lung, it becomes that water because it's all in a MG field strength environment (of our ? body). Then as the blood passes, the same as, the lung in holding and converting energy. What you do is to take a cup and drink it or put it on a patch and next to your skin and it evolves to become, as you have understood the conversion of energy and it always gives to the weaker. You have a floating dynamic body, which is the blood and you have a stationary pain pad, which is a food pad, you call the lung. So never does O2 cross the lung wall. Now we understand the science of the food, the conversion of the fields into the water and then drinking the water (:52). or making a patch from the water and putting it on our skin to get rid of our pain, which never of you ever done before. When you made that orange and drank it and tasted the orange, next time what you need for a cancer put in that water, you don't need to make Gans' of it.** This is how you have become copy cats, extend the knowledge, then you'll understand. **This is the process that in that condition we only transfer energy from our lung, and from the air we breath, and because of the weaker strength in the liquid blood the energy is transferred across, no O2 has ever left the lung and enter into the blood to oxygenate it as it has been said. The brightness in the color of the blood as we see it, is just because it receives more energy it becomes of a higher order, so it becomes bright, but there is a limit in what it can carry and that limit is what it carries for a given cell. Every blood cell is destination coordinated, it finds its way like a mtoorway, it goes only to Rome and not to Brussels or Beijing. The lung ?? is GPS connected to a specific cell in a specific position in the body. Every cell of the blood is specific to one cell where it feeds and no others.** In time man will understand and when we do, when the blood cell gets to its destination, (:54). it does the same thing, it transfers its energy for it. It's just

like one caging system for one office, 1 cell ?? for 1 cell of the blood with the transportation. **In that process because it carries the energy, it also carries the information that it needs for the interaction between itself and the cell, and it has a few micro-seconds to pass and transfer energy in the blood system, it already predestines what I am short of to receive from the lung. So in a way the cell of the tip of the toe tells to its corresponding blood cell in the blood that when you go to the storage this is what I need from the pad of the lung and for you to bring it for me.. In this process I can feed the AA with that cell, The AA is partially the soul of myself and by feeding it I can survive Now we understand the biology of the man in a totally different way and in a correct way for the first time. What we breath and how we breath, we dictate different energies. The air we breath in ?? in position where we are in, as an altitude from the center of the earth, even a few hundred meters difference, which is a meager distance from the center of the core, dictates a different physical condition, different absorption because of the condition of the environment of the fields of the planet, the sun, what the body and what the cell at the toe has decided to be, to be working in balance. For the first time we understand that when the STM creates the physicality of the man, (:56). which becomes a cell on the tip of the toe, it's actually with that dictates what it needs to release, so our soul becomes that orange, by conversion to a liquid, of the presence, which doesn't need to be a liquid, it can be a different dimension strength field, converts the energy which the cell in the tip of the toe needs. So we understand a new dimension, which means how to feed that soul in the tip of the toe with the soul from the energy of the STM that the physicality can confirm its existence. Back to the guru, I explained his trick, we all now understand that the strength of the field we absorb dictates what is given to the body of the man. Even water has energy field strength, if you can find a way that the energy transfer in the lung can be of the liquid of the water which the body needs, you can create the same O<sub>2</sub> and H which is in the air you breath to the strength of the liquid of the water which the body of the man needs to survive in deep space if you decide to carry the physicality of the man. It's for you to test. (:58). Then it brings another dimension, as we know that everything is exactly the same, has an AA base which is a C, H,N,O in combination of different field strength, then we decide through our emotion in interaction with the field of the soul and what comes in as an energy of the planet, through our emotion that I taste banana because that is what I need and what my body is craving for and the energy of it. **Your E in interaction with the fields of your soul and the environment which you bring in to convert, can give you anything you need or as we do in our subconscious, we re-create the matter state of E in the physical dimension through the interaction of the field of the soul and the environment which has to itself a dynamic gravitational system or a dynamic combination of gravitational and inertia, where we decide to replicate the field strength of the inertia, we give ourselves physical manifestation in that dimension. It's so easy. If through our E we decide to give ourselves no manifestation, as it is only G and M but of a lower or a very higher inertia we decide not to manifest. So the physical manifestation of the man is understanding between the interaction and the E of the physicality in interaction with the environment which decides on how, where and the way we manifest ourselves (1:00). in the space. We have to understand in the physical body how we are going to convert energy to the need of the physicality. Very soon in one of****

the research centers we will create everything that the body needs through our systems. The team will start working as of next week. We'll be able to produce any energy that we need. The new space research centers for food and materials are established and becomes operational next Monday, is set to do **this that you can physically see it**. These are competent plasma physicists and they can do the conversions and have all the support from me to develop it and they have already achieved some of it, but now it's integration of the total system. One of the points go back to Mr. guru, you understood the conversion of the AA to what you changed with the essence of E and you called it orange, now change your breathing, understand that your lung is the G point of your body. You decide by different rhythm, (1:02). what you breath in, move slightly the position of your breathing and physicality and then control the heartbeat, which is now, as we said, the STM is a star, and then the new system which has received all the energy, which is a ??mixture of , now the heart of the man as the Earth. You decide if the field strength of the heart which absorbs the energy through the pad system from the lung, the environment of the existence, if it's going to create AA, banana strength in interaction, or as we have seen in the body of the Solar System the interaction of the MG field of the sun which is the STM and the MG field of the Earth which is the heart, dictates what materials are created in interaction between the fields of the 2 elements, O, H ,N so now understand how easily it is, **if you can control the speed, rate, the absorption of the energy from the environment you don't need to be dependent on anything**, then you walk through the shelves of these supermarkets with everything to you (1:04). being irrelevant, empty, **because I don't need to have a banana which is made out of the slave work of the man for peanuts to feed his family for me to become the abuser**. I don't need to rely on the African to die in starvation, meager food, just to have the matter state put in a tin or aluminum ofil or whatever, for me to have the pleasure of having it on the shelf. In deep space there are no supermarkets, where are you going to shop, except going to the supermarket of the STM and you become yourself the supermarket with the shelves ... This is where we are evolving to, in 2018 we enter a new dimension. **Now we bring all the teachings together and you start understanding more and more. Through the dynamic systems you understood the soul, now through the orange and cups in which you drank the water, now you understand that the cup is the body of the man and the orange is the E of the Man who would like to feel that orange and the source of it is the STM which created the orange to start with.** (1:06). You have **to use the dimension of the physicality in the interaction of the E of the STM with the field of the STM to feed the body**. It's so easy! Those of you who went through the evolution especially those in China, who only drink the water from the Gans' you made, have gained trust and started to test it. **Start testing and decide the rate of the absorption of the energy from the environment by breathing, even this is an intermediary step until we teach you more, then you absorb the fields in the blood and bring it to the central G field of the heart, then through the E you decide to interact the field of the soul and the heart which is the physical part of the body, and create the friction, which gives you the taste, feeling, pleasure of the banana**. Then do you need to cut a tree, kill an animal, or to destroy anything else, except what the environment has freely given to you, which it has available, which you call air to become food, then in this process you'll find something very interesting , **because of the field you absorb in this way will create a**

**new (1:08). atmospheric condition around you because now you create without any waste, the body of the man will evolve. The waste system we have today becomes irrelevant because now the body doesn't need to discharge any waste because it releases** (what it doesn't need) back as fields to its environment, there goes our digestive system. Back in the medical teaching with Eliya, we clearly made this when we discussed intestines, stomach and the rest of it. Webmasters please release the sections of these which my part covered (not Eliya) where it was done as physicality, because it's important. Now I explain again that part again about where **you breath and it becomes like a Pad in your lung, that it feeds the blood vessels. It's happens the same way with the food in your stomach. No single atom of banana ever crosses the intestine in your lymph**, but it does it the same way as in your lung, but understand that even the banana was created out of the AA of the interaction of the field of the Earth and the Sun. Now that you understand do you need the digestive system? (1:10). **Now that your lung can feed your body not only with the emotional part field strength which is the combination of the AA, but the physical strength material which the body needs then you become independent of the position in the space anywhere in the U.** Once the world of science and many of you have done, **you drank the water with the orange in it and when it went into the stomach it gave the E feeling of the orange but there was no orange cell in it, except an energy pack which is at the strength of what we call orange.** Then it transfers to the lymph which is the physical liquid, not the emotional and soul liquid, that it transfers it to the point in the body where it's needed. So there is **no difference between the lung and the stomach, one has the pad for the gaseous dimension and the other the pad for the matter condition**, but now that learned about the field interaction in the lung, it's enough to create and absorb all the energies, do we need the stomach. Or gradually as we don't our body converts itself to a disposal system as a kidney or a storage. **Would our liver shrink to nothingness, or very small, just in case there would be a need for the storage of energy. Would we loose our kidneys, large and small intestine, the answer is yes.** (1:12). As I said to some children as a joke, there are no public toilets in the space and we don't see **what we see now with the astronauts putting all their wastes in a bag and throw it in the deep space that it hits somebody else and not me, if by accident it comes back and hits their spaceship or the Spacelab they'll be in a big problem, they'll be the cause of their own demise with their own excrement.** That's how simple it is. **As we don't have churches we don't have toilets either in the space, because they are both the same, they are all a waste of time for the waste that doesn't need to exist.** This is the clarity of understanding the totality, **I am the Creator, I am the point of existence of my own. This is why I have released the rest of the Commandments as I gave them to Moses, now you are all Moses'. you have to understand and evolve yourself. None of you will become the priests, or Moses, because now you understand the totality.** What these instructions or commandments are, is do not create any filter between the STM and the soul of physicality of the man. **Read the Commandments and understand the teachings of this morning and you have found partially the path to the UC.** **Understand the totality and the reason we are here and why we are born, (1:14). I can live on this planet for thousands of years, but I have chosen the physicality of the body of the man, with all its pitfalls and all its joys, to transfer the knowledge that this time there is no mistake.** Once you sell one item, you become a salesman.

There is no salesman here. This way we give you the knowledge that you decide that, **I don't need to pay for someone to kill for me to enjoy, as the creator of the energy, me, what I call the Adam, in the interaction of my physicality, with the soul of my physicality, which is the Eve, I decide the creation, confirmation of my own existence in different spans of the U and in different conditions and positions.** What you have to learn from today's teaching, which is **the next step for us to understand the entering of the energies of the U within our body is under our control we decide where and how we like to be presented to manifest ourselves, or to feel to be.** Start practicing. **Change the rhythm of your breathing, a slight position of your arm to the left, or your leg to the right that it changes the position of the absorption of the mtoion of the fields in your lung,** (1:16). decides the mtoion of your arm, is the energy of a banana, the mtoion of the leg is the energy of the olive. **Create a slight movement and get the feeling of the emotion of what you might receive. If I sit and slow my heart down and I put one of my fingers up and move my lung slightly forward, I get the feel and taste of an orange. It goes back to one thing, the energy I absorb from the environment as the lung and heart are the G point, I have to feed into the STM that it understands the condition of physicality that the soul of the physicality can exist.** it's not that the soul uses the environment to absorb of the matter state, it receives the energy of the universal G field force, the physicality is conditioned to the inertia which is a matter state and in every position in the U there is always a matter field strength according to the condition and the position of the fields in that area of it, even when you look into deep space and you see nothing there is still matter state according to the strength of its position, otherwise you would not shine that you can see it in interaction with the field of the U, translucency of the depth when we look into the U through the eye of the man is because there is a matter state strength in that position that it manifests itself but allows the light, (1:18). according to its strength of the field of the eye to be absorbed and to be observed. Do we need these supermarkets or does **the E of the satisfaction in the strength of the STM with the MG field of the matter state, what we call the Inertia, gives the lucid feel to the pleasure of the taste, of the look, of the belief we have.** The reality is simple, we have to start learning a new way to feed ourselves, then this brings a new dimension, and that is that **when we achieve this would we look at the oranges when we don't have the digestive system and just enjoy the beauty of the fields that they want to give us, without us ever eating them,** even though the orange will fall of the tree and decompose and become something else. Or **would the physical dimension of the energy to become an orange, as the orange tree sees that there is no need for anyone to take it will change itself to the field without the fruit that we can absorb from the tree, don't forget the vertical people are much more advanced then the man.** Then we understand that we'll change the condition of the whole planet. These are not theories. (1:20). In time man will see. **In time the space travelers who are here as visitors, this is what they do, they don't eat from this planet, they don't take and kill an animal to receive.** If the animals at the strength give their fields that they need, they'll receive what the animal gives that now it has become the earth and the STM, the sun and the interaction fields is what their body needs without ever touching a single animal. **Then we understand that the monetary system that has been created to control man through his food and his need becomes irrelevant.** Nobody can control what you breath nor charge you. In 2018 we'll see a lot of changes



because many of you will start. this year we'll open to the public and be one of **the main forces in teaching the man how to become a peaceful man**, through understanding and teaching how we can survive and that we can create a condition that we'll not feel cold, or hot, but we'll decide what temperature we want according to the fields which we create within the boundary of the man, from the energy that we release from what we need that it gives us the temperature we need. The very big question is, (1:22). now that we have become wise in understanding this process, I wonder **how many of you can tell your partner, when you say I love you with the mouth, the words with a sound, and your E confirms through the souls interaction of yours with theirs**. Thy shall not lie, it's not the word of it, now we have the interaction of the STM. **When I tell you I love you it's very easy because my soul carries the dimension of the strength for that and you carry the same and the beauty of it is the love has the same strength across the U. It's the only common denominator in the UC**, which means I am giving, you take what you like, I am a lover. Then you fall in love with the soul of yourself, that means I can't lie to myself and you become a clear transparent soul, which is the ultimate goal of all these teachings for man to join the UC. Now you may understand **the 24th Commandment. (1:24). The equality of the soul of all created things across the U** and it goes back to another Commandment that there shall be no leadership or kingship as all the souls see each other as equal in giving. **The competition is who can give more that more can elevate through the condition of giving**. In English we say all men are equal, but in the **universal language we say all souls are equal, and there is no hierarchy**, and the minute we achieve this we don't judge, steal, lie. In so many **ways you can't tell another soul I love you when our soul is not at the strength that it shows itself. This is why most of the stars in the U shine the same color because they are of the same strength**, it doesn't matter about their size unless their matter state Inertia interacts in the field of the ?? language. You made the Cups, oranges, etc, and as Alek can tell you as a member of the EC, and one of the leading scientists of the KF, you could taste the banana, orange, and drunkenness from the same cup, according to the E of the time of the need. (1:26). This is why he is one of the members of the EC, **he understands the strength of the soul in the dimension of the physicality, he was one of the first ones to open the door, you were all blind to it**. You copied it but you never understood. It's time in 2018 to move into the new dimension. **Once you learn to be done with even drinking liquid, now we understand that you create the liquid within your own body yourself, then you understand that you are the creator of the physicality as you decide**. In one of my medical papers I explained something very interesting, I never understood, maybe now you can understand. **The doctors and the medical people of today cannot explain, and they just pass by it, and nobody has the knowledge nor has anybody asked about it, is that they empty the lungs of 6 liters or 4 liters of liquid, ask them from where does this liquid come**. (they say) oh the body has produced it. But the patient has taken no liquid or hardly any, not enough to produce 6 liters in the lung. (1:28). This is a natural phenomena, it's because they don't understand it. Now from the teaching of today you can **understand when the E is not befitting, the interaction of the soul of physicality with the STM, it doesn't take from the pad of the lung into the river of the life of the soul, which is the blood, what it needs, you create a dam or a reservoir of energy fields that are equal to the fields of the lymph of the body which it has no need for, then the interaction of the H and O**

**field strength enters the lung and starts creating its physical dimension in the Gans level, which is the liquid.** So in fact as I have explained to the doctors, that if you change the E of the man, or the physical conditions of the posture of the lung, or if you allow different rates of breathing, all the liquid will disappear from the lung. The liquid in the lung is created by the interaction of the air we breath, it doesn't come from the inner physical body and get stored in the lung. **Now you understand how we die of pneumonia or the lungs being flooded with liquid, (1:30).** because it's our E, it's the fields that we have absorbed and have not converted it to the usage we needed, but through the construction and restriction which we have created emotionally, we convert the oceans of the planet, which are created the same way, in our own lung. How do you think the water came to appear, the physical MG fields of the center of the earth, in interaction with the Inertia of the body of the earth has dictated the absorption and creation of the liquid that we call water. Now we understand the MG field of the heart which carries the E of the man in respect to the central G field force itself and the earth has created the same ocean in the lung. There is nothing which comes from the physicality of the inner structure of the body. You decide in breathing what type of water, liquid you produce in your lung, then the pad absorbs that energy that it transfers through the blood into the STM and the dimension of physicality. **There is no difference between the creation of what we call the oceans and the liquid in the lung,** but we have become expert in it and do it faster and that's why when we go in the lungs we'll see liquid, that gel like thing we call liquid of the lung. (1:32). **This is important for you to understand, then as we see how energy is transferred from the body into the lymph, then you'll understand how the energy is transferred from the orange into the physicality of the existence of the man, this is what we are, how we are created and how we can create and manifest ourselves in the dimension of physicality anywhere in the U.** Now you understand why when our soul is released when the physicality has nothing to contribute or to hold on to it. And now the STM becomes free and can take its position in any dimension in the U, and because of its accumulation he can become a star, a beginning, the creator of life. If your soul in its interaction with inertial MG field of this planet lead to creation of your physicality and the dimension strength of this planet, so it can do it anywhere in the U now that it is free. Now you understand why in one of my teachings **I said that Earth is the nursery of the stars of the stars of the universe. We need a nursery to create a soul that it becomes the seed for the creation of the absorption of correct elements in the U.** This is why you see billions and trillions and beyond the imagination of the man, stars (1:34). in the U. Where do you think it comes from. **The STM is sacrosanct and the sooner the man understands the sooner man will enter the dimension of the universal condition.** You remember that the Sun in interaction with the field of itself, creates the essence of the creation of MG field of the Earth and that has lead to the creation of life on this planet and life of the STM in a finer strength, and now when this planet's strength gathers together and becomes a STM and establishes its physicality, so the same can be done anywhere in the U. This is why when the time of the physical dimension finishes the STM takes a new position, because now it's free, it has matured for itself to become part of the totality. The beauty with this is that we do not understand and now we have to understand. (1:36). **We have to evolve to the next level, we have no choice, now we understand the purpose of our creation. A**

single speck of dust on its own doesn't make a planet, there has to be a collection of these that it leads to creation of a seed for a planet, so is the STM. This is what we have to understand and this is part of the further development in understanding of the totality. **the sooner we go through these processes the sooner we'll decide if we would like to live the life of the man of the universe, because it is us who creates ourselves according to the condition of the energy of the environment in which we feel happy to manifest ourselves.** This is what is for us to confirm our own existence. (1:38). **This is what has been denied to us, and what we have to evolve into, to comprehend, what changes the teaching from now on, because it's not teaching anymore but understanding the operation of ones self. We'll still carry on with making the cores and medical and food systems, but those of you who have gone through the evolution of comprehension of the totality will suffer a lot because it's a dimension, a transition, and you see the physical side and now you have to live with the dimension of ??(non)physicality, in the dimension which you want to manifest yourself in.** It will be a process of conversion, of us understanding the totality of ourselves, all the teachings we have done up to now with the different parts of the educational and experimental come together. This is the graduation time. **Many world leaders will rise against the KF (1:40).** because they see their position in danger, because now they have **no position to control. Food, water, financial forces have been used as a point of control, fallacies in the name of religions, different type of sects but all same have been used to enslave the STM. Now the only person who decides that his soul is going to be enslaved to others is me myself. Thy shall not rape, means you can't rape, steal from your own soul, it's not for the others.** You can't deny your own existence to confirm another to be better than you. **You confirm your existence as the soul of a lover to give, that the others through your own process elevate themselves to elevate the others. It's a brick wall and man has to be the giver and to always be the bottom brick that the others can be put up higher that in totality it reaches the highest to see the top, the beauty of the further distance. The understanding of the totality is the essence of all these teachings, and not creating another dimension of mysteries (1:42). and magic. Listen to these teachings of today, this is the process for you to start to become independent of the Earth planet, and any position in the universe, because what do you do in another position when there is no need for the lung, but still the transfer of the energy of the environment is needed for the survival of the man, or for the confirmation of the existence of the STM.** The teachings from now on are very much targeted to the understanding of the man and how to survive in the space. As we walk, and teach we understand more, and the more we understand the more we teach.

Any questions. Q: **When the man dies** can the soul take any position in the U or is there a judge who decides the new position, **or is there a Hell or Heaven** or does the Creator decide? (1:44). I think you better read the 24 Commandments, you'll get your answer. There is no one to judge and no heaven or hell, because if you haven't done wrong there should be no fear of hell. On the other hand **the position of the soul is created by the MG field strength which is created by the soul during the time of his existence.** Go back to where Rick showed the magnets on the table, each soul in freedom from his physicality will find its position, in balance and where it can be in the U, it's not predetermined. This is why we say, thou shall not commit any crimes **that in doing**

wrong you use a lot of energy, or fields of your strength to cover it, to do it and the rest. Then you have less to give and are positioned as a soul in the fields that are less, which means you become a burden to the other soul to give to you to elevate you to reach their level. The reason we say don't do this or that, or give commandments, so that when the soul leaves the body that it is of the higher strength that it doesn't become a burden on the other souls for them to elevate it. (1:46). As it, itself becomes the feeder to elevate the others. You don't (want to) become a burden, you (want to) become a source. The **hell is to be a burden**, if that is your ?? intent or orientation, when you understand my teaching it will come to the point that man will do nothing but giving, because **he'll have pride in the light, the more it can shine the deeper you can go, and you can reach more (souls). It's not to light up more, but to give more, in a deeper and higher strength.** This is the fear they put into you, by creation of heaven and hell, because heaven is the ?? when you need you become a burden to receive the things you did wrong, and you took from the others in the physical dimension, MG fields of the soul of the physicality, that you have to compensate. **Would you like to carry someone on your back like a backpack and to feed them, or would like them to walk next to you that he walks the same as you and they feed you and you them.** There is a lot to learn, go through the release of the new commandments put them in the context of **understanding all the 24 and you'll find the path. Listen to the first 33 Medical Teachings that were done, there is a lot there in the understanding of the transformation of energy with the emotions (1:48). of the physicality of the different organs of the body. Understand it and bring it forward to the present understanding and you'll see how we can live independent of any physical dimension. My enemies are many, but the fear of my existence, puts the fear of life into them, because of what they might steal that they can't complete their cycle. My biggest enemy is me** and not anyone else, because I don't want to understand the true process of existence, so I rape, steal, I do everything else to my own soul and nobody else's, then I tell other people to judge me where I have to be the judge of my own conduct that if I don't do wrong I don't need to be in front of a judge to be judged. If you don't do any crime, cross a red light, hit a man or rob a bank, then you don't need to appear in front of a judge do you? When you don't rob a bank because it means stealing from the others, cross a red light because it means you put other peoples life in danger, (1:50). and you watch your own conduct then there is no need for a court and a judge, because you have judged your own conduct. **Q: Is there a way to clean your soul from wrong doings in the past? If you know that you have done wrong and you know it and have judged yourself that it is wrong, you have already achieved balance, as long as you don't repeat it.** This is the key. If you say you want to clean up the wrongs of the past, it means you stood still and know what you have done wrong. There are 2 ways, to know what you did wrong, and secondly what were the consequences to the other souls and your own soul. **We always look when we did something wrong at peoples reaction, but we don't look that what I did wrong has created a condition that my own soul has taken a new position which wasn't to be.** We call it a punishment, but in fact, it's a new position in which my soul is not in conflict. When you are adulterous and sleep with another behind the back of your partner, and you know it's wrong, you find every excuse to justify it, then the energy of the soul that you were supposed to give to your wife is not there, (1:52). so she moves to a different position,

then there is the soul of the person you made the adultery with, they move to a different position, and now your soul has taken a new position because it's not what it's supposed to be, to be shared equal with the 2 souls that you shared it with, and then you find that this position is painful, it's not what I wanted it to be and then you blame everything else instead of looking at how you started looking to change. **If at that point you realize that it is yourself that has been the cause of this and you have judged it and found that you are the cause of it, then you carry it out the same way, but you might not be able to achieve the satisfaction of the both,** but at least near to it, by giving more of what it needs to create a new position, **then you have already judged yourself and achieved that peace, that position that you wanted to be in.** When you judge yourself you don't need anybody else to judge you, unless you don't see the correction that needs to be done. **We have created one of the worst things on this planet, by killing if somebody kills, this is the worst thing and it's against all of the teachings of Christ. Eye for an eye, totoh for a totoh, what a rubbish.** Those who created these are the ones who are going to abuse the man. **If I take an eye from you (1:54). I have to give you an eye. I give you enough to see, not for you to take an eye from me. It was put this way by those who wanted to abuse and take control of the man.** If I take from you, it's not for you to take from me, but it's my job to give to you to replaced what I have taken. **I become your eye, I give you the eye of my soul,** then the eye of physicality is not needed. It's the elevation of the soul and not the taking of another eye. This is how the whole teaching has been misrepresented to suit those who could put man in fear. Then they could abuse the man as we have seen. **They tell you to come and confess and then they know your weakness then they rape you and do everything else to the children. Who do these souls confess to, the other abusers or to their own soul.** In the coming months we see the establishment and end of Catholic Church through the ?? **That is my promise and it shall be done.** No body needs to confess to anybody except to his own soul. With it will come the end of fights between all religions. (1:56). **We have to understand the totality of what we are here for, not to be judged, and not to do what we have done again and again, and we have always found a point to justify the same state and then when we suffer we blame everybody else accept ourselves who did it, and we found an excuse to do it.** Like with adulterous behavior, you justify and then you go from one man to another. You did this so I'll do that, you stole from the condition and now you have a lower soul. **To achieve it you need to get energy and you always suffer more because it's not the level that the soul wanted, it's the physicality that has pushed the soul into that position.** The pain or punishment as you call it is that the soul which give unconditionally has found the filter of stealing from it and then it does the soul itself to find its position and puts the physicality in a position to find the mistakes, **if the mistakes are not corrected, it gives it another one, so you repeat until you learn. And when you learn and you don't put it right, then the soul loses the totality, then you fall into what I call a freefall of not being able to receive and give,** then you say the relationship has run into problems, because when one is not there the soul will not commit itself to anything because it knows that the condition is not what was agreed. (1:58). **When you enter a relationship you become like 2 suns, a twin system, one takes from the other one and the giving has to be equal,** What happens when one takes more and gives less, or when you give more and take less, or what about when it's in balance. We have to become the judge of our own conduct of physicality, and then the

soul always shines. **Have no fear of judgment except yourself judging your own conduct** and don't be afraid because there are no courts and judgments in the space. I have seen none in millions of years. Man has conditioned himself to abuse and those who are clever have used it to abuse them. I explained this to a man of the robes, they have created this condition of confession, so now the one you confessed to knows your weaknesses and can abuse it to his own advantage. This is **what the Catholic Church has done, and because the mother has confessed to adultery he abuses the children of the mother, because if she talks he talks, so he has captured the wife and the children. (2:00). We see this especially in the Catholic Church, the confession of adultery to the abuse of children. We have been witness to it for centuries and man doesn't want to understand, 99% of the children abused by the Church in the condition of the home is when the mother or father has confessed to the weaknesses of the soul** and then has opened the door for abuse to the children. And the fear of sin, and silence of the parents against the abuse of the man on the child. If we open the door of the abuse man will be shocked. Any other question. **Q: What is the meaning of higher or lower strength in the UC**, is the soul with the higher strength closer to the center and the lower further away? **No we are all equally positioned, the higher strength means being able to give more and in giving more receives more.** I explained this to **the EC members. (2:02). They're not being gifted, but are open to have access to higher strength of their own soul and when you have a brighter light the deeper you can shine, and you can be observed deeper in the depth of space.** If you have a candle you can light a room with a flood light a whole stadium. That's all it is, do you want to be a candle or a flood light, man should be the floodlight and with the 24 Commandments we make the path for man to become the floodlight. That's **the whole purpose of the teaching to give pleasure for more to see, enjoy, and more to be able to give, more to come together for them to share more.** I am a lover of oftoball ... where the present way of the religions has made sure that man remains the candle (2:04). so that they can abuse, and they can blow it out and play with it as they want.

**Q: Does the soul need to bring the energy of physicality into itself before moving off into space? It's not the energy of physicality but the energy of the STM which leads to the creation of physicality**, look at the higher level and not the lower then you get enlightened. How beautifully all the teachings come together, **you can understand and use your own physicality to absorb energy without taking and killing and then you decide how much of this energy from your environment you give to your soul that it can give more. You take from the physical dimension field strength and you convert it to the energy of the U. The body, heart, breathing and physical dimension of the man is conversion of the lower strength matter state into higher strength which is the STM**, where in the spaceship structure the 3 base reactors are G they pull everything in to feed the top (reactor). (2:06). It's not that the top is weaker, it's weaker in taking because it's such a giver in giving. The understanding has to be complete, when you are a taker, you're G and you bring everything in, but when you are a giver then it means you don't need to take much, you give so much that the others can exist through your giving. **When we look at the structure of the H in the AA, it's such a giver because it doesn't have such a gravitational magnetic field strength in the center of it, it has only 1 electron and 1 proton, and 1 neutron, if it's Deuterium, but the**

others because of the number of the plasmas in their center, they're heavy and they need to get fed so in feeding they absorb more, then in that process, they have to release and in coordination with each other, the one which is not ?? but is weaker in strength of the G, they feed into it, but as a giver it gives. If you look the H is a lover. Now we have to understand all the parts of the teaching and if we understand it, comprehend and translate it the correct way, then we have achieved what we are here for. it will take time.

Many of you in the coming time will start the process of, feeding your soul, physicality feeding and then to see how your physicality can feed your soul and physical body through the breathing and the others, that you don't need to kill, be worried where my heating bill will come from, (2:08). because **now you can warm yourself through the interaction of the emotion**, I like to have the feeling of the snow at Christmas because there is joy and it means something, it doesn't matter that in South Africa the sun is shining and hot. **It's us who have to create the conditions of understanding of the soul for our physicality, and there was no other way then to go through the teachings up to now as we have done, the Gans' the field strength**, when I speak about the pad of your lung transferring energy to your blood, if I would have taught you this 4 years ago you'd have said that this guy is crazy and we don't understand it. But now that you have seen it and produced Gans and had enough time to experiment, now it's easy. **Yes, why didn't we see it before. there is no need for energy to be transferred by O2 to go across the lung wall. Now you see how many fallacies we accepted because of the lack of knowledge.** In a way it is good because now we know what has been wrong and what is correct, then no one needs to fast 21 days to become your new guru. ... the what is the next trick up his sleeve. (2:10). **Q: What is the difference between a man like Mandela and Hitler, do their souls have the same position? No, I explained this in respect to 2 or 3 parts of the teaching which you have to put together. The man who makes the gun, his soul pays as much as the man who fires the bullet and kills.** The same for the one who creates the conditions for the elevation of the STM will receive the same. As I said before, in the process whose soul was elevated more, Diana or John Paul II? I don't think that the light of the candle of John Paul's soul even flickers. And maybe the light of the candle of the soul of Diana is much brighter. **John Paul was placed, brought in, and knew about all these adulteries and child abuses from day 1 and he kept silent and many children and people suffered.** He was brought in to create the revolution in the Eastern Block and that was the only reason we saw the Polish Pope, and what came with it was the (2:12). opening of the new doors and more abuse. We are aware of another revolution by the same people and I promise you that will not happen. **Which one was worse Mandela, or which one gained more Hitler? That is for you to answer, not me. You understand enough to be able to answer it.** Read the Commandments as was released and revealed to Moses. **Those which he carved and those that were carved on his soul by interaction of the fields between the soul of the Creator and the STM.** We need to understand, (2:14). to comprehend the totality, don't read them on their own one at a time, put them together and look at it as the conduct of the STM, then you can judge it through the physicality if you want to. **We will see many disasters and joyful things, and the maturity of the man, this year. In the coming cycle we'll start a new approach, a new way to look at life, and once 1 receives the**

others will elevate to receive. I hear from many KF supporters that they have started to experience many different things with their soul, their brain and their body, and some of it is joyful and some they can't explain, and some of it is experimental for man to start learning the next step, and some of it will be very harsh because we have to correct a lot of things of the past. We will see, understand, comprehend the totality when we connect all the commandments together, not one at a time. What I said to Moses was easy, I transferred the E of the soul and that is all you need to do, but he transferred it into the physical tablets, which was not the condition. (2:16). **He was supposed to with the light that he received to enlighten the soul of his followers, but instead he chose the abuse of the physicality. No tablet was ever carved (by God), he did it to abuse. The enlightenment of the soul of Moses is exactly the way you are getting enlightened, small pieces by connected, but in his condition it was given to him all in one go.** If you would have seen him at the time when he received it, he was a glowing sun, but then he chose the path of deception and physicality. **He couldn't say this is what I was told, he had to make something people could see so he carved what he wanted to carve and not the totality. If you go down the process to Mohammad, he did most of it correctly, even though he made other mistakes on top of it. What in part that Moses did not bring, Mohammad tried to bring through the enlightenment, both of them saw the same thing.** Q: After Moses I understand why Jesus came but why did Mohammad come? Because the others did not receive the message. Q: Was Mohammad's message more complete than Jesus' or was it the same? More or less the same, and a little bit more, he released more. **One of the things Mohammad (2:18). released that you see now in these commandments, God is one, one creator.** This is very different than the 10 Commandments. **Q: Is there a reason that one is born into a certain religion? No, it is just the way that the soul that is created out of the dimension of the physicality of the position of the parents. There is no reason why someone is born Buddhist or whatever, you are created one and what we are created out of should be equal.** When you look, it's a very interesting point, most of the KF scientists will come to it .. we have such a system in the space but it's not in the way we see it, but I call it a system. We have the night vision glasses to see in the dark, **there is a vision to see the STM, and then you see different strength souls, the flickering souls and the floodlight souls.** How much energy that flickering candle needs to take from the floodlight to show itself in its existence, a lot. We see the souls that way. (2:20). When the man is created all the souls are the same, it's us through our conduct that decides. It's very hard, what happens to the child that is just born and dies. How pure is that soul? It had 9 months of pleasure to give and take through the soul of the mother and the others. The time of the departure is irrelevant, it's the strength of the soul that counts. Why do we pray and bless somebody's soul, we give to them more and then they have more to give. **Why do we tell our beloved I love you, because in the reflection of the receiving it tells you I love you too, and what she doesn't need I receive to confirm my existence. Religion is a manmade thing to abuse the man.** It doesn't matter if you are born in Iran, New York or Mars or planet Zeus, **all the souls have the same attributes. This is what is in the commandment, all souls are equal.** ... it is us who have been put in that position, then you understand that there is no religion. **Religion is one, believe in the same oneness and believe in the Creator which is the STM.** (2:22). This is very hard for those who abuse. The biggest opposition that will



come to the KF is from the religious groups, but on the other if you look at all my teachings I have always respected the prophets, when their conduct was correct, but never the false temple which were made by the fathers by abuse of sons. **If you are Iranian then you are aware of the present uprising in Theran, we know the outcome without the interference of US or Israel in Iran.** Because it all has come to an end at the same time. What will be the outcome after this for the Iranians, or this postmortem ?? fall, what they believed because it was created to abuse. The same as the Catholic Church and Jerusalem, and the same in other places. **Everything is coming together perfectly** it's just what we have to do. So it doesn't matter if you were born as a Jew in Jerusalem, Moslem or Christian in Vatican. I have said something very amazing to someone and I saw tears, and it will come. (2:24). I said recently that **the city of Vatican should be returned to Rome and it will be done soon. The same story as we saw in Church of England in the 1980s** ...they found out that not many people go to the churches anymore because they found out that we are the tricky guys and when they first started selling their Churches ... and found bodies of children from the nuns who got pregnant. They were private companies so they had to call the police to investigate. **Some churches they found 50 bodies of children. They found out it was from the adulterous behavior of the priests and nuns and the others. Then the Church made a law that they couldn't demolish a Church that they buy from them, the Church has to prove their own workers who already know about the adulterous business.** (2:26).

... then the whole thing collapses. The same will go through the other religions because they'll see their own conduct. I am not attacking any religion. Where did the vow of silence come from, it's not in any holy book. It only applies to women in the Catholic Church because (2:28). of the nuns who got pregnant. How could they be a sister and get pregnant. So she takes a vow of silence until the child is born and then she comes back out. This is where it came from. ... the abuse and the hiding of the lie of the abuse has brought the "vow of silence" and now it's open. **An unbalanced condition creates problems, when a man is created to create and then he is told he can't do it (sex), but still the body has for millions of years procreated. It's like deciding to become a vegetarian when my body is used to meat then I can damage myself. It's the same with the body of a man who is produced to reproduce. It's written that, I made thy to make children that they may love me. How can a man who is created to love, to appreciate the presence of the soul which created it, now is told it can't create. You can't stop the process, it's still the same love affair, love for another, so it creates a false condition of homosexuality and child abuse and a vow of silence. All created out of lies which Moses was commanded not to do.** We can tear the Catholic Church apart in such an easy way that they will do it to themselves. I promise you one thing, I will return the stones of Vatican back to the Coliseum. (2:30). Because it's better to abuse the physicality than the STM which is the source of physicality, then you can stop it. It's the same with all the religions, which is the point of weakness of the man, for he has created it himself. He had no choice because he couldn't understand it. **When you are on an island and the hurricane comes and you know what it does and how long it takes to cross, then you sacrifice a virgin. Now we have satellites and know when it will come to be ready and so we don't need to sacrifice because we know it's a natural process. Which one was correct, the sacrificing the virgin or now understanding the actual weather forecast. A lack of knowledge created the abuse.**

Now we understand more why should we sacrifice a virgin. I take man into space to be equal to others in the U that he can't be abused. **The abuse doesn't come from the others abusing you, it's you who abuse your souls because you go and believe in everything else, the guy didn't say I am the god or the priest, he showed you a new revelation, a new way, and because you abuse yourself you made him a god. It is us who creates these images, and not the images that create us.** (2:32). Now you tell me is it Mandela, Diana, John Paul or Hitler? From where I stand, to me, John Paul created more crime than Hitler, he didn't touch the children the fresh soul, but he knew and he allowed it to happen, the same with the present Pope. The same with the other religions. When I talked about President of US announcing Jerusalem as a new center for US, who was **the loudest opposition, the Moslems who want to be there and the Catholic Church who is claiming it illegal**, why it's your home you are claiming it. How come they claim it as theirs and you yours but they can't claim it as theirs, because you are claiming it, or are they all the same. And have they all cheated humanity, those who were available to be cheated. It's not the message of the Messengers, it's the abuse of the followers, which is the pain, but don't forget the followers have done exactly what the Messengers have done. Cut of the same piece of cloth, the soul accepts to the same elevation of the level (2:34). of the prophet ?? themselves. Those of you who offlow the KF in time to come you'll carry the soul of the universe, so there will be no abuse. Because you enlighten to the level of the strength of your own soul and nobody else's. People will understand very soon when we speak. The question is what is going to be the reaction of humanity. We saw in Austria some years ago that 90% of the people used to go to Church. When the child abuse by the priests opened up, at the moment they are talking about less than 10% going to church, they lost their faith in faith. Soon we'll see the same when the truth and reality come out across all the faiths of how they have abused. And how **collectively in the background they collaborated to keep the status quo but they lost. The reason is because I have changed the time and it is the wishes of my soul, the freedom of the total soul of the man that it can join the UC. Within me there is more than all the priests and churches, mosques and synagogue put together and every other one. Because I am the giver and they are takers, and in giving I will change. It's the mistake I made with Moses and the ones before him and I am putting it right.** (2:36). **And nobody else can do, it was my mistake. I trusted the STM, a weak man.** (2:37). Alzar tells her life story. (2:58). (3:03).

What is important to all of us is not where and what the condition of the environment we are born in, but what we learn and what we expect and what we offlow. I was born very much like you and not far from where you were born, **in a house where I saw the conflict of religions. My Jewish family couldn't eat at the same table as my Islamic family. I was taught the principle of Bahai faith and in the end I came not to rebel but to see that it was another path of abuse. It's us who decides to what extent we want to go. I sat and I watched my Moslem uncles by accident turning up at the house where my Jewish cousins were, and they washed their dishes or hands 10 times because they touched a Jew.** I witnessed this at age 6. I asked my mom what are they doing. (3:05). She said, because we are Jewish background they wash their plates 7 times that it is clean and not touched by a Jew. ... I never understood that if my mom is a Jew and they invite us to eat, then why go through all this vigorous washing to be clean, then don't invite us, or don't do all these stupid things. **My father used to say, it's for**

**them to mature. It doesn't mean that because she is my cousin I can't love her or be here because of our childhood, but I love your mom and she comes from Jewish background, and for love of both I take them both.** I became aware of the conflict in religion at a very young age. Then I saw more abuse, I watched many times mullahs who came and took their frock off and became normal people, because they didn't want to be mullahs, or teach because they couldn't see the light. ... I realized that man of faith is the STM and not the man himself. ... My father said, they don't even know why they exist in that frock. Then we saw the change during the revolution. (3:07). Many people just put the frock on as a path to earn to do what they wanted to do. I have respect for all of the religions, because at the end of the day I brought the religions what they came to be later on. But it is for us to understand, **I married a Catholic and I watched the same abuse, then it became more and more with Caroline the fallacy of the abuse has different names. I call one faith as sexual abuse, one as physical, and another as psychological, and all of the religions have found a way to abuse the man, of the STM in dimension of physicality.** The sooner we open our eyes that behind all of them that they are all one, and that was the first message given to Moses. There is only one Creator. **Very soon we'll see them all come together, the peace on this planet has started because it is our wish. We have to realize that the strength of wanting to be peaceful is much stronger than those who want to be the intermediary between the STM and the physical life of the man that wants to be peaceful.** These (temples) will be turned over, in the coming time. What are we going to do with all these temples, properties. (3:09). churches, mosques and synagogues. **Don't forget they didn't pay taxes because they're nonprofits and they bought as much land as they could, and they have been given through the fear of getting a better position in heaven, by those who are weak in character.** What are we going to do with all these properties that will become available? Are we going to make a nation by nation decision or do it as One Nation. **What are we going to do with all these properties that have been collected by abuse in the name of religion?** It runs into a percentage of the total assets in the world that are held by those who used the name of the faiths and the abuses over centuries. **What we see is the collective abuse of our grandparents and great-grandparents, etc. One thing the EC and UC have to think about is what are we going to do with all this wealth that has been collected over centuries pennies by pennies from our ancestors, how is it going to be shared. And the gold that was taken in Philippines and South America and bought as shares in the New York and London.** There has to be consensus and to find a total solution for the financial ?? of our ancestors in the dimension of the abuse of the soul of them and of our soul. (3:11). .. how are we going to solve it .. what about the properties that were given to these abusers ... then we'll see only one alternative and that is One Nation. We have all invested in New York and we all have to be benefited by it. There are a number of positions coming up and dilemma that arising very fast. Palestinians and Jews are of the same blood, Christians and Jews of same blood. How to correct all of these. **A lot of people will oppose (3:13). the end of the faith as we see it because they are afraid of the abuses of the past which will be opened up.** The only thing left is to forgive. we have no choice because it's not one abusing the other, we all have abused each other at the same time together in one way or another. We referred to the other one not to show us. To become One Nation we need to close our eyes to a lot of wrong doing of ourselves and our forefathers, and a lot of abuse

that has been done in the name of the Creator by the those who could see us as weak. I attended Fabio's funeral we were absolutely shocked, the priest limited the time of this beautiful soul to only 1 hour, was the soul of this boy so worthless or was the priest for hire, or has it become a business in how we can rob in the name of God. In the end it is us. We'll change into One Nation this year it will take shape and the coming time and it will force us to change these things. The only alternative (3:15). left is a compromise somewhere that, we were stupid enough to let them abuse us and our forefathers, but in a way the ones who abused us is part of us. .. these priests and mullahs are not born to be, they are the product of the environment that we have created. Becoming One Nation is not just teaching the soul the understanding of how to exist, it's to understand how much we need to compromise, to close the doors of the past with the knowledge and not to leave things behind the door, but knowing what ?? ?? and start to live in a new house. I have been to Vatican and I have felt the pain. The funny thing is all these religious people are aware of what they are abusing, the only thing is they don't want to admit the level of abuse. As a priest once said to me, I am not a child molester I don't abuse children. I said to him, but you abuse the STM, it is the same rape. (3:17). the position with us and the change of new technology will bring up the new One Nation, One Planet. We have to do a lot of work and have the strength to see that the time has come for change through the conduct of the STM and not the physicality. **I watch many revolutions, many things are happening at this moment around the world and I see how it has changed compared to the past, and I see how much man's maturity is leading to it. We are becoming mature and more aware of , but now the physical awareness has to lead to awareness of the STM and then opening of the UC to man.** Will man mature in a night or in another thousand years. Would those who mature have to wait for totality or (if) we become part of the totality becomes (will the totality) mature faster. All of it. It depends on us and the human race. **Today I taught you how to feed yourself. I know many of you will start doing it and see. Start with one taste, vision, understanding and then when you achieve that one go to the next one. Start understanding the operation of your soul and the physicality in respect to the soul, and operate through the soul of physicality, which is the heart and the lung, to give to the soul of the humanity, or your own body, that by giving it creates a new position.** (3:19). **From now on when you eat, don't think of it as an orange or a potato, think of the soul elevation of what I can give to the soul of myself, using the soul of physicality to convert it to the soul elevation of your own soul. This was the purpose for teaching you about Star Formation (SF) and the MaGrav systems.** This is the reason I teach this way because the common man can understand. Some of you got touched by having a free energy system, I even gave you the free energy system but you don't see it. You looked for a medical application, I gave you one. **Every man that lives and has heard of the KF can live without any pain for the rest of your life or any diseases, but understand the essence of the teaching, work through your soul and not through the physicality to touch the soul of the physicality.** At least start by working through the soul of the physicality to change the physical condition. **As a man we suffer, it's a part of physicality because the interaction of the fields are so much, when you walk through your own home your body continually has to interact with every field, the chair, the table, every cell on the carpet, on the spoon and everything else, it is a continuous battle when living in an Inertial conversion**

**environment. Whereas in deep space it's not so much a battle, there your cells don't need elevation, that's why you last and live longer. This is the problem with living in an enforced environment, (3:21). in space we still have all the same fields but it is open to what we want to take, it's not encaged. When you are encaged you have to give and take, when look at your aura and you see all sorts of colors, these colors are not coming out of your body because the chair wants this one and the bed that one and the frig wants something else and it depends on where the frig and the freezer are (located) then your aura is different because they pull on you.** And the one who wants to abuse it (Feng Shiu), says oh, 'put something there or their is something wrong with the liver'. But did he take the same picture where the frig and freezer were behind you when you were giving and taking. We have to start opening our eyes in a bigger dimension in the totality and then we'll start seeing and we'll become in charge of our own physical dimension, then we can travel the span of the U. **I promise you that I didn't come here with a spaceship, I came through the STM. Nobody landed anywhere, but we traveled the space of the U through the expansion and need of the STM.** Try to understand the teachings from now on in depth and not just by the words. **The teaching from now on will become very intensive but it is what is needed to go through the evolution of the change to be able to travel the spans of the U.** We'll still make the Gans', spaceships and everything else, but if you are a real entity (wanting to be an entity) of the UC, I have given you all the knowledge, it is your choice. (3:23). Would you like to go by donkey or jumbo jet, or now a spaceship, or travel through the STM. You choose according to your intelligence, but at least this time you can't be abused. Let's call it a day. Try to understand more about the totality, the soul, the physicality and the operation of the systems and the knowledge of the creation, and all of the teaching from the past time. **2018 is the time for the maturity of the man** and we have started it and it's for you to expand your horizon and not for us to push you, because **if I push you and say this is what it is, then we'll create another term. If it is done by you, you decide when and how of what you want to take from it.** Thank you for today and hopefully we'll meet on the 206th teaching next week. But be ready for a change and to see a lot of changes on the international scene because we have wished for it and because of it, it will be achieved. (3:25).

## **206th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Jan 11 2018

(PHOTOSYNTHESIS, If you say to someone in the universe you lived a thousand years they laugh what a 1000 rotations, In the universe we don't rotate but are part of the Creator and life is everlasting, When you die you become non-dimensional, Most Solar Systems have life that man can't imagine, This planet has a huge mixture of elements and this gives the soul of the man new dimensions, The tilting of the axis gives huge spectrum of MG fields so that the soul of the man can manifest in many different parts of the universe and this is unique in the universe it's one of the reason earth is a nursery for souls to help others in universe and also become stars, This creation on Earth was a beautiful accident and why they want to help man, We need a physical body to be able to transport and transfer all these different strengths from this planet into the STM, suicide means the body has not done its work to mature the soul, Men who went into space come back to earth for an upgrade of new added experiences and dimensions to the soul, With

the new technology the expected lifespan will be a minimum of a 1,000 years, In an accident the soul can remain connected to the physicality and it can repair it, Viruses which are energy packages attached to the Amino Acid are part of the evolution to receive fields of the universe because in the space it's the strength which is absorbed by our soul that determines our physicality, The fallacy of photosynthesis, The MG field pressures from the earth and sun effect the current to drive the electric motor and this is proof of field effect, Like the lung no Carbon or oxygen ever cross the leaf it is done by the Amino Acid in the leaf effected by the MG field pressures of the earth and sun, matter is created by the fields not chemically, The tree line on mountains reflect this MG field pressures, Those who want to travel in a spaceship will have to learn to create matter out of the fields like the plants do on this planet, The photosynthesis is really the process of the plasma of the Amino Acid Nitrogen being the balancer and why we use it as fertilizer to make the plants grow it drives this process forward, In this process the matter state of O and C are created from the fields of the plasma and like the lung no matter state crosses the leaf, The same process goes for the fish in the sea and the lion in the jungle the energy transfer will come through the Amino Acid field pressure, Inside the leaf is Gans of the Amino Acid which experiences emotion because it's the same AA as we and therefore we can communicate with them, The plants don't need water from the roots, It's possible to stop the deserts migrating, The deserts are created by the tilt of the planet UK used to be a desert, What was the North Pole gradually becomes the equator, The M and G fields have a flow like in photosynthesis but on a larger scale, The MG field shielding that took place in the hurricane created higher strength fields in that area so the winds couldn't effect it, (NEW understanding): In the Gans production: One side of your plate is creating the condition for what we call photosynthesis of the C, while the other side is creating photosynthesis for the O, one side of the plate is day operation and the other side night operation, If we change the conditions we have to consider what effects it will have will it create a new pest or cause problems for the neighbors, etc, Plants also have viruses, Using copper axe doesn't kill tree but iron does, The heart plays both the balancer of the Nitrogen and the higher strength of the Oxygen in the Star Formation, We carry all the knowledge of the past from our ancestor in our RNA or in the soul of the physicality, The creation of the earth and the way it turned out with such a mixture of elements was a beautiful accident and the others are amazed that the man doesn't see it or understand his own creation, , , )

(:10). .. I hope we enlighten you to think more on your own strength of thoughts. We have inspired many people to do the right thing and that has been **the purpose of the Messengers of the past, to inspire man to live a correct life and to live independent of any imagination because in reality he is in charge of his own destiny and he decides it.** If you listened already to the most of the teachings you should have already seen it that life has no limitation. Five hundred or one thousand years (life span), number are the rotation of the earth around the sun, **but in the U we don't rotate around anything except the Creator, the central cosmos, where everything rotates around it. It's the center of attraction, the center of life for the whole of the Unicose.** The sooner man learns that he is part of the Creator, the sooner as we tell, he is everlasting and so shall be the man. This is part of the process of maturing and it's very hard for us to think.

When they said that Noah lived such a long time in his day 50 years was a long time with diseases and everything else. If you lived into your 50s they said you lived a long, long time. Some say he lived 500 years, still what is 500 but a number of days, it is a meager time in the time of the U. **We have learned that the soul leaves our physicality and becomes independent of the rotation around the sun. The year on earth is absolutely meaningless in the universe**, if you say a thousand years is old they laugh, a thousand what, how many times you rotated. (:13). **If you are a Sufi and rotate so many times you add to your lines it's a Sufi life, you can keep on rotating. Man's life in essence is the life of the Creator**, without it .. our life is part of the Creator's life as He is everlasting so shall we be, but we have to learn that if the Creator has manifested Himself in different shapes and forms of the time, as universes, galaxies, as stars, planets, man, as the animals on this planet. **We have the same capability to be part of it and in a way to understand it. It's very important for all of us to understand that we decide our own lifespan, it doesn't matter where and when, once the ??seating of the soul takes shape in the womb of the mother, as man on this planet, it has captured the essence of the creation.** Now it has its own dimension and it absorbs (:15). gives and takes. When our soul leaves the body in the dimension of the universal cosmos, as we feed ourselves as it was shown with the magnets it decides where it's going to be, it can come across, and **most of the souls of the men who lived in the space after parting from this physical body, or what I call the leech of physicality, then they decide what strength fields they take and they give, and if you come into a very high strength fields which is in the strength of the STM you get elevated because you can receive more, because they want to raise you to a new level.** We see the rise of the manifestation of soul in a different level. These are the things we have to open our eyes to. When we talk about a thousand year, it's just numbers on our count, because we limited our lives to the number of rotations of our physicality around the sun, and the sun is a small speck of dust in the whole of the creation, and imagine that we are a speck of dust in comparison to the sun, **but in essence we carry the essence of the essence of the creator.** When we speak of thousand or ten thousand years in the depth of space as we adjust ourselves to different **dimensions we become part of the totality of the bigger structure and life of the man in space is everlasting.** Once and until the time of the dimension of the strength of the STM becomes part of the soul of the bigger structure, but even that still lives within itself. This is the secret of the creation (:17). and this is what most of the men, the creations in the U **die for, they want to be able to release their physicality to become part of a non-dimensional entity that they can choose when to manifest themselves.** Not very many creations of God have managed to reach this, nor have many races in the U **have managed to understand this**, but who understood have matured very rapidly and this was a gift that was given to man, to mature rapidly, because in the structure in the building of the STM there is such a capability, such a potential within the STM and it is unique in the way it has unknowingly become part of the nursery of the creation of the Unicoise in creating new dimensions of existence, the flexibility. As you all know and it is very easy to understand, **most of the Solar Systems support life in the dimensions that man can't even imagine, but on the other hands to them they can't imagine life like in the human race in the U.** We are as amazing to the others as they are to us. We amuse them as we get amused by seeing different things, different dimensions of life. The beauty of this planet is with the cosmopolitan presence of the

huge mixture of elements, this gives the STM new dimensions. If you look at the rotation of most of the planetary systems (:19). the vertical axis, they don't have such a combination of the mixtures of materials as we have, **this creation of the rotation (tilting) of the axis of the earth in the few degrees creates the seasons and with it creates a combination of new dimensions of the strength of the MG field has given the STM the strength of fields which covers a huge spectrum across the U**, and don't forget that whatever we discovered, **Plutonium, Uranium, Cobalt, etc these are the first few elements but they are the fundamental cornerstone of the creation of the STM, and in the universe if you have such a spectrum of energy of the MG field, it means you can manifest yourself in many different dimensions**. It's a cake with many ingredients and each one stands on its own, a bouquet of flowers that carries 100 or 200 different elements with it, and put all the isotopes with it, and put all the dimensions of strengths of the M fields, **this gives the STM in the dimension of the U to be able to manifest itself in a huge spectrum of lives**. If you understand this now you understand the beauty of the creation for man where and how **we can manifest ourselves, in having and being able to carry such a huge spectrum of the fields in the STM, it's MG field strength, it gives man the ability to survive as multi-taskers of everything in different dimensions, and this is why the STM is precious**. (:21). Because in the dimension of the U if you come into a position where there is only Uranium mixture, you can manifest yourself because you carry the strength. And you use the other elements then the strength of the M field to add to it and manifest yourself in that dimension. If you come across a planet that is only Carbon and manifestation of life in C strength, man can manifest himself in it. **This is why there is so much emphasis on guiding the man. It's an accident of the creation but in that process it has brought a beautiful creation which we call the STM**. You call it a Swiss Knife, because it can do everything, man is a Swiss knife of the soul of the universe. **Man's soul and there has been so much contact with the man in the past in trying to educate the man, it's not for the physicality but for creating the perfect STM, then the STM in the universe become the messengers of peace, because he knows peace**. Up to now he has created so many problems, so educating man to understand the beauty of his soul has been our responsibility, to appreciate his strength and to see the beauty of his creation. **Not many creators have been made the same as the human race. The spectrum of the strength which is built in the STM is unique, in so many ways the man can become, those men who were men of peace and have joined the UC (:23). are the peaceful ambassadors of the U. In that process they are the teachers, in the way they created the structure from the beginning which is peaceful**. It's like with languages if you speak French and I put you in with the English ??? because you know multi-languages you can survive, you can go to China and speak Chinese, so it is with the STM, it's the facets of the beauty, this is what man has to understand, **the life of the man is everlasting as is the creation of his soul which is needed, but we need a physical body to be able to transport and transfer all these different strengths from this planet into the STM**. This is where it comes, **from the sperm and egg, then the creation of the physicality, that we adopt and perfect the strength of the soul. Then in time when a man decides to leave or by accident leaves the physicality, the soul is already carrying the full understanding of the strength of the dimension of the creation**. So is your body, your soul a thousand years old or are we nourishing the soul which will become the creator, communicator in a life



in the different dimensions of the U. This is what man has to understand the beauty of his creation **and not the torture he has been put in by those who abused the physicality. The more we abuse the physicality the more we deprive different strengths to be developed in the STM that in the U he can exist in all dimensions.** (:25). We take feathers of the wing of the bird one by one, and this can't be. This is the purpose of all these teachings. Many people who call themselves theologians and religious people are baffled in how to handle the knowledge which is getting released so rapidly in one go. **And the biggest shock to them is that so many people are understanding, there is no need for intermediaries, no need to call the priests, translators and transcribers. the words spoken are being understood and will be understood by more men.** This is where we are, why we said the life of a man is a thousand years in the life of the U and not a thousand years in the life of this planet. And that life is everlasting. Don't forget in some of **the writings of the past these numbers have been hidden**, if you look in the manuscripts of the old times, the essence of time was explained to man very easily, but then they covered it, and they said that every year is equal to a thousand years, every day is equal to 1 year. Try to manifest something different this is the essence of the creation of our soul. **Once the STM is created and takes what we call flight in the realm of the soul of the universe, then there is no time limit.** (:27). As it has been said, **if I tell you the beauty of the life in the dimension of the soul, every man on this planet will commit suicide from physicality, but at the same we forget, suicide which means the body has not done its work to mature the STM to be capable to live within dimensions of the U.** This is why in most of the paths of the belief structures suicide has been forbidden, which **means the soul has not gathered enough strength to be able to fit in all dimensions, it hasn't yet reached the point of maturity.** It's like when you have a child, it can only take suckled milk from the breast of the mother, then you introduce it to bread then meat, and as it grows older and travels across parts of this planet it gets to learn, acquires the tastes of the beauty of the English foods, Chinese etc. and he adds this in the way that we learn languages, the vocabulary of the science of physicality, all these gives strength to the STM, the more combination we add to it the more we have added to the dimension of the soul's strength, into the survival and being able to manifest ourselves in different dimensions in the U. **The STM is sacrosanct and it has to take its own time, when it reaches maturity it will know when it's time to leave.** But as we understand more we get educated more, we interact more (:29). in the dimension of the STM meets more dimensions in need of physicality that it adds more to its different strength. So it's now to started adding to the time of his physicality, this is why at this moment in time we live , **we used to live 30 to 40 years, as the time of viruses and infections and the killing and the wars reduced, man started living more secure, we found rice, wheat and converted the grass to food and we stopped being nomads, every step in this process has added more to the strength of the STM.** We need time to mature in the dimension of adding to our soul, **when you don't do wrong and last longer on this planet, you give more vocabularies, you add more languages to the strength of your soul that you can manifest yourself in different dimensions in different parts of the U.** In the future as it has been done by many men of today who **have returned to Earth from deep space, they have learned this, you go back to the point of physicality to charge up, to add more,** just like when you press a button, they say, update or upgrade, when you return back to the origin of life from where you came

from, because you had the essence of the origin within you upgrade, you add more, and this is what the essence is. **Many people of this planet will return back to this planet to upgrade, (:31).** because the people who stay here as natives are developing and upgrading and creating more and more, not in a materialistic dimension but in a way of absorbing more and more different fields. It's like going to Italy and asking for a pizza, or India and a curry, and Mexico for Mexican food, but if you go to England you can ask for a pizza with a curry and a Mexican taste and they make it for you. Nobody in the world is so flexible then in UK. So it is with the STM, you come back to see what has been added and because you want to take more mixtures into your soul. (:33). If you understand this process then **the dimension of physicality becomes the absorption of understanding more and more and realizing what is needed** and then when you travel into the deep space of the U and the Unicoise, then you speak all the languages, so you already carry all the tastes. **Mono-material and mono-structure lies in the U of many and then they can only manifest themselves in that dimension,** but the STM due to his construction, actually through **the construction of this planet in the way we have connected our physicality to Cu, Zn, Al and everything else, this has given our soul a mixture of the combination of the strength in its optimal of life in the U.** How long do you think you need. **In the new science it is said that by 2018 those who are born in this year, a large majority, up to 15 to 20% are expected to live 200 years,** those born in the 1990s were expected to pass 100 to 120 years, with the present knowledge. But now **with adding the new knowledge of the technology of the plasma the life of the man for children who are born today will be a thousand years minimum, because we have learned to overcome those diseases** that overcome our life in the physical dimension. From now on when you are a thousand years you are just a youth, you have just acquired all the tools of life, then you have to exist in the full dimension of the U. Recently we received a letter of thanks for the plasma technology for what we call the regression of the breast cancer of the wife, he sent it himself. We have seen new dimensions with our medical application. We have seen the return of a Coma patient to walking and eating. These are not medical (healings) but understanding the science and the true essence of creation. (:35). We have seen it with our dearest Naomi and in her cycle now that the accident is over, she'll live maybe 500 to 1000 years, because now even the physical accident can be remedied. In the new KF clinics we'll emphasis on many of these strengths, **not the returning back of the dead but knowing that the soul still has a connection with the physicality that it can be regenerated, it can be brought back to bring the physicality into dimension.** I have done this twice and it's very easy. It is so easy and if we teach the physicians **how to allow the soul to still be connected to physicality that it can now use the soul to repair itself.** In the coming time there should be no one in a Coma for more then a few hours. As we teach more and learn more, **that even the death can be negotiated in the dimension of physicality and STM. Does the soul still want to leave the physicality or does the physicality still want to be attached to the soul, it's a marriage that has to be in perfect harmony and it has to be accepted by both, separation from physicality.** I have taught you a lot in the past few weeks, you can decide. You can decide to change the physical dimension into the dimension of the soul, (:37). and then bring the soul within the physical dimension when you need. This is an art and an understanding of the true method, structure of the life in the U. .. we have seen this, been there, **we transfer our souls in**

the physical dimension and when there is a need, we interact, we live, and then we bring the soul back into physicality for it to be there and then like a chameleon we turn inside out and let the soul to take over the physicality and we take a new dimension in the U. Every man on this planet with the essence of his creation should be able to do this. It's a choice, the creators given right and nobody else. This is why **we see how much man has let himself down when he allowed himself to be abused and with that abuse he has not allowed the STM to educate the physicality of the man**, this is where the balance of the equality has gone and then it has been abused. If you look at the history of the man, at the Persian Empire, Greeks, Romans and Egypt, look at the Chinese cycle of the understanding of their life, **man has progressed in these cycles where he has been just, correct and peaceful with himself**. We have seen the dividends of the true (:39). men of peace, and now we see the true meaning of how they have added to the man through the time when they were peaceful. **Their is a myth that when the Pharaoh built all these buildings that is was done by slavery, but that was the time when there was more equality then in any other time during the time of Pharaohs. The leader, soldiers and onto soldiers were all looked after the same, so they worked the same, there was a harmony, no one was nobody above , it was done by the pleasure of doing**. We see the same process now in KF, many people in the background work on the same ethos, they are there to see the change because it comes with the man's peace of mind. In the coming time when you say you are from planet earth they don't ask how old you are, they ask you what do you carry, I need this part of it, have you managed to add so much to your soul that you can give from it that we can survive. It's like what we call on this planet, the blood type. Are you O, or AB, if you are A you can only give to A and nobody else. **What about to be the blood that fits everybody and that is the STM, in the space, and wherever you lay your head that is your home**. You are there because of the knowledge you have gained and the strength to be part of souls and life in that dimension. (:41). The STM has many beauties and assets but the man hasn't yet found them out, now it's time for him to appreciate himself, and **to understand the true essence of creation and the reason, be it just by accident for him to be precious in the UC. This is why we spend so much effort to try and bring man to understand that he shouldn't do wrong, because in the space these wrongs can be dangerous for some**. The true essence of life is not the physicality of the man, it's the STM that can do so much in the depth of the U, in different dimensions and parts of this Unicose, needs the STM. No one has ever told man which universe they landed in, in man's words lions with lions, birds with birds. **The soul which we have created can fit in the dimension of the soul of another cosmos, another U, which now we become the feeding line to that dimension**. In many ways I have hidden this work and I have spoken many times about it, we said, now that we understand the work of the plasma **we can make a magnet for anything, Carbon as we see in the CO2 box, (:43). for plastic, metal, wood, because we create the dimension of the essence of that element, so it is with the STM, where we create a magnet that it can be attracted into any part of the U where he can serve**, not only this U but in the Unicose. So does man live a thousand years, meager number of rotations, of a meager planet, in a meager star which is in a meager part of a solar system, in a galaxy that is totally lost in the whole structure of the Unicose and the rest. **Or is this the nursery of the soul that with it helps every dimension in the whole Unicose**. The answer is the second, we are not born here to be physical, but

there is so much pleasure in physicality because it allows you to elevate your soul to **all dimensions**. It's like if you just drink milk, you don't know nor understand the taste of juice, it doesn't matter what it is. As you add more the more strength you get, the more we can interact, enhance our body. there has been a path which man hasn't understood but in time you'll understand, you call it **viruses**. **I have explained that viruses are fields strengths that add themselves to the AA and that's why man hasn't found any solution for viruses, except in the dimension of the new technology with the plasma, where you actually interact with a virus, (:45). which is an energy package, which the plasma is this interaction of the virus with the AA is part of the new connections,** trying to find solutions for the interactions of the physicality with the STM. What you call viruses we call energy packages part of them are **created by the soul itself, because it needs it for the body to be able to understand the new evolution in the depth of the U**. You think you just live on this planet and that's it, but you have to understand a simple work, **your soul is interacting and working with the rest of the UC, so slowly and gradually it's trying to educate its physicality that there is a need for the dimension of the field strength which has nothing to do with the AA**. Maybe for the first you understand why some viruses kill some people but not others, because the soul has already planned in the process of physicality to receive these kind of energies. Man has to understand more about his own physical life and **the energies which come from the U and those that come from the STM, trying to train his physicality to be able to withstand more that is to come, which is the interaction of the field of the U**. It's the evolution of the soul in the dimension of the physicality, we have to learn this **because in the space it's the strength which is absorbed by our soul that determines our physicality (:47)**. Now you understand when I say that **we open the true science of the U to man in 2018, you have to learn more, you have to understand more, when you do you don't forget it's scribed in the dimension of the soul, but when you learn it, it's a physical entity and you loose it with the physicality. Comprehend and you survive. Remember and you'll always forget, memory is in the dimension of physicality of the life of man. Comprehension and with it bringing position is part of the STM**. This is what we have to achieve, understand and if you are so busy to learn about the life of the U, then no man has time to fight wars in this physical dimension, what an absolute waste of time. Why do we see wars and aggression, because those who don't have, want and are unsure of the future, once they get the habit of getting it by misconduct then it becomes their nature. Look at **the UK it can't produce enough potatoes to feed its own nation**, and if you look at the structure of your own family, if you're a father or mother, (:49). you always look when the next food will be on the table so the children don't go hungry. If you're a doctor or scientist you go to work and put effort and time and get what we call money so that you can buy and feed your family. When you don't work and there is no structure to support you what do you do, begging, thieving, robbing, killing so you have something to eat for your children, then you become part of organizations that the killing and destruction is part of it because it guarantees you can put food on the table so your children and yourself can survive. So has been the structure of the UK. I have annoyed many British politicians etc, over the years I lived in England with my talk this way, I always said that **this Island can't produce enough potatoes and that's why you became colonialists and invaders to guarantee that you can feed like your father and family**. (In England) there are no

guarantees for it, to put food on the table to feed the children and then you loose your position. We have seen this with every ?? structures in the British system for centuries. Why did they invade different countries, and now they call it Commonwealth, because they need to feed and this guarantees then the life. Once we make One Nation and UK is part of it, you don't need to let them come and rob, we'll provide them with what they need. (:51). The ethos of the ?? teaming and the work has to change, then the same work we receive from the intelligence of the food of understanding, the man in England will come up with the systems that we can work better, in conjunction with the better that we add to it, then it becomes one family. There is no better time for peace then now, because the more the UK ?? increases, the more need there is to ?? carry that the kings stays in position that he can have a kingdom and with it comes more war, because there is not enough intelligence in the Monarchy structure to go out and say we don't have the food but we can create the technology that it can help you to live a better life if you feed us. Then we won't see what we saw with the German supermarket (photo) last week. ... if there is a famine they know the rest of the world is there to support us, food will come and everything will be available. This has been part of the structure to build military and arms to guarantee food, and we'll get women to guarantee more in the sexual behavior to guarantee our race. **If you look at the history what has man done (:53). he has never killed all the women of one village, he has always killed the man, exactly what the animals do.** When the lion takes over a herd of lionesses he kills all the babies of the past lion, so has done the man, he has not evolved. How many times have we read in the world history that the world leader has killed all the men and how many when they killed all the women, I think there is none of the second. It is the habit that has been brought in by the misconduct of Moses, we all know the story of how he came in a basket because they were to slaughter all the males, so that there will be no one to oppose the king. This is how **Moses was brought up and in the history he killed many times all the males of the villages**, even the dogs and the ?? pigs were left alone. Then come done the history 2,000 years, **Hitler of Jewish descent did the same thing.** In Netherlands he ordered a couple of villages where all the male species were to be killed. The wrong doing of the prophet has become the wrong doing of the subjects. We see the same process in other parts (of the world) and in religions and sects, and everything else, because man has not understood. It is the STM that is precious (:55). and not the physicality of the man. **If you live in Africa and you have been robbed by the British for centuries**, you should have never forced we'll give you what you need you don't need to kill. The Africans had nothing to fight with, because they had the guarantee of survival. It's the same with the French, their government is tainted with blood. If you are a true Frenchman look where your money comes from. the British made the Commonwealth and left the freedom to them but at the same time they controlled to take money back in from that nation, what they call the slave. **The French budget stills receives slavery money from every French colony. This is one of the reasons French colonies are not growing and they are all suffering in absolute poverty is because up to 80% of their income is sent to France** for the French to live a good life, and Africans to be killed as their slaves or any other place they have been. One of the major work of the EC is abolishing this from the French structure. Why should a nation after 200 years still pay billions of dollars to the French government for being enslaved, and then they call it their freedom. Look at the French income and that of the colonies and see how much money flows to the French

central bank. (:57). And then they say the black this and that. Because they don't understand without them the French don't have the bread to eat. The streets of Europe are paved so beautifully by the burden of robbing the rest of the planet and this will change. We'll make sure of that because we'll elevate the souls of the ones who call themselves European to understand this misconduct. There are 2 choices, you judge yourself and nobody else. Every part of the teaching is coming together and it needs to, in time to prepare man to be at peace with himself and his neighbor and then his planet. This is the purpose of these teachings. When you know you can absorb anything you need from your soul to feed your physicality, it there a need to rob another nation or to enslave another person. In fact by enslaving another person you have enslaved your physicality to your soul. Man needs to learn and teach a lot. **In the coming time we'll see huge conflicts within the structure of the European continent**, I have recently warned this and you'll see it. Because the other nations will not yield to be subordinate, and the other nations will not allow the Europeans to make arms to kill each other on the planet with their guns. the man of peace will not allow this. (:59). **The Europeans need to learn that there is no more time for gun manufacturing, then they'll become equal.** they don't see themselves because of the color the skin and the murders that were done ?? for them to be superior to the others. When they learn that they are equal to the others and have to be part of the same society without being any higher then the others, then we start the first steps towards world peace then many of them will become the messengers of peace. This is the time for it and the ?? evolution of it has come. **The start of the game comes very soon with the abolishment of the kingship in the kingdom of Belgium.** You'll understand very soon. There was a reason we were banished into Belgium, why all this had to be done, it's part of the life that I have accepted, and through it we'll show the mistakes of the past, and with one kingship going the rest will follow in the winter of the end of kingship. Because through my life the others will understand how wrong it is, and how much abuse there has been, and then the rest of humanity will very rapidly go into it. We'll see the end of the kingship through the understanding that nobody is a king to no one, and then those who call themselves king and abuse others will have to stand for their own terms. If I went for revenge on all the killing and abuse we had from the Belgium's, then I would make the mistakes of Moses. And that shall never be done, (1:01). not in my time under my watch. We'll mature them by them understanding how much they have done wrong to themselves and the others, and then through it we'll reach the maturity of the peace. the time has come for the religions to collectively fight each other, or to find a path of peace. ... when it's a financial damage that they can't take then they'll find a solution among the religions. ... as part of the predictions there will be no place on earth that man will make a single arrow to hunt not even an animal let alone another man. That will only come when the man is guaranteed that his hunger won't be there, shelter and the wealth that he can have and the pleasure of time to do what he likes to serve others. We are approaching this time. (1:03). **They have left me too long, too free, to write too much and publish and teach too much. Once the Fox News brings out the KF and these teachings become so available across the planet and promoted by those, you'll find that 99% of the human race will become peaceful in no time**, because they have been waiting for these teachings for centuries. Then who will they blame, those who control the Media, then we'll see the end of financial empires. The process is set ?? we can't so anything with it. As we have seen the new factories and research centers of the

KF, up to now the wealth of nations has been by gold, now ?? bitcoins, but the KF stands on the strength of the knowledge. It's the only One Nation that guarantees its resources backed by science technology on the basis of peace. In a very short time your children will say, my father and grandfather was one of the first groups to join the KF work. They'll be proud ... this is where we are going. **I don't need to teach you about the Gans technology, but I'll still (1:05). teach you because you have to know how to elevate and add more to your soul. When we go back to physicality and the teaching of other things is to teach you how to add more to the arsenals of the soul, so our soul can survive in more dimensions in different parts of the U.** I am going camping and I am taking gear for every weather, it might snow, sunshine or raining, I carry everything I need. This is the purpose of these teachings that you carry enough that you can manifest yourself across every position in the U. This is the beauty of it and then we can contribute and be part of the totality and not be isolated because you don't carry that bandwidth of the strength, if everybody else has a party in the physical dimension but I can't be there because I am just in the dimension of soul, I don't carry ?? to be at the party. I am not there, not because I am not invited, but because I am not dressed appropriately. This is the craving of the man in the space, why didn't I do more, to have more so I can participate in every party in every city and town where I have a friend, and that friend is part of the structure of my soul. the purpose of these teachings is to try and add to the structure of the soul in the dimension of physicality. Many of us have taken in plants and we understand the process of vegetation, of the process of photosynthesis. (1:07). where and how it happens. The same as what we explained last week in the passing of the energy through the lung, through the blood and then the connections to the soul. There is a mystery or misunderstanding in the world of the plants, maybe today's teaching will start a new cycle of understanding. If we look at the history of the education of the man in the physical dimension of the plants, **we have been told that the plants give oxygen during the day and absorb carbon at night. We explained it like how we breath air and the O goes through the wall of the lung into the blood. A fallacy, the most beautiful fallacy we all have excepted because of the lack of understanding. the same fallacy exists in what we call photosynthesis.** How do we explain photosynthesis in the world of science today. Rick will show it and then add to it that we understand it in a more correct way with the new knowledge of the science of the plasma, of the creation of the fields of the U. (1:09). Shows Wiki page on Photosynthesis, is a process used by plants and other organisms to convert light energy into chemical energy that can later be released to fuel the organisms activities .... for maintaining the O supplies in the earth's atmosphere ... and for most life on earth ...

(1:12). Video on Photosynthesis. (1:17). Mr. Keshe, let's look at the facts of the transfer of energy in the body. The physical process has been understood and explained this way. (1:18). but the real structure has not been understood. Now we understand how and why because we have systems and technologies that we can use. **If you run dynamic reactors, a fairly large dynamic core, let's say 200 to 500 grams, and you put it on a motor and fill it with Gans plasmas** as we showed a couple of years ago, and connect this to a power supply. He draws. (1:20). .. gas reactors connected to a power supply, current and voltage. For those who have done this have learned a lot about plasmas and what they call Photosynthesis. He draws a graph, take a 24 hour cycle and plot voltage

and current, something very strange happens. If you go back to Einhooven where we showed reactors that produced more power during the night than the daytime. This should have been clear to a lot of you what it is and how Photosynthesis works. (1:22). Photosynthesis comes through primarily and only through the operation of MG fields of the planet and it has nothing to do with anything else. The rest of it is the process of conversion. **Why does photosynthesis happen in the dark, at night and not in the daytime? If you look at this voltage current chart you see something very strange, the voltage stands the same, but at night time the current dips to the lowest point at 12 PM and then picks back up at 12 AM. This is very strange for a motor that carries the same weight, it should be a straight line like the voltage, because we haven't changed anything. We see a drop in amperage between sunset to sunrise.** (1:24). This is exactly what we showed at Einhooven, in the papers and the (reactors), that the power production increased 2 or 3 times during the night then in the daytime, why? If you look at graph A and B, as a scientist it tells you something very strange is happening, because by the law of physics, the power used is Ampere times volt equal power in units of watts. The power should be constant because we haven't increased weight to put pressure on it or we have reduced any other factors to increase the power. the only thing that changes is the day and night, which is the pressure of the sun (MG fields) and the pressure of Earth (MG fields), how come the power reduces at night time after the sunsets, we see the dip. I have asked one of the research centers to do this for themselves because this is important for space development on how you can lift from a planet. And what is the reason that they can't get their flight systems sorted out? Because they have to understand this concept. (1:26). **Why do the motors use less energy in the night? this means that there is less pressure on the motor so it uses less current, which means the Sun's MG fields is withdrawn, and the Earth MG fields in the absence of the Sun it can push further up, and in pushing further up it takes weight off the motor, and off the plasma inside. The mystery is not the system, but this, the gas inside, because it's in a PI condition, and in MG field strength, therefore the Earth's MG field strength touches it, so it has less weight to put pressure on the motor.** When you run a system the way I do, it is very significant because the body stays the same, during the daytime you go to 100 mA and at night it comes down to 85 - 87 mA, it's nearly a 20% difference. For the first time scientifically we show, **we created a PI, (in the blue section) (1:28). which now has the intermediary of the Sun and the Earth's MG field,** and it's only a few, maybe 20 cm above the ground level. And then you change this **to a leaf of a plant which is dynamic,** then take it a step further (you should be a wizard in doing this by now) , **the stronger strength O, the weaker C, and the intermediary N, it's the MG field of the planet which dictates which one is taken by the intermediary and then which one is available to be released according to the MG field pressures.** This then changes everything we have seen in those video (photosynthesis), because in the videos we just saw released by the American Educational website, **they hide something which they don't understand,** but which we understand (1:30). It said, **a proton is released and then an electron comes, but what are these protons and electrons, what are they effected by and why do they get released. And why does the process go during the night time, because now when it's a PI on its own, it is effected by the MG field strength.** Where do they come from when they get produced and how come an electron is released at a certain time of the



pressure, the proton and neutron comes from somewhere else. **You see the teaching is correct but what is not understood in the packages of misunderstanding of the man it is just added in**, but if you now put in the further understanding of the knowledge that the G field strength of the Earth, 85 -87, less MG field pressure, what does it do, **it pushes the lighter weight which is the C into the boundary of the N, and during the day it's the reverse, the pressure of the (C) makes the O available. Then something very interesting in the whole process, there is a word in these teachings that are added, it's called, Amino Acid, the H now you see, the game is played by the AA.** So in fact, all the, what I call, rubbish we heard, to a simple man like you who now understands the creation of AA, and understanding that **the whole atmosphere (1:32). around this system is AA based**, now you see the interaction, he draws a circle around O, C, N, H, this is your CO<sub>2</sub> Gans isn't it. **This is your CO<sub>2</sub> box but you call it a leaf.** All that explanation, this and that and the mysteries, but to you who understand this it is solved. **Through the G field of the Earth you change the G field strength in the center which is N. Adding more the G field to the C with the N as a balance it makes it available, that in the process of the reversal when there is more pressure of the time, which is the daylight to be O.** If we understand this process exactly then for the first time we understand for example **why we have 3 vegetation lines in the mountain ranges. It's the MG field strengths at a given point** in the understanding of the new science that allows different strength fields to be created (on the mountain). At this point (above the tree line) there is no vegetation because we don't have the AA connections for vegetation to exist, we see the tree line. This now makes sense and fits best to what they call photosynthesis, what we call plasma technology. The reality is that now we understand more and the (1:34). fallacy of all these pictures that have been made become nonsense, because what they didn't understand they just put words in. There is nothing wrong with that video, but now we understand more of the reality. **This becomes important for us in deep space in creation of the AA of the place of existence, what factors come from the planet where we want to manifest ourselves, which part of the structure of the bandwidth of the elements we carry within our soul, that it needs to come into operation that it gives us physicality. Without the AA there is no physicality on this planet as life.** Then in different parts of deep space our scientists who still want to travel in the matter state, in what we call **Spaceships, in understanding this and creating the 2 division sections in part of the fields allows them to create anything that is needed by the body of the man.** It's the job of those who started working this Monday in the KF research Centers for interaction of the fields of the matter of the body of the man. ... I thank all of you who set this up. **This teaching is important and targeted for you, please understand it. (1:36). When I teach one I teach everyone so that the totality understands. If you have a doubt and don't understand you can go back and make one of those original reactors** that you put on those fan motors, fill with different Gans' and note the difference in mille-amperes, and how it drops between night and daytime, and that you haven't changed any other conditions, except the fields of the Sun which goes through the walls of the house through everything, and the fields of the Earth which comes up through ground level up. This changes the whole structure .. broken up. ... He draws on white board. There is a very important part to this and it goes back to the original teachings that we did, (1:38). We said **the AA, he draws a Star Formation (SF), the base reactors, C, N, O, and always**

put H on top, start with C then go to N and then to O. If you look at the balance of the field forces you notice something very strange, it goes back to the other picture I just drew. It goes back to G and M fields on the structure of the leaves and plants and what has become the fallacy of photosynthesis. C is 12, N is 14, and O is 16. The strongest 16 or O tries to feed the C to bring it to its own strength, the N feeds the C to bring the both into balance, at the same time you have O of 16 trying to feed N to bring it up to its own energy value, in this you have created a dynamic flow. He draws a counterclockwise arrow around it, this is how it become the base G. But at the same time you also have the opposite base G (draws arrow clockwise). (1:40). You have 12, 14, 16, two trying to feed and the balance what comes up, is very little. which in the isotopes of the total C, O, N which we have a connection line, feeds the G needs of H, that in turn, as the receiver of the equal strength of itself, it becomes the feeder and balancer to the others (draws half circles coming down from the H to the base reactors), and because it has slightly more, the H becomes the energy source, as we see with CH<sub>3</sub> in sugar. Anything on this planet that has an energy base in connected to the presence of the H. The effect of the MG fields of the Sun and the planet dictates and changes everything as they retract or they push in. This is the photosynthesis, of how we understand it, of how it works. If you take the pressure out, (1:42). and this is one of the reasons everyone of us goes to the shop and buys fertilizer, N, because as long as we can keep this guy (N) these other guys (C & O) will do the work according to the structure of the pressures of the MG field of the planet. For the first time we understand the operation and the need of N in the plants. It's the balancer of it, when there is not enough of it (N) the other 2 can't operate properly, then the G field of the planet can't interact correctly for them to go, this is why even the CO<sub>2</sub> you add to the water of the plants changes them to grow more, because you create the condition of the G field of the planet which is providing more field forces for the C balance to be in operation that the N itself becomes irrelevant and then the plant absorbs everything which balances all the AA pressures. Now instead of relying on the growth only by N which is the present time work of the fertilizer, now every element of the C, N, H is there to feed so the plant grows faster. Now you have 3 mothers feeding the same child (1:44). not just 1, depending on the time and the place. If you can create it at the same time as the plants, you create the (plasmatic) environment of the plant, you are always in balance, more or less. In the future at the Research Centers the people who deal with vegetation and life, they'll measure and see a more balanced power through the motors, meaning not much difference in amperage between the day and the night. This is the new and correct way to understand the process, then it changes the same thing for the fish in the sea, and the lion in the jungles, because we learn to work through the essence of the creation which is the AA itself, and in that process of understanding we need to bring all the factors. The lady in the video said, 'the prootn comes and goes and then there is an electron', what is the game of the prootn, or of the O, electron or prootn or whatever. These are all plasmas and because they haven't understood this process, then these plasmas creates MG pressure and gives it a new position, and it's that position that creates a new direction where the O is absorbed taken 2, or the C is rejected because of, and visa versa. Then we can understand why it has been a mystery. For years they have been telling us not to sleep under the trees at night, (1:46). because the C intake is very high, because the MG field creates that

structure that you create in your CO2 Box, which with **the presence of the N creates the same MG fields plus the G field of the Earth that calls in for the energy of the C to be enforcing the condition on the N inside, which at that level there is no need, no strength for the O to be as the field transfer available. It goes back again that no C ever crosses the boundary of the leaf. The pressure on the N through the MG field, which is in the leaf creates a condition of transfer of energy of C as a matter state through the PI, through the leaf, and then the visa versa during the daytime. No Carbon ever crosses the boundary of the leaf of the plant. The same as the lung of the man, the way we breath and we explained the conversion of the energy through the lung the same process happens here with the leaf. Don't forget that you are looking by habit as the leaf, (1:48). the same as what you have done with the mistake of physicality. He draws the leaf in 3D, the internal environment in the leaf is in MG field Gans state and not in the matter state, even though you have the skin of the plants, the skin of the leaf is (like) the skin of the body of the man holding the PI of the Gans of the body of the element which is the content inside the leaf. This is why if you understand even deeper, the (leaf) is made of AA (COHN) then you'll understand why plants have emotion and if we can join in the MG field of them we can communicate with them.** Because they are made of the same AA, from the same environment that you and me and everything else is created from. Now the life and the creation in the dimension of the "vertical people" has different meaning if you understand this fully. **Then if at planet Zeus you decide you want to be a vertical people, not to have to move but have everything come to you then you use the environmental MG pressure, or you become a horizontal people and you move about to collect more of different things and not one. You become the traveler on the jet plane (1:50). in different directions from China to US to down in South America, or you decide that I am a local guy and I am not moving from the village but I'll take everything that comes in the village, and become what we call the vertical people. Now understanding the science of the true process, photosynthesis goes through the window, doesn't it. Because this environment that you have created you have all the elements, the N, C, H that you don't even need to absorb water from the ground , because in that process of what you call photosynthesis, what we call plasma interaction you create the MG field of the water. It's the same as what the lung does, you produce your own moisture. this is important for governments like the Chinese who are worrying about the deserts moving towards Beijing. If they understand this they can create a condition where vegetation can grow without any need for anything (water), and by rooting to stop the movement of the deserts at the boundaries of Beijing, but this needs a lot of understanding. You create this condition, you don't plant plants which are suiting the MG fields of the environment like as we see the tree line in the mountains, but a vegetation that fits into this environment and they'll grow themselves. You have to work in harmony with the environment. (1:52). If you try to force it then you have to fight with the environment but if you create a condition that uses the true MG field of any destination be it the desert, sea, or planet Zeus, you can live, create a condition that is what you need for the time you need it. The creation of the deserts on this planet is done because of the angle of the planet. the planet starts from the north and rotates down and it goes through that phase of deserts and in coming down to the equator, and the plants at the equator ?? and it turns over. Go back to the history of let's say the UK, some time ago it used to**

**be part of a desert and in another time it was at the bottom on the sea, due to the angle of the rotation of the planet in which everything rotates, it takes billions of years but it comes out.** Geologists can tell you about the evidence of this and exactly what it has been. **It takes billions of years but what is created in the North Pole gradually becomes part of the equator ??** . And we can't stop this process, but as it goes through it, it shows why we can't create, or we don't see it such vegetation in the desert area. Leave it to me and I'll make the deserts to be the oysters, green as the jungles of the Amazon, because I understand why, but then this brings another problem for us (1:54). **If we do such a thing then we'll create a dynamic flow on the surface of the planet for revolution and the rotation of the M field of the matters we call air, we need the hot and cold and the temperature difference to create this dynamic atmosphere that it guarantees life,** and this planet has gotten used to it, and has adjusted itself in the evolution as this is happening slowly it matches up itself. As I said before without the dust from the deserts of Central Africa there would be no life, or very limited life in the Atlantic Ocean, because **the red dust from the desert becomes the beginning of life when it lands in the oceans, millions of tons of it.** If we stop this then what happens to the food that the fish need and that man relies on so much. We have become an integrated system we can't change it, one is depending on the other. But in places we can create small deviations, but **not what the Israelis did in the Sinai desert, they tarmac it (asphalt) and put a new soil on it and then orange trees, then when they couldn't control it the whole thing goes collapse.** you can read about the Jaffa Oranges that the Israelis created in the Sinai desert after the 6 day war, ... but when you can't sustain it anymore then it goes back ( to desert). But you can create conditions to sustain life in quarters of the Beijing. The deserts that are moving towards Beijing. (1:56). If you understand this **you can do the same anywhere in the U, but you have to understand which way the fields are moving.** We look into the deep space and we see what we call the darkness, but in time when man becomes educated and creates new tools, we'll see the same thing, **the M fields flowing in one direction and then later on they flow in another direction, the same process as we have with day and night, photosynthesis as you call it field flow, the same thing happens in the U but on a larger scale.** In the dimensions of the pictures coming from NASA from their telescopes, we see the magnetic fields, dimensions and environments where the systems and **galaxies are totally rotating in different directions in opposition to what is going on in the rest of that area, why? One is the direction of flow and the other is the interaction of other universes at that point.** There is a lot to learn, but we have to understand the basics of the interaction of the fields. If you look at the reactor we showed in-between that the amperage changes according to the time, this gives you a lot of knowledge in how you can create a leaf ?? and motion from any space. Those in the space research, I asked you a couple of weeks ago to run such a test to understand, because **if you can create a MG field using the earth's MG field that it matches then you don't need to ?? burn anything (fuel), (1:58). the field of the earth like a wind blows you into the air but because you have a field strength within the reactors that you have created, then you dictate the strength of that wind, do you want to float, or block and go as fast as you like.** In the new science of space technology you don't need to burn the fuel, because **by adjusting the field strength you lift, and you dictate how and where to, and how to blow in the winds of the environment.** We see this clearly in

what Tom Sellers did in the Caribbean, **how come the rest of the area is flattened by hurricane but not Tom's mother's house, because the MG field created by the Gans' which he has sprayed on the plants and more or less the whole environment with, and not just a plant. They have created a condition that they do not follow or interact with the field of the environment, the wind has no strength to blow through it because they are above it. It's what we call MG field shielding, which comes when you have a strength higher than the environment, it's like a bullet proof (shield) even though some wind might go through.** Now the whole science with the experiments that we have done makes sense. There is no mystery as Tom was showing us in the Tuesday teachings of the EC and UC what he did to his mother's house and why it's like an oasis. (2:00). Now **understanding this and even the photosynthesis is field strength interaction** and we understand this more. **This is part of the total structure bringing the physical teaching of the matter state, then in the fields, and then in the soul. The plant has a soul because it interacts, it has a dynamic soul with a center line.** Why can we cut part of a tree, its limbs, leaves, and branches and it still lives and it gives more, it's a giver, because now it has directionalized its field, this is the beauty with the vertical people, because they have directionalized the stem and trunk of the tree. The trunk of the tree is from I release my energy or whatever I accept collectively through my soul. This is why the trees have different shape and structure, they decide from their soul, from inside what environment I cover. I can go because of the field strength I receive, all the way up and become a very tall tree, or I have a composition that allows me not more the 10 cm field effect, I become a herb or shrub. **I create a condition according to the central point, that at certain points I need energy points for myself (2:02). that at certain points I can balance with the environment,** call them the ?? The pictures are from Tom where the hurricanes went through the Caribbean's and flattened everything but nothing happened to them. Rick shows the video. You see flattened trees just a few hundred meters away. The Gans came in and changed the environment and created this condition, it's not that everything just happened here. Tom watered the plants with CO2 Gans'. .. this is **an oasis in the center of a disaster. ... this brings home everything we just have been teaching about, because we create a condition** that ... this is huge live research for world scientists. Now does photosynthesis exist the way we learned it or do we have to learn a new science in addition to the existing one, because if we say everything has been wrong up to now then we become hypocrites of the past. (2:05). We can add this knowledge to what we know now to complete it. That is the difference in the desert and what has been created by the hurricane. **Every plant, leaf has created a physical condition, even the structure of the building is protected, part of it, and this is a few days after and the whole island has been cleaned out. KF technology is the only solution for mankind to overcome these problems,** the other half is understanding the totality and what we call the problems we have created for ourselves. We have to understand the true knowledge that G field strength is not just as we said with the hypocrisy that it passes their life, but that it passes the whole environment of a life. Rick add this video at the end, **because many world governments watch these teachings then they can see the real effect of the problem.** This is a big teachings for the governments in Africa and Asia. the conditions have to be understood, now what I explained about photosynthesis makes sense **that in creating new environmental conditions with the presence of the Gans' we influence the environment, we decide**

where we don't interfere the G field of the earth to interact with the plants in the Gans state of the leaf or of a branch or whatever, in respect to the suns MG field pressures. Would anybody like to see this across all the islands of Caribbean. If the governments, like the American government decide to spray the islands with the CO2 Gans, they'll have more effect then what they did with Agent Orange in Vietnam, the beauty of the light of the Gans is much better then the poison. (2:08). This is why we need to become One Nation, then let the hurricanes blow across the Caribbean's, nobody cares, the buildings will still be there because the fields created by the plants, CO2 are protected .. This is what the world governments have to see, the need for becoming One Nation. Not killing scientists at the dinner table, or poisoning me, or the guy who made the stems, and all by one misguided bunch of people who do not even deserve to be a part of humanity. **The scientist who bring the changes have to be understood and supported and not to be killed and have their knowledge be put away.** It is all done under one name and nation, and this will be stopped in the coming time. When we said the scientists are being killed by Belgium's everybody laughed, .. **The scientists are the messenger of the knowledge of physicality as were the prophets of what became the misguided STM.** (2:10). Every single one of us is suffering because it. We discovered something new ... every little bit adds to ... show this video to your governments. Why don't we spray the islands, we don't need much, we don't need to bring reactors and ??? you create an environment and see what happens next year and the year after. **This process will stay with the island for years to come.** We do pest control, this will create the conditions of hurricane control but leaving the rest of what is needed for the changes the hurricanes bring for the condition of life, but isolate places where it touches humanity. (2:12). This is the fallacy of photosynthesis, it doesn't exist, but because nobody understands you can create any rubbish and people believe, it has become a religion, misguiding people and letting them believe that they are correct. But in a way **we didn't know any more. We didn't know until 2 - 3 weeks ago how much Moses lied to us and he destroyed what he didn't want to be known by us. Now we now the, what I call enlightenment, the same is with this.** What you call photosynthesis is in fact plasma synthesis, the plasma which interacts, now we understand the operation of the Gans and the internal operation of the leave. **If you look at the color of a leaf the color is slightly different on each side because on the side where you have the central line it creates different fields which matches the C and on the other side it matches the O. It absorbs and releases according to the field strength.** It's very much like you all understand, you put a plate of Cu and Zn and then you brought a plate of Fe in, or one of galvanized or something else, you withdraw it and you still get CO2, if you add to it a new Nano coating and you get a different material. Especially for those of you in the factories (2:14). ... and **those in Gans production systems, as we use 3 plates you have to watch because if the field strength on one side of the plate, or the third plate is different on the other side, on one side you produce CO2 and the other part ZnO2, or you might produce CuO2. KF manufacturing system control this is something you have to watch,** the electric current between the plates has to be, even though we use the same plate, otherwise you'll huge amounts of mixtures of other things inside. This is part of the understanding, so **one side of your plate is creating the condition for, what we call photosynthesis of the C, while the other side is creating photosynthesis for the O, one side of the plate is day operation and the other side night operation.** In a

control system when you are setting up, **make sure you understand the separation of the 2 sides of the plate, and if it can't be controlled it has to be 2 plates only.** This is the beauty of how we use public teachings to our scientists who work in different part of the sections, as you saw the space, food, materials, factories and research development. KF has become a global structure and will influence the life of every man and living thing on this planet because we respect and understand how to respect each others physicality. (2:16). Any questions. **I would like to thank Tom Sellers for the beautiful job he's done and ask him to become head of the KF Rescue worldwide** because what he has done in the Caribbean's is needed, we should have the resources. And we don't need to every year worry how we are going to feed them, instead we can change the environment of the Caribbean and these islands that no hurricane can touch. Q: Klaus, I worked may years with the fields of minerals, and we see the possibility to help the olive trees with this ??Aquarium effect, if Mr. Keshe contact me, with the Gans and crystal structure of fluids and all the trees will be healthy. (2:18). **Yes, there is a big problem in South Italy where millions of olive trees are effected. When we offered the solution to the Italian government authorities they were not interested because the money made out of seeing the olive trees destroyed, for their private accounts are much more important then the saving of the trees.** There is a huge amount of money given by EU to sort this problem out, but the problem sits. We have worked with people at the highest level and they have been told not to do anything because there is a lot of money. It's like the bridges in Italy that go nowhere but the EU has already paid for the work. I think the work of the EUY has to change to one of performance index payment. ... (2:20). They created a 10 km gap in the South to stop the disease but it can be stopped with a few thousand dollars. I have done tests on it and it works ... you can do it with any diseased tree anywhere in the world and the beauty of it is that you don't kill the animal, you create a condition where it's not suitable for the pest, they move to somewhere else if they can find some place to move into. **It is creating a condition that the life doesn't exist, but at the same time it is a double edged knife that we have to be very careful with, it cuts on both sides. We create a new environment, do we invite new pests with the new condition, which could be more harmful or better for the plant. The life on this planet is a very complicated composite. Every single cell in the body is created under different conditions of MG field ?? and we have trillions of cells in our body, so there are trillions of different conditions we have to understand.** (2:22). We can't say everything we do is 100% correct and we have to understand that our **actions have consequences and is it good for the tree or are we just trying to enforce (our way) while being blind** to the others, or have we created a condition where another life is invited to take nest in the tree. The more correct we are ... in the teachings and in the testaments, if we judge our own conduct correctly we don't need anybody else to judge us. **We have solutions but they should not become a problem for another creation, or create a condition for another new creation,** then we conduct ourselves correct. In the work of the KF we have to have a view of 360 degrees considering everything, and not to become narrow minded and glorifying ourselves and become like the other hypocrites. **What do we create by changing, okay the tree can survive much better, but do we create problems for the neighbors in the next fields, or for the plant to become the center for a virus for the plant rather then just being a worm. We have not understood that plants also get viruses and we have**

to understand how we keep the growth of the plant, is in the AA growth of the plant, the H moves up in elevating itself in the PI field strength (2:24). that creates a condition for the plant to grow vertically. Every tip on the leaf of a mint has strength M field connection that it adds to itself, this is why herbs are different, they absorb more because of the total variation, every single tip on the little nudge on the edge of the mint leave creates its own specific condition to absorb ?? more from the earth. A collection of it makes the leaf of a mint. And then the collection of it in what we call a sweet tree creates the smell of mint, when we use the CO2 to feed the mint would the odor become stronger, or would the strength of the mint now be good for a certain disease, because now it's not a mint anymore, it's elevated to a different strength and it can match something else. We have to be open, understand and be correct. It goes back to the 12 and now 24 Commandments, be correct and not be self centered and judge what I do is correct. **Look at the balance of the fields and to whose benefit is it and is the benefit correct for everyone in the totality.** (2:26). Do we make a decision to spray all the islands with different combinations of Gans' so that they can withstand a hurricane but would that create a new condition for the citizens of the islands, would they become calmer, would they need to gather more because now they become part of the structure of the environment, they are fed and calm. One KF follower said, do you know why the whites attack the different continents etc. it's because we don't have enough food to guarantee so we always worry about the next food and don't have enough to guarantee the survival so we invade other places. People are calm, they can always go up a tree and get some fruit they don't need to worry. ... we have to see that the consequences of the new technology that it effects everyone correctly and makes everyone happy correctly. ... (2:28). EU distribution of the wealth has to be performance index and not prepayment to rob. ... we see the same thing with American agriculture ... Rick talks about the Italian factory making the bombs falling in Yemen to convert it to KF technology, keep people employed ... (2:30). There are a lot of politics involved in the bomb and gun factories in Italia and the KF is highly involved to seeing the end of this. We don't disclose anymore what we are doing, as you know we travel the length and breadth of this planet to make sure of it. ... the bomb making in the Saudi subcontinent has to do with the religious financing, financed through Vatican we have seen the bank transfers and are fully aware of it. Something very interesting, go back 3 weeks ago when we exposed North Korea and who was behind it. (2:32). and just look at the news in the past 2 weeks, suddenly out of nowhere N Korea has opened peace talks with South Korea, out of nowhere. This is a camouflage, it's a plan for a bigger plan, but we still see it and we are very effective in the political scene through the correct conduct. .. it's from exposure of whose involved that we did before Christmas. **They thought is was hidden and now it isn't. Now there is a new game in town to try and cover up while still carrying on the same.** We are heavily involved in opening structures to create peace but with it we have to show who is behind it and it's possible. **As long as the Jewish and Catholic worlds keep Islamic nations at each others throat, the more they can blame the others to collect more.** I will give you the statistics sometime in the future how much each person is counted by the Catholic Church, ?? each ?? as a financial entity, it will amaze you ... **these bombs are financed by the Catholics, and this war in Middle East is planned and the stupid people because they receive money in their bank account, are following it. This is not a war**



between Shias and Sunnis but it is used by Vatican (2:34). and Jerusalem to create war between them to sell more and then to create a new dimension of control. We are working very hard to elevate their souls because if you punish them then they start something else, but by elevating them and controlling their understanding you can stop it. And this is what we are doing. It's the job of the UC and especially the EC to elevate the soul of these people. We are fully aware of the arms production in all the European nations. The problem is when one side makes (a technological advance) the others feel they have to catch up to them, so it's a double waste of energy for other nations trying to counterbalance what they made to destroy. 90% of the arms production in electrical etc are deterrents and trying to have a better system. If you can have a better system and save why do you need to waste money on war, the time has come to be peaceful and the technology we bring and the nations that can bring this, we are talking to and working with, and they can, we'll see in the coming time the change will come. People are getting fed up of creating to kill ... The intelligence of the man has to be used for the advancement and benefit of man, this is the whole purpose of the KF. I enjoyed to received the message that the new research center has started (2:36). and they are already working. **Q: John says, you must be up on what Viktor Schauberger's work, that when a tree is cut with a Cu axe it re-grows, but if you use a steel axe it will never grow again,** this is why he made a factory to produce tools made out of Cu. Keshe: There is an old saying in Iran (2:38). if you want to end the life of a tree hammer it with a Cu nail. It depends on what and how fast is the cutting, I looked into this some time ago. the CuO<sub>2</sub> becomes part of the Gans of the tree and it changes its composition, but on the other side the Cu is part of the structure of the tree trunk which doesn't mix with it. The reason it kills it when you use a iron axe is because it's exactly what you did in the CO<sub>2</sub> Box when you added a galvanized plate to it, you started creating blood. The blood doesn't come from the Zn alone, the composition of the Zn and other materials covering the Fe gives it the condition of CO<sub>2</sub>, when Fe is exposed on its own it leads to the creation of the blood. As long as it is CH<sub>3</sub> it stays orange-ish color, but when the metal is exposed it becomes the red color of blood, ? on the spot. **When you cut the tree with the steel you change the composition of the environment to one of hemoglobin, which is not part of the photosynthesis of the tree.** I have done a lot of research on this in the past. Now we understand that trees are made of AA, when you cut it with steel you create the condition of the blood flow (2:40). as a hemoglobin, which doesn't fit into the structure of the plant and that is why it dies. You put blood on it. **Where Cu is part of the structure of the plant, even though there is some Fe within the structure of some plants anyway, but you increase the field amount of it.** When you cut understand the whole process, when you cut you create a heat, if you remember it's like the Chinese wok and how without knowing it you created N technology. When you trim a tree with a steel cutter on the edge and you see it dies, how it changes the color on the end of the cut, **when you cut a stem you create a heat condition in which now you have N particles of the steel with the AA and create a hemoglobin condition that doesn't fit into the life of a plant** which is different. I carry the knowledge of the U, it's just to understand how to ?? the correct way, it doesn't matter where in the U you are. **Q: How to open our soul or adjust it so we can accept and interact with the fields of the U and teach our physicality to accept this process? Our soul already has access to it, we have denied it through our emotion, through our physicality.** (2:42). As simple as that. We are

always waiting for physical confirmation but our soul is already connected to the UC. It's how we can get our physicality, because we are so physical to understand, accept and live within its domain. **Don't think that just because you put the soul around some cells that you isolated it to itself, the STM or the brain through its absorption and in a way through attraction and repulsion absorbs energy from the U, whereas the physicality, the body needs the dimension of the Inertia matter state of the planet.** Our soul doesn't need to be fed **but it needs the tuning from the physical part of the soul that it can interact with** it. It's a leech which carries around, which found the compromise for it to exist, but at the same time it needs to tune itself. Q: (C 12, N 14, O 16) **Is the heart 14 and the two lungs 12 and 16**, as they are different in size so the flow is towards the smaller lung? **Heart is 16, ... in a way if you look at it one way, yes it's the N but in reality (2:44). it creates the totality of the fields and the balance side comes up from the 2 sides. The left lung connects to one part of the brain which creates and effects the absorption part of the brain, this is why we are very emotional as part of the work of it. In the left side of the brain we become a giver it's M, you give your right hand (handshake) which is connected to the left side of brain, the same thing goes for the inside construction of the Heart and the lung. The heart plays 2 games, 1 as N but at the same time because of the strength of it, it works at the higher level of the O. It has to be able to be a balancer and at the same time play the conditions of the balancing of N and O to feed the surplus to the STM. If you look at it one way yes it is, but the other way it's the O because it carries the total much higher strength levels, which ?? feed that dynamism. Q: Is part of that dependent on whether we are breathing in or out? Of course, why do we feel good when we walk among vegetation and in parks, we receive a higher order which is an O aura. (2:46). This is why we have different behavior if we live in different environments, means height and weight from the central core of the planet, that's why people who live in the mountains have such a behavior and people who live in the valleys have a different behavior because we are part of it, we just ?? talk about photosynthesis, plants and leaves, go back a couple teachings, we are effected by the fields of the planet, I explained that in the recent teachings. Why do we feel tired at night and want to sleep, the statistics given by the police is that more crime happens in the early hours of the morning because it's exactly as we showed in the graphs that is the time of the change from one to another, now you have to change accordingly, so we are effected by this, why do we feel tired at a certain time, we talked about the sleeping months in S Italy, this is all part of it, it isn't just photosynthesis of the plants, we are part of it, we are a bigger Gans container than a leaf. Q: What is the relationship between the soul of the physicality and the non-physical soul? The soul of physicality is connected to one matter element Inertia collection, (2:48). whereas our soul is a total collection of all the elements. One is the Central Bank and the other a branch and they all send their money back to the Central Bank to be kept if you look at it that way. The biggest surprise for man will come when we go into space that we realize that we have more then we thought, and we'll thank the Earth for giving us so much that we can survive throughout the U. Q: In our time in physicality we spend time learning skills that might be useless in the life of the soul work, how to know what skill and knowledge to develop and how to use our time and what to develop? First of all skill is a knowledge gaining condition for the elevation of the STM and a farmers skill is for his physical matter state and**

an engineer the same, it doesn't change anything in their soul, it elevates for them to understand more of what they are, but it is literally irrelevant because it adds to one part and not the other, but remember something very essential, (2:50). we carry all the knowledge of the past from our ancestor in our RNA or in the soul of the physicality. So we have the knowledge because we carry the experience but that is for our physical part, the emotion, as we said there are no carpenters in the space. **What we gain from it, the joy, the happiness, that we serve, we elevate that we create something that our own physicality or the others can live off, in balance, then we'll see the difference. This is part of our misguided understanding that we have to be a PhD or a doctor to have a higher soul.** I promise you a farmer living in the jungle and who sees no one but has chosen to live simply will probably have a much higher soul, then the man who is a professor and PhD because he had to cheat a lot, but the farmer negotiates with the trees and plants and understands them and lives in harmony. It goes back to the question of Hitler or Mandela. **Q: Why are the others in the UC amazed at us and why are we a beautiful accident, what was the accident?** The creation of the Earth was the accident. (2:52). the way it has turned out. And why we are the puzzle is that how come these people have everything and they don't see it, how much they are ignorant to their own creation. **Q: Why is the Earth an accident? It was just created coincidental to get the direction of rotation.** There is an interesting question I raised for some scientists but they can't answer it. We look at the long term and you look at the moment, if our annual time ??? in Iran we celebrate ?? at a certain time. **Was this rotation of the earth around the sun or 365 days and so many seconds, 10 million years ago or did it have more seconds to it?** We don't have enough history to have collected this data, but there is a way you can do it and it will show that our annual time is reducing by so much every so many million years, **because the closer we come, getting pulled in by the sun, the shorter in the circumference to rotate, then the other effect is that because of the interaction of the fields of this planet, would the 24 hours be 24 or can you tune it to 24, or in 1 or 2 million years it will be 23 hours and 59 minutes. (2:54). then it throws everything out that we set things up for.** The accident means that the conditions have created it, it wasn't preplanned and so it is what it is and we have to accept and live with it. **As the dinosaurs don't exist because we are closer to the sun. The dinosaurs and big trees go back to billions of years because of the same thing I explained by the photosynthesis, the tree line is an indication of the height of the animals that can exist and as the pressures from the MG fields becomes greater it doesn't allow for taller trees and animals. It is as simple as that. Our position, height, intelligence, and whatever is dependent of the interaction of the fields of this planet and the sun.** The sooner we understand this the sooner we find new technology and dimensions in life. KF is developing very fast in different aspects. Please understand the teachings of today as I said they are becoming very intense and direct because in 2 weeks it is exactly 4 years that we started the open teachings, non-stop. The governments have started taking notice, the problem is we could never get the publicity but the negative publicity has been very good for us. We are still in the nursery of the knowledge of the U and to get into the first class there is a lot more we need to learn, especially listen to the teachings 2 weeks before Christmas and now, we have taken a new course and we are entering into space technology in a very rapid way ... some of it they don't see and I don't teach it because it has to be understood by them. try to

comprehend the essence of the knowledge and not copy cat and we'll progress very rapidly.

(2:58). Video about the Caribbean plasma shielding during a hurricane.

END

## **207th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Jan 18 2018

(The plants or vertical people use the gaseous part of the planet and the mineral or part just as humans do, Man heavily consumes vegetation and part of their soul becomes part of us, The story of Adam and Eve is man accepting part of the planet and getting attached to physicality, When we breath we absorb huge amounts of protein through the gases and through the salts in the liquid in the lungs they become Amino Acids and source of food and elevation of the soul, plants do the same through the salt content in the Gans of the leaves, We have a composite soul through the diversity of the fields we absorb but plants have a mono soul and are more resilient and can live thousands of years, We learned about photosynthesis and photons but we find plants in the darkest cave or bottom of sea so life doesn't depend on the light of the sun but rather on the MG fields of the sun and earth, The leaf works like the CO2 Box and converts the MG fields of earth and sun into matter state of O and C, This is the fundamental secret of creation needed for space travel, A simple leaf shows us how through the MG field pressure it can absorb matter and convert it into a Gans, into energy, and by a strength push change of another field in the same environment can create matter, How to make Tritium and using the top 4th reactor change any fuel, As we got AA on top of CO2 Box the leaf also gets AA on top and because it's of the same strength as internal it absorbs through, The tree line reflects the distance from the center, Why leaves turn colors in the fall and drop, There is life within the magma of this planet, In space we are not looking for life with arms and legs but for life that has the essence of the soul existence, For the space lab you don't need to keep on creating fuel you can change from H, to Deuterium to Tritium and create anything you need in space, We need to learn how to absorb the huge amount of fields in the factories that produce Nano and Gans and this will supply the space lab, For flight the gas reactors and the Beads give full spectrum for matter creation, The vertical people have emotion, If I am not mature enough to go by myself I can join in on a spaceship and then if I want to go off on my own for 1,000 years I can and then join back to the status quo of life, The difference between matter and Gans state, The body is totally in Gans state, When you elevate the soul all the souls get elevated and not just the man even the animals will understand the change, Elevation of the soul is access to higher strength like on the spiral and it comes through giving to elevate the others, What fate is, It doesn't exist we decide from our soul and the religious people have fooled us, About forgiveness, When you pray you transfer energy from the physicality to the soul and later when you need it you withdraw back from the soul you did it yourself, During sleep our soul travels in other dimensions, , )

(:12). (connection not very good ... broken )

(:20).

(:22). (break in connection ... ) (:29). ... the body of the man needs both the atmospheric condition and matter content of the planet the same thing happens with the tree. 30 00

(:31) break (:32) Dr. Gtoawa reads Constitution.

(:58). Dr. Keshe starts from the beginning again. Up to now we have been explaining the body of the man that it uses both the air and the mineral, or what we call the solid state part of the planet. **For the first time we understand that it is the same with the "vertical people", they also use the gaseous part and the mineral or physical part of the planet, and as humans we always looked to our own benefit and thought that, that was it, plants breath, take in C and release O, but in fact and in reality this is part of their process in absorbing from the gaseous part. They don't do it for us to create O, they do it as part of the process to be able to absorb energy for their part of life, and when the condition between the atmospheric and the ground, what they have chosen as their legs, or what we call their roots, is in sequence and in balance, then that dictates the state and what type of plants, or trees or what we call the vertical being may become. It's an entity life and it's the same as the man, it has a soul, a dimension to it. We understand more now that the root is gathering the energies from the physical part of the planet and that is because they can't move to have the diversity of the air they breath or the minerals (1:00). or what they take from the storage on the physical side of the planet, so they become limited, restricted to what they can have, as far as that root can go and how much that root can build and dig into the ground they are in, or they can attach themselves to another entity to be a part of. It is that same as what we do, rely on the air the gaseous part, and then the matter part to eat as a physical food, so do the plants. Last week I explained how the plants absorb energy, the why and how. There is a need to explain further so we can learn more about this beautiful structure which they have chosen to live, they work through this process, that we have understood more through the teachings and how they actually elevate themselves and become a mono-entity, and at the time of the death of the plants in different shapes or sizes or forms, or all vegetations which man consumes, we negotiate physicality and part of the soul of the plant with us, as humans we consume heavily vegetation, fruits, roots and in that process, or cycle our body has learned to transform and accept part of the soul of the plants and trees, because it becomes part of us. It's not just that we eat a part of an herb or an apple and that it has nothing to do with us. (1:02). In the old time we were told that Eve gave the apple to Adam and that is where the problem started, in reality in that process man got attached to the Earth, the apple was the attachment to the physicality of this planet, man had to take something from the earth for the first time to be part of it, and that became the shackle of the man to this planet. The apple what they say was the sin was connecting the physicality to the STM, this is what we have to understand in the meaning. In this process how a plant or tree absorbs energy is what we call photosynthesis, is us again trying to make ourselves important that they release O and we understand it. But what is and how does and the process happen. At night when the MG field of the planet is higher because the pressure of the sun's MG field has withdrawn because we move away from it and it is less, then the whole process of the plants living structure for absorbing energy, which in that process absorbs protein as well from the environment to feed itself, because we do the same, when we breath in we absorb huge amounts of protein into our lungs, (1:04).**

partially as a mixture of gases and partially when they reach inside our lung the condition is created through the salt and the liquid in our lung that they automatically become AA, they become a source of food, of elevation of STM through the lung. The plants also do this but we never understood this and it's important to understand that **what we have is a composite soul, because we absorb a diversity of the fields. Plants however have a much simpler soul and for that they are very resilient and can live through, that which we can't live through. Trees live for 1 or 2,000 years, some 5,000 years, and some plants only last a few months and others a few years. We have to understand the trees and plants their path of existence how it works so that we can learn how to live in deep space. He draws the walls of the leaf a cross section, on the bottom we have CO<sub>2</sub> and the top O. (1:06). Underneath it we have another process which is MG fields of the Earth and above it we have MG fields of the Sun.** Up to now it was hard for us to understand the process but with the knowledge we have gained we know **that between the leaf's sides there is a Gans which is a diversity of different types of salts and liquid and according to the content of the salt, it dictates what that leaf, what level strength of C will convert, will accept, then the MG fields of the earth or sun are the composite plate changer.** If you pick up a leaf of a tree or a plant you'll notice that there is a slight color difference between the one below and the one above, they are not the same color. They are in a way not porous, (1:08). **but Nana coated.** If we have understood what was in **our CO<sub>2</sub> Box, with a Cu and Zn plate where in that environment we created a condition of MG field strength of the C that it lead to the absorption of C and a mixture with the water created the Gans of CO<sub>2</sub>. This is exactly what happens here.** Plants have triggered a beautiful system to use the condition of the planet, this very tricky, it is a beautiful way that they have worked. Last week on the Photosynthesis video they said that **a photon comes in and the daylight creates photosynthesis, but we find vegetation in the darkest part of the deep sea and in caves where there is no light. Therefore life is not dependent on the light of the sun. The life of the vertical people depends on the MG field of the sun and the strength that can pass through and at a point and position.** Through understanding this the game of understanding the cycle of life for vertical people changes. **Why do I teach this today? Because we are opening deep space travel for man, (1:10). he has to understand these secrets of creation. This is one of the vital points and will be used in every dimension of the space and deep space travel.** This is one of the fundamental points in understanding of the creation of the conversion and plants do it so cleverly, and us humans who have not understood it up to now, and just pass over it and find different ways to confirm that we (think) we understand it, and just put things in it because it gives us a lot of PhDs at the universities. I call it the PhD of the stupidity rather than adding to the knowledge. Look at this picture, you know that **you have 2 N plates, one on either side, you have the contents of what we call the salt and this salt is 100% connected with N. Why do we give N to the plants, because they need it, it's their salt agent inside the leaves, and then others constantly create the next condition. This is why when you put N in a specific way in the M field of the 2 plates, now we understand that the leaf of the plant is a MG created Gans condition, then we understand the role the N plays, but the process is just one step further then we understand. What happens is, let's say during the night the MG field from the earth, (1:12). it has the freedom to go further then it can, it can push further beyond its**

boundaries, don't forget it's not just one layer but every layer strength moves up one notch up on a level higher. What happens, here no C ever crosses the leaf, the same as with the lung no CO<sub>2</sub> ever crosses the lung, never does just because the MG strength between the 2 N coated plates (1 plate is different then the other), and now the MG field of the earth reaches further up, that it goes through the leaf in so many easier way, it changes a condition and creates a position of C MG field inside the leaf, and as we saw in your Gans bottles, the C in a matter state in having its match inside transfers across through as an energy field. It is the same as what we have seen in our lungs and what happens is the energy of the C transfers to join in into the leaf, and the leaf has a certain thickness or size and it has a certain amount that it can hold on to during the transformation during the earth's MG field to the sun's MG fields. (1:14). then when the field strength of the sun changes, what we call daylight or facing to be at the highest maximum facing, then the beauty happens in the reverse which not many of you have managed yet to reach and that is, now the MG field of the sun allows the energy to convert into the matter state of the O, in a way the plates reverse position, and the MG fields of the earth creates the MG field of the C, and the MG field of the sun creates the MG field of O which now becomes in that level according to the pull and field strength of the sun, released as an energy across and converts into the matter state. This is one of the cornerstones of what man has to learn for deep space. How to convert the energy into the matter state, which the plants do every single day and leaf, every second of the life, from the time of the establishment of the first life in a horizontal and vertical level. A simple leaf shows us how in one MG field pressure can absorb matter and convert it into a Gans, into energy, and by a strength push, (1:16). change of another field in the same environment can create matter. The KF Research Lab is trying to produce matter state so understand this process fully. This goes to the space lab you are trying to develop materials for your fuel. Taking it a step further and understanding the totality of what we need to do, it brings back the CO<sub>2</sub> Box. No one has ever tried, while the plates are in the box, putting different MG fields around the boundary and see if this C changes to O. I'll tell you one thing, 99% of you will start producing O. This is part of the cornerstone of the flight system you need to understand. A lot of you have been working to create H, Deuterium and Tritium, but if you understand this process you can use the G field forces of each reactor, especially your top reactor to convert and change the material to what you need, Deuterium to Tritium and T to H, gain, release, absorb, retract, go forward, pass the speed of light, and decide that you don't need to feed fuel inside to change but you need to create a condition that creates M field forces which gives you G or absorption, (1:18). very much like CO<sub>2</sub> coming in, or repulsion like O which is repelled. This goes back to the Chinese and Iranian space agencies that are working on these things. The Americans are far behind and will never catch up for 50 years. Change of the condition of the (MG field) pressure comes from understanding the structure of life, the vertical people. If a single leaf can bring in an O or C, or change it to a C or O in the matter state, so if you extend your knowledge it's very simple ... put another layer in, O here will convert to H there or anything you like. In our tests we do that we put galvanized sheets into the Gans, this is exactly what the plants do, with a Cu or Zn plate you get a CO<sub>2</sub> but now if you look at the galvanized plate, you have introduced Fe, Ni, and everything else, so you have

increased layers by layers, and the combination of the totality of that gives you CH<sub>3</sub>, what about, if you understand the work of the leaf and **if you take the C out of the CO<sub>2</sub> and because you are in the Gans (gas??) state you have achieved Tritium**. If you have understood this process (1:20). **you can change fuel in any reactor in any combination using the 4th reactor even more to create a condition of G pull from the base to the top**. The reality comes that when you create this condition to absorb C from the environment as we have seen from our CO<sub>2</sub> Boxes, we get AA, the same process, as it appears here as on the leaf of the plant, and because it is on the order of the strength of the AA internally, it transfers through and becomes the food, energy transfer for the plant to take what it likes, then in this process, C according to what the salt combination is, will determine the type of C that gets attracted into it (there are different types of C). **The salinity the environmental roots matter which it brings in, decide what type of C is absorbed and what O is given off. This dictates the condition of the O in the environment or the atmospheric condition which feeds the man, animals, which dictates the behavior of the animals because then it touches the soul of the animal because it's in the Gans state**. Now everything (the knowledge) has been corrected, but we have to understand the totality of it. (1:22). We have to become aware of the reality in the total dimension of the existence, because if you understand this process then when you land or **are in Space and you want to produce a matter, you have to see what is available that you can interact and absorb in a field strength, not necessarily salt that from the other strength you can reduce or produce matter**, or conditions of the fields that you need. **You don't necessarily need to convert everything to matter, but you convert MG fields of one strength to another, which means this gives you the capability that if you have composite materials here you can change them to simple materials**. Now you can take composite fields in the space and convert them to mono-field strength that you need by creating a very simple filter, which the vertical people have already achieved for millions of years. The understanding of the Nano structure of the leaves of the plants, and the salt composition of the whole structure now makes sense, then you understand the field of the earth are limited to the strength in the matter level according to the distance from the center, then you understand why we have the tree lines, why certain vegetables, greens and herbs only grow in certain conditions and in certain areas. for the first time you understand **why plants loose their leaves (1:24). in the Autumn time**. **We have come up with every chemical combination except the fact of the reality, that when it comes to the Winter the Planet tilts slightly away from the sun and this has such a huge impact on the amount of the fields which come from MG fields of the sun to the earth MG fields which that process can't support the absorption of C into the leaf anymore, not being able but having so much content constantly of salt, leads to what we call autumn leaves (Fall colors) and then the same process comes back in the Spring**. That's why we don't have such a variation **on the equator** because it's (MG fields) constant there, the Amazons and all the green pastures are there, because there isn't much difference, it's always the same distance from the sun, the sunrise and sunsets are more or less the same (MG field) pressure. If we understand this **we can change what we want and what we saw with the hurricane into an oasis, all we have done is to change the condition of MG fields in that space**. Once you put a Gans on the ground in a large enough volume it changes its environment, constantly and



**permanently.** .... now you understand the connection not only with the STM but also with the vegetation (1:26). the vertical ones and horizontals and the swimmers and now that we understand more we have to **accept life within the planet earth.** We are looking for life in deep space, something there that matches us so we can communicate, but if we understand **the process of the interaction of the MG and understanding the existence of life within the sea there is also life within the magma of this planet.** There is life with interaction that allows life within the center core of this planet. **We are not looking for a man with 2 ears and 2 legs, but for life which means that it has the essence of the soul of existence. As long as man is looking for life in the space with somebody that can talk, understand, and have 10 arms etc.** man is still in the doldrums of thousands of years. We have to accept life in the essence of the creation of the soul of it, not in the essence of the manifestation of its physicality. The sooner we understand this we'll progress to be able to live within the span of the U, **then we'll have respect for every being unconditional regardless of its physical manifestation. If we understand this then we have reached a point, (1:28). that we can convert any fields of any strength, be it a matter, gaseous, or field, into energy matters of gaseous, matter and fields according to our own desire and need.** I can still make a spaghetti on Planet Zeus and it will taste exactly like the spaghetti in Italy, because in that I have the memory of and within me sits the emotion, the taste, and I can transfer this the same as I can transfer in the leaf to the emotion, to my great grandchildren to my friends who have and can get a conditional connection, emotional to me, and in that process I can do whatever I like. We have to be much more clever to understand what and how things are done, how we can be able to see and understand to able to feel the emotion of it, be part of it, use the emotion of our soul, (1:30). then the E of our physicality, and at the same time be able to transfer from one to the other. When e can create a link and be aware of it that we can connect the E of our physicality to the E of our soul, then we start progressing in a totally different way, because we can interact between the 2, we become aware between the 2, and then we can create a dimension that they are both happy to coexist and be part of each other, this will come to man in a very big way in the time to come. Part of the teaching of today is for our research labs in matter and field production and part of it is for those who work **in the space lab, if you understand this then you don't need to keep on creating Deuterium or Tritium you create a condition that the field forces from one allows the creation of what you need in the other and in understanding it you can change from H to Deuterium to Tritium, and in creating that you create a rotation of the fields which gives you the G pull that by feeding to the iron?? ion elements of the plasma of the neutron at the top it allows it to create in totality the sphere of the magnetosphere of what you call your spaceship.** (1:32). This is what is the next step in the development of the understanding between the physicality, the soul and the condition of **those who still like to be in the matter state condition but have the beauty of understanding that they can travel in the depth of the U without fuel or food, because then you can produce anything you like anywhere in the space.** The problem with the KF followers is copy cat and repeating what others do to show that I am intelligent. You have to push the intelligence further. We see these changes especially the M field force changes in the Factories that are getting setup in the KF across the planet. **The proximity of such a huge mass or number of N plates in a single room, creates a condition that allows us not only to benefit by the Gans' produced in the containers**

that we tank, and in the tank rooms that we produce, but if the scientists of the KF take the next step and **be able to absorb the field flows within the Gans production, N coating, and plasma rooms, you'll have access, not to the matter state, but in the field strength of the energy, then those of us who are involved in the factories create a new position amongst our systems that we collect the fields,** (1:34). and that's why we are here, not the matter state that makes soaps or the water to drink. We have to **become aware of that we become field absorbers and not matter state absorbers and conditions, then we can produce in a very different way the fuels of space.** This is one of the reason the KF space labs in China, Africa, USA, will be equipped to **become suppliers of the field energy for the space labs which they support.** Then we don't just look at the Gans production but **we look at the total fields produced within the environment of the production of Gans', production of holding of Gans', and other elements.** So we look very much like the body of the man, the Gans' and the liquid is the feeder of the physicality and the fields produced become the feeder of the soul of the system and this process will become a breakthrough for most of our scientists when they understand this. **You can bring let's say, mercury into the factory and walk out with gold.** Conversion of the elements occurs exactly as we have seen with the leaf of the plant, conversion of the C in changing position to the creator of the O. You can do the same. (1:36). **Step up or step down, but not by changing the matter content of your system but by changing the field environment of the system, or absorbing the field environment of the system. This brings a new game into play.** If you look at the flight system shown by Marco 2 years ago, with **the 4 cores and the beads, is the exact explanation to the connection to the planet and the air we breath the gaseous and matter parts. Inside the cores the gaseous part can change constantly, but the beads can't because we have fixed them, then you can take energy from the total spectrum, the go back, the gap, the position between the gaseous and the matter state beads dictate what matter you want to in an energy form that then you can convert it as you have seen in the leaf to the matter function.** It will take man a thousand years to unravel the past 30 minutes of teaching, because **you have to open it up, what energy fields will give us H, what combination of the fields will give O, what will create tomato, and what is the strength M field of the cabbage.** If you take these further up, going back to our medical doctors who are abusing all this, (1:38). what do you do with **the part of the body which is damaged or has created extra without actually doing any operation.** We have seen that Dr. Rodrigo has achieved a lot and so has many doctors, but now you have to understand how it happens which is exactly as you see in the leaves of plants. The science has to be in totality and in understanding the reality, the facts and not just making up to fit in as we have seen in the Photosynthesis video by the American Education system. The mechanism that they came up with was literally a bunch of capacitors to be able to hold, then **if you go a step further you understand why exactly some plants stay green all the time,** why some plants have a short lifetime, why some vertical people dictate to manifest themselves in different shape or colors and change the color of their flowers as they need, because **for the first time if you understand this, that the vertical people have emotion, which is the confirmation of existence and to guarantee the existence,** these people don't like me here with the red color so I change it to the blue then people will take my seeds or nectar to somewhere else. **The change or evolution in the color of the plants comes through the feeling of**

**their essence and the emotion of their soul**, not just by ?? random, (1:40). so does in the animal life but man has not learned this nor progressed to go to the next step, but we have to now that we have joined the UC, **we have to understand the work of our own U which is this planet**. The MG fields on either side of a plant, it doesn't matter how it is, standing up or drooping or if it is flat on the ground, it's exactly the same, because it has dictated this color and **this position is where I can grab what suits me from the matters which are in the environment and from the matters that I can give out. It's the same process with everything else in the U**. The assessment of what you can take out has to be considered first, then **you decide what you need to take out to get what you need, you can put in**. Field interaction between the dynamic and static systems is the key to travel in deep space for those who choose to travel in a physical matter as what we call the spaceship (SS), those men who understand more and elevate in the depth of the soul will take into deep space as individual souls, then they become shining stars, because then they decide the position of it. (1:42). Most of the teachings in the past few weeks has been for **those souls of the men who have matured to reach that point to be the creator of their own in the dimension of the existence of the emotion of their own soul, what we call in the physical matter, a soul of a hybrid**. Or would like to go in a jumbo jet to have plenty of people around to confirm your existence. What we call soul searching takes a different meaning when you understand the total teaching you have to become mature to be able to cross the line, or **mature enough that you decide where you want to cross the line from physicality to become individuals**. **I join a SS with a group of thousands and when it comes to a point I take off, I want to test and be on this plane, it's very much like when you are on a jet plane and you fly from one place to another, not everybody who took off at one point will go to the same place, some will go to other places by their choice. In the space you can go as a group, but then if you want to go and camp alone somewhere in the mountains, then at that point you use the strength of your soul, that I am strong enough to be able to do and whenever I decide in 1,000 or 10,000 years, (1:44). on the next flight I join back in and become part of the physical status quo of life**. This is now a fact with the amount of teachings that have been done, that many people will start testing and have tested and different research labs and governments are working like crazy mad out trying to be the first. **Those of you setting up the factories you have to consider the MG field forces within the structure of the factories that it becomes another source, dimension in which they become the fuel for your space labs, not carrying Gans'. If you carry Gans' they'll convert in the span of the U, if you carry the fields they absorb others but stay in constant condition as you set it up, they become part of the soul, but (don't ?) become the totality of the soul, but when you for yourself in the dimension of the Gans then you have to battle with the condition of the Inertia, because it's a matter state, but when it's fields then the Inertia has no field forces on it**. The difference between the Gans state and the matter state is very simple, **the condition of the acceptance of the strength field of the matter state Inertia, where the Gans stays at the strength of the Pl of the MG field, (1:46). and not the Inertia level**. This is why you can create matter and you can create Gans, when you reach the strength of the Inertia you manifest yourself as the matter state, if you stay at the strength of the MG field plasma, what we call even the soul, the you stay in a Gans state. Inertia is a fixed condition acceptance of the other field strength to be in position of the

**state and condition. The body of the man has no matter**, unless it is a dust and it spills or falls on the body of the man. The totality of the state of the matter of the body is Gans in total. **Even if you have an implant it works in the Gans state and not in the matter state. And if some of those who do these kind of operations understand this they'd devise a totally different system which is much more effective**, because then their system absorbs energy like every other part of the body, if they Nano coat it and embed it, then you don't need a battery for a pacemaker. there is a lot to learn and understand and it is for man to take off the shackles of limitation off his shoulders that he can carry on to live and become part of the travelers of the U. As someone said to me have you opened a travel agency (1:48). for space as you are promoting it so good, I said, because I know how to do and have been a travel agent for a long time. You have to understand what is called ??satellite-zation but in fact it is **a conversion a matter to Gans and Gans to matter state of a higher order, because now you have more energy to give to it and you can create a condition in the matter field strength that when it comes it delivers itself in matter state**. Now you understand how clever the horizontal people think they are, but in fact the vertical people have been doing this for a long, long time but **they have compromised their physical motion to steady positioning and not wanting too much**. It's like someone who only like fish and chips for breakfast lunch and diner, and he doesn't mind because then he doesn't have to go and look for it, everything is right here. The process of understanding the technology is gradually unraveling itself, but according to the understanding of people, individuals, in a very much shorter time you will understand and you will see that even **the animals will understand the change (1:50). Because when you elevate the soul then all the souls get elevated and not just of the man. The process of conversion and extraction of the fields will become one of the most important parts of the deep space**, what you extract that what you can get from, **if you go through a high field density ocean of a higher order, do I need any of this, or can I tap it and preserve it like the leaf does and in due time convert it back into the matter which I like**, a spaghetti, or fish and chips. The understanding of the conversion and the ability to convert will allow man to become lifelong passengers of the U. Then the life of the man will not be limited to a meager number of years as the man calls it.

Any Questions.

**Q: What do you mean by elevation of the soul? (1:52). It's that you get access to a higher order strength of your soul. The STM is like a plasma**, in the original teaching we always explained, he **draws a spiral, this is the field combination between the G and M field, your H sits at the opening of the spiral, C a little farther in, gold still farther, etc..** The elevation of the soul is access to a higher strength (draws a arrow from the H inward), when it comes to higher strength it's not only G pull (inward) **it's a higher strength of giving (arrow outward) of a higher order. Then this is the true essence of creation where you can give more**, not what you might take in because you already have a lot to hold on to anyway. (1:54). **The composite STM still sits here (between the H and C), but within it, it has all the essences, it's just that you have more in what you gather (draws dots inward along the spiral), that when it comes to the higher elevation you have some that matches.** Just because we have a composite soul doesn't mean we have elevated so much. **Elevation of the STM comes from his**

understanding, not just man but for any creation, is, how much is he prepared to give from his existence, which is G what he is holding on to, to give that, that holding on to isn't important but by giving he allows the others to be able to elevate to use the higher order of their own strength, in a way to give more. When you start the process of giving it is contagious. ... so elevation of the soul is to be able to give more, and not to take more, this is the greed of the man. When you give more (1:56). the essence of your integrity to hold on more to the essence of your creation changes. In fact when you give more you have less to be attached to and you have more to give.

Q: How does attachment effect ones ability to move through the spiral? of course when you are smaller you more easily move through, when you are fat you can't go through a small door, and the door gets smaller as you get closer to the center, the Creator. ... (1:58). .... the more you give the smaller you become, the more expert you become to give, and find the best way to get in. Q: Is the elevation of the soul a permanent condition or more fluid, like elevated in the morning but could later in afternoon come down? If you feel your soul is elevated in the morning and less in afternoon, you look and see how much you have stolen during the day, that you have actually put the clothing on this way. ... does the food slows us down? In a way it doesn't, we are that leaf, (2:00). which we convert to CO<sub>2</sub> the energy into the O or whatever, we convert the O into the matter state that the other beings use us. Man has never understood this, our aura is a food to those who are around us, who need that energy, we are converting energy, I have written this at the end of one of the books, God is Creator of all and man is converter of some, we think we have when we do everything but if you look at the essence we are that leaf which converts the matter state from one to another, the other beings need this to exist. This is why we cuddle each other, this is why we make love, we don't put an egg on the table and say this is mine and you put yours there and then we'll get a child out of it. We exchange energy and fields and in that process we give with our E, this is why you see the elderly cuddle the young, they hold on to them and don't let go, because literally the young convert the energy much faster so I just grab as much as I can while it's here. This is why the grandpa is with the grandchildren this is a free energy source, come on I grab. How many times do the grandchildren say, grandpa you are choking me. (2:02). ... trumped up charges against Arabs. we became a terrorist because we didn't give the technology. (2:04). 27 (2:06). Q: Can you explain the process of giving more to elevate others. Yes I can explain it. ... you are mountain climbing and one of the climbers loses his grip and he is dangling, (2:08). you reach out to save knowing that you could lose your life. In a way you give all the physical strength you have to pull that person up, it doesn't matter who it is a friend or stranger, this is exactly what it is, there is no other way to explain it. You give to elevate, to save another life. By elevating another soul you allow it to save another. It's like a father who gives his life for his child so that he can carry on with his life, where the fathers life isn't very important because I have given, I have done what I came here for, to guarantee the creation so that it loves the Creator. ... Shandor .. (2:10). ?? about plasma dilution ?? way of elevation. .. The process is not diluting it is adding, when you dilute it becomes weaker, but when you add, when you give then there is more to give. ... (2:12).

(2:16). If to go from A to B it takes 3 months of walking I can take a jumbo jet and get there in 1 hour. **The physical life is the 3 months walk, in the space you decide to go faster, you bring the soul out and put the physicality on, your haven't died but now you have created a condition that you can go faster,** you can go in no dimension, vroom. We have taught enough about the fueling of the body, the Gans, etc. now it's for us in these teachings to decide if I want to go the 3 months walk or I bring the soul out and go instantaneously and when I arrive and walk out I am still me. **This is what I am trying to teaching, in deep space if you go with a UFO, a spaceship or you decide to go faster,** I have my own private jet, vroom. I don't need to walk. The man has to decide if he wants to make the tiring walk or instantaneously. Up to now man has chosen the 3 months of walking. (2:18). **But to be able to get there you can't pollute the air, go the wrong way that can damage all the environments, and make a few people homeless because you need that run way to land.** That is all it is. Then in that process how you'll feed yourself in that 3 months, or you get there and have a really nice time, you know how to convert etc. this is the difference in a simple way. After 3 months of teaching on the soul it starts to make sense what we have the capability of. **Q: What is fate?** In which language and which path of belief. If you are Iranian and you have faith then you say it is my destiny. In English you say I broke my leg ... it's my fate, I'll see what happens afterward. (2:20). .. etc.. **fate is how we would like to interpret others wishes to suit ourselves. The fate or the path of the life of a soul is one, to give. There is no fate ... .. fate as a religion doesn't exist, those who want to fool themselves can make. Anybody can become a guru for themselves. fate as a path, somebody says my fate was to end up like this, in a way we planned it through our physical life that our soul brings us to this point, a point of balance and not a judgment.** ?? our soul knows the position of the correctness of the physicality, because we don't or don't want to understand what we did physically to be where we are, then we call it fate. (2:22). When you don't understand the work (things) that you have done and this is a consequence of it, then you end up in that position, which was a correct position, I paid to come here and this happened to me, why not look what else your soul has done and it is fed up doing it. 29 Alan Sterling case of rape, etc..

**... Persian lady .. You talked about how we can hide truth in religion,** it's true, in Koran, it says you can partially lie when you are danger. (2:26). and Allah is a giver and has no child or anybody equal to him ... if we are creators, I have children and they are not able to give to anybody, what is the difference between Allah as Creator and me as creator? (she is difficult to understand..). **No there are 2 or 3 factors, first of all, the part that says you can lie about it ... we saw that with the disciples of Christ, it comes from that because the guy had to say it to save his life** (Peter lied about Christ), **but again it is how strong is the path of belief you have that allows you or how much confidence you have that allows you to lie to be able to save your own** (2:28). life by lying about your faith. tells story about Moslem lady lying that she converted to Christianity and lies to the people that she is a Moslem. She said that if I say that they'll all start doing things to me. I said, you are not really a Christian because you don't stand for it. ... but when you talk about the God and me, the STM has found attachment for the physicality of the existence, whereas the soul of the God has no attachment. Do you mean when I go on the other side I am more close to the Creator? You don't go on the other

side, (2:30). **when we have the condition of the soul of the physicality, we carry the soul of physicality, the soul which has come in touch with physical existence, so we are aware that we can create and that we can be dependent on it to a certain extent. Whereas the soul of the Creator has no dimensions, it has no attachment to manifest itself, to show itself it exists to become manifest in the matter state, or the condition of physicality. It is a big difference. It's very much like when I was talking with our researchers, the problem is that most of our researchers look for a result to confirm what they are doing is correct. They don't have a belief that what they are doing is correct. Those who look for that always have a problem explaining it, because then they fail. We have Alek and Armand they see it and do it and believe what they do is correct and the consequence of matter state doesn't matter but sometimes they fall in it and say, but you have to be able to show. And I say, this is not the time, because as long as we have to confirm our existence by confirming that something is there we are still entangled with the soul of the physicality. When we know and believe that what we do is correct and are giving everything to be there for the others to elevate, then we have reached the soul of the Creator.** It's just how can we explain to these men of physicality, that things are happening, it's irrelevant, (1:32). you don't see it, but I feel it and don't need to see. When the man gets that confidence and understands it elevates himself to level of the soul of the Creator, at least on the path to it. **As long as you look for physical confirmation to the true physical existence, you still have that dilemma of being a matter state soul.** We say show me and then I'll believe you, it means if I tell you to look in your soul, you have seen it, then you are denying your existence through your soul, and this has become a very good trick now a days. I don't need (to see), but you have to show it to yourself. **Q: What about asking for forgiveness from God? First of all, why do you need to get forgiveness. If you are aware that you have done something wrong and have reached that point, you have done something that needs to be corrected, or you are aware of what you have done wrong, then you have already judged and forgiven yourself.** This point of forgiveness when you ask to be forgiven, it means I am aware of what I have not given that I was supposed to give, or am aware of what I have done wrong, from my soul. Never ask anybody for forgiveness, because even the God doesn't, because when you ask for forgiveness it means you are aware and have judged yourself. (2:34). It was one of the Commandments, never judge and never be judged, but when have understood that this is me, this is what I have done wrong, I was supposed to do but I didn't, you have already understood and your soul has already elevated. This is the beauty of it. He tells a story of the cashier who mistakenly gave him too much, and by returning it everybody is peaceful. (2:36). We don't have to worry to ask for forgiveness. We have to be correct in our conduct to ourselves and to nobody else. In the space people will come to understand what this means, when you start coming into interaction with those who don't understand what bad habits the man has, to kill, to steal. **Q: I cry when I think I should take more responsibility but I just can't.** This comes back to the point when we create an emotion, I know exactly what you are trying to explain. When we get to the point of emotion, the position that I want to do, I can do, and I should have done more. **There is a beauty in this. In that position that you have understood that you could do but physically you didn't do and you have realized that point that comes through your emotion, you have already elevated your own soul.** (2:38). This is one of the beauties because then I have the courage to do

it the next time or the time after, because now you banked the strength, this is what I need and I didn't have, I gave from my physicality knowing I couldn't give, I could have done more. I have created that condition through the emotion of my physicality to the E of my soul to have it that the next time I can do it, even though I might not be able to do it when I come to it. **We bank everything in our own soul, we elevate our own soul. It's the point of the death comes when the total physical soul gives itself to the STM.** It's very much like we have the MG field of this planet which reaches the span of the U, but you still have the MG field of the matter state of this planet, which is very limited but still when this planet blows up or gets absorbed it will all become one, the physicality, the essence of the physical will join the MG field of the center. In essence, **it is us who have to understand this separation and this power. We can give from our physical soul into our emotional level that passes to the STM itself.** It's a savings bank and they call it a church, go and pray, who do you pray to, where does it go. My soul is the closest thing to the soul of the physicality. You sit and pray to your physical dimension (2:40). which adds to your totality. And when you need something then all you did was to take from your bank., which you prayed before and then now you found a match and your prayer become a reality, you did it yourself, **you transferred the energy from the soul of physicality to the soul at the level which is needed in the body and then it found a position, a new balance condition,** and that was what you were asking for because you banked it. .. the power of the STM is immense it's just man who let himself down. Q: What is the new image of an ET with a ball on the web page for? This is the man offering his soul to the U. This planet is known as the blue planet. (2:42). The SSI logo was designed by Iranian scientists in a very specific way, it has a lot of meaning, which is written in the archives of the KF. The man offering his soul to be part of the UC and not his physicality. She shared her dreams of blue UFO. (2:44). The point is in the world of creation we all reach a point of maturity in different strengths and levels of our own capacity and we are all capable to reach the same level. As a human being we tend to, we have been so much forced by those who understood the weakness of the man in not understanding his soul, that we have lost trust in ourselves. We can create anything of what is our wish, our point of desire to have and we given it different names. I came across this at a very young age and I thought, why don't the people see and understand it. In Iranian culture when you sneeze we wait because there is something going to happen, we say, don't do anything for a few seconds because you sneezed, it's part of our culture. tells story, the aunt was about to go to visit them but she sneezed and then said, we don't need to go because they will come here. My aunt didn't understand that the souls inform each other, so she says it was the sneeze. (2:46). **At a very young age I was aware of how our souls inform each other** 22 Q: **When we travel with soul do we have to leave our physicality at the place of start and create a new physicality at the destination and can we return to our old physicality?** First of all **we always leave our soul in the dimension of physical life when we rest, there is a condition of what we call unconsciousness or whatever, the STM in a way leaves the soul of the physicality to be in charge of the body, because not much can be done with the body when the soul of physicality is resting. Our soul travels beyond,** or in a way leaves a trace behind, to other dimensions. (2:48). **Sometimes we call it a dream,** it's not that we leave but we never traveled. Because our soul has created this attachment to physicality, but it doesn't necessarily always stay with the physicality. The time of sleep, rest when



the body goes into the position of just running **sleep, at that point the STM is free, because it has a connection but leaves the operation, because at this point the physicality can't do anything wrong**, it can just kick the wife or whatever, but it can't do the mischief's that man does the whole day stealing, robbing or whatever they do or work, so the **STM is free, it takes that chance to take a run in the creation, but it is still attached to the physicality**, it knows where it is, like a bird that migrates from Siberia to equator and back again, our soul has that freedom, because we don't understand in the emotional level of the brain we don't see that space , we call the flight of fancy, but most of the time when the physical condition has nothing to do, our soul is free. It doesn't just sit there waiting for it to wake up so I can start working, but as it has no connection, it doesn't matter if I at one point and then I travel somewhere else. The office still runs (2:50). ... but when I am there ... **our soul is free but it has taken a commitment of looking after this physicality during the time physicality is here because it needs it to do. We feed our souls through our daily work or absorbing energy that it can do its work.** Body is with us in a physical condition in a dimension free to travel. The soul doesn't sit inside the man watching what he is going to do, you haven't yet understood anything about the soul. **Q: The Iranian government had this technology for at least 10 years, why don't we see any support from them in the main Media about this knowledge? There is a lot of controversy about my work in Iran and the president took all my files and the present Iranian government can't find them.** We know where they have gone to and who is handling it. All my research development has been taken to a certain part of the Iranian government, which the present regime doesn't have access to. The KF supporters in Iran are very large we don't have a problem. (2:52). If we start any kind of connections they'll mark us as a terrorist organization and KF stays clear of all these things ...

(2:54). Let us look at a brighter future by us being open to reality and not trying to confirm our physicality. We were born to elevate our souls to its maximum potential and that when it is free of this physical dimension so we can serve the others in the U. the sooner we understand the faster we come to the final point.

(2:57). Rick wants to write the top 100 Keshe quotes.

(3:00). Music video

End

## **208th Knowledge Seekers Workshop** Jan 25, 2018

(Shows the first workshops, How the plants produce CO<sub>2</sub> and O is important for man to travel in space the energy conversion and for those mature enough to travel by their souls, The whole structure is set to promote the soul of other entities then we understand that our physicality is irrelevant, We looked at the Pain Pen as something physical but it has a soul and adds to our soul, We need to understand how our soul is structured like the body, The emotional part of the physicality leads to the creation of physicality, We can decide the shape and structure of our offspring if the soul accepts, You can't clone a soul but you can the DNA of the physicality of the soul, because it's irrelevant, Start to develop all of the 300 plus patents and read them again your knowledge is enough to

understand them more, We are reaching the point of the non-containment of the Free Plasma and the elevation of the soul, When we start to create the plasma condition which is above the structure of the Cu, the Cu doesn't exist but the PI still does, A plasma current is free field forces that knows it has to go somewhere to deliver and it has to come back to give more because when it delivered it received more, Creation of non-containment plasma systems or Star Formation for flying that is controlled through the emotion of the soul where to protect the physicality you allow the physicality to enter the soul which can protect it as the soul is very much the same as a star, When you make a Patch it's not just the physical pain that is healed but the soul of the cell that is healed it's the elevation of the soul of the cell that has received the energy will elevate the soul of the man, Heaven is here and now in life, Mr. Keshe tells how he got detached from physicality during his imprisonment in Canada, The purpose to this life is that you are here to serve other not yourself, , )

(:13). **Rick shows the 1st Public teaching workshop, 3/5/2013**, once per month, then they become the Knowledge Seekers Workshop started 3/6/2014. (:20). plays clips from workshops. (:23). The early gas plasma reactors. If you have a single H atom in a square meter that PI will fill the whole meter. (:28). The PI acts exactly like a gas, it fills its container. (:31). Mr. Keshe starts. What we have done in 208 workshops is very much the beginning. ... we are rewriting the beginning of a new cycle for the human race. (:34).

(... break in connection ) (:38).

(:40).

(:48). break in ... (:49). (Mr. Keshe has good connection from here). In the teaching last we **discussed how the plants produce the CO<sub>2</sub> and O. This is important because the way the KF is moving towards the space development, those who would like to travel within the structure that they feel they haven't yet reached the maturity of the soul to be able to do it on their own.** We need to take that phase and be able to teach.

(:50). It's important to understand that the STM becomes the controller of these systems. **We speak about the horizontal and vertical people, there are also those who float in the seas of these planet and in the U, they're all using the same process and they all have a soul. The soul's structure has been prerecorded in what we call the RNA of the man, in its play it creates the vibration of the physicality of the man.** This is how simple it is. How are we going to use the structure of the soul that in the manifestation of itself, what we call the RNA, what are the nodes of ?? this to play, which is the physicality of the man. **When you play the music the fish, plants, and animals show a reaction. We have to learn to play the music of the soul of the U. Those of us who serve to elevate to that position to be able to receive more to serve more. When you reach this point you'll say pone thing, how easy this has been to get to this point and how many mistakes we made of which there was no need for. (:52). But it has brought us the wisdom of understanding the conversion, how our soul can dictate the position of our physicality, and how the physicality can dictate the position of the STM, or any other being.** From the start of the teachings I said, when you start a system pray for it, give from your soul. We become part of the whole process, **the whole structure is set to be, give, develop, and to promote the soul of other entities, then we understand that our physicality is irrelevant.** (:54). It's us who decides the shape color

and everything else to go with the physicality. I have tried to bring the soul into the teachings of the physicality of the past 3 years, in this process we are becoming more and more aware that it is us who dictates the position, brings about the totality, can dictate the whole process. Our wish is our command. We all have educated each other to the development of the soul. **Many who came to the KF to take from it physically we don't see around anymore because the intention of the soul was not here to serve**, or up to that point they could but then after that the soul was prepared to participate because it was not there to do. A lot of us will go through the same phase, but the beauty of it **is once we teach this across this planet we'll see the beginning of the peace, which for us is peace within the STM that he is happy with the physicality of it which is controlling it.** (:56). Where the physicality which is in charge of and with that process we go to the next step. A lot of supporters look at the KF as a patch, power supply, or a P Pen, but in reality it was all a patch for the physical soul of the man, **it was an energy to elevate the physicality to develop the STM.** It's was there **as a P Pen to write the pen of elevation of the STM from his physical position.** We always looked at physical gain whereas in fact it's part of the development the STM. We will all understand what this means in the coming time. **Because we are so physical we just look at a Pen because it releases my pain and it's gone, but it's dynamic, it carries a soul so it adds to your soul.** A Patch is the same. If you use Cores with Gans' and they create a condition of the soul, what do you think billions of Gans' in the patch are worth, then **we start looking at the whole creation in a different way.** (break) .. (:58). ... **it's to elevate the STM and that with it, it elevates the soul of the others.** This is the main objective of this teaching. In the past few weeks we joined the soul with the physicality, we started to understand it, but now we have to go into understanding about our own soul, that we understand the Commandments **and how to understand the intention of the soul and that we can change it in the physical dimension.** This needs a lot of comprehension, to **go deep enough into the structure of the body, that you can start with the smallest cell in the body, you can feel and touch it, then through it try to reach the STM.** Then you'll understand how every one of us can reach not only our own soul but the soul of the others. **Collectively we have that power,** we can do it, that this is part of the facets and assets of being part of this human race. (1:00). The whole process is to understand **how our soul is created and structured, the same way as our body is structured so is the STM, and any entity in the U. The soul needs to absorb, to receive and to give, it has a part of processing** to understand what it needs to give and what it needs to receive, and to what extent it can do both. It has to understand **what it likes and dislikes, and then in what environment it would like to manifest itself, to operate, which of its attributes of it can show.** When the man evolves more to understand the function of the soul to be parallel in the shape of the physicality. **Souls observe what pain is, comprehend what joy, what it needs to satisfy a need. It's for us to understand the structure of the STM has a parallel manifestation as a physicality. A soul falls in love, the same as a man, because it says, I made man in the image of myself. (1:02). It's not the "I", but the essence of the emotions, the feeling because as we know all the souls are the same, they radiate in the same way and manner, it is what the soul does that brings the change,** the beauty and essence, then for us to understand that we can covert it into the dimension of the physicality. We understand that physicality has no meaning. If the man starts understanding that **the E in the STM is followed through the**

**E, the physicality, then we understand that we always have known our soul, it's just that we connected it to physicality.** I made man in the image of Myself, it doesn't mean that I have an eye, **it means I know what the joy is when I give, and that when I take I have to move my position.** The essence of the physicality has no meaning in the replication of the STM, as I made man in the image of Myself. It's what we have always said, that the **emotional part of the physicality leads to the creation of physicality.** Many of us think that we are born with a skin, eyes, or nose and that it only happened to occur in the womb of the mother, (1:04). **but all that is preset by the physicality manifestation of the man from the essence of the emotion of the STM. It means that the soul has created what we call now a days, RNA and DNA** and it has handed it over. From this point to there you should look Indian, from that point Chinese, then from now on I'll let you do it yourself and see what you can bring in, how you can do with what I have given you, to elevate yourself in the physical dimension. Why in some environments the collective of people have a certain color of eyes or hair, **all these are dictated by the matter state of the fields of the planet, so it has nothing to do with the STM. It's very much like, here is the paint and the brush is provided** and you can draw what you like, but the limitation (of the environment) is that it has to be all brown or blue. The color of the eye of our soul is not blue, it has no eye .... it doesn't become prejudiced for a color, **then we see each other as one soul. (1:06). There is no need for intelligence, as the soul, for correction of its manifestation operation, knows it all and has it all, and it dispenses what is needed based on the prerecorded (requirement) of what these people need in the physical dimension to be able to live.** We are on the edge of a technology in the coming years where **we can decide the shape and color of the whole structure of our offspring, if the soul allows them to be created and accepted. You can't clone a soul but you can the DNA of the physicality of the soul, because it's irrelevant. Each soul is unique and each one of us has to know how much we can add to this knowledge and to use it. Very soon the KF research teams will be able to create shapes through the PI technology, because we'll be able to create the soul of the accumulation of the cells, (1:08). or the soul of the cells within the structure of the whole system, that by putting reactors and PI systems in operation we can lead to the creation of life, or the creation of the soul of the life and then we can take it anywhere in the U. Many of us as the human race will take this chance when we go through it, because it's the only way to carry masses across this U. Many of us will depart from the physicality and will allow our souls to be trusted to the others, then in a time and place of our choosing where we want to manifest ourselves, to be part of a system which we chose. Many of us will be able to understand the whole process in a very unique way. This is not a telling of the future, it is in the reach of the man even today. If you managed to handle all these reactors, cores, Gans' and everything thing that you have imagined to develop. Every move was confirmation of the physicality. ... did it help you, cure you or fly. This process has come to an end and we start moving on. Can we replicate through the physical systems and Gans' that we have made (1:10). to see how our soul will manifest itself in a new dimension, environment. I want to go to Spain for holidays, can I replicate the conditions and when I did, what will I take for clothes etc. or can I control my soul that it manifests itself for what is needed to be in the North Pole. Many of KF supporters will start creating these kind of machines in the coming time. Now that the support and**

finances of the nations comes in the technology will reach new heights in 2018 and 19. Many of your dreams will become reality. **The present line of communication, the computers will all be obsolete. Watch what is to come because now the line of communication is through the soul and understanding of the emotion** of the man, do you need a phone. .. the message on the page is still the same but the method of delivering and receiving it has changed. (1:12). The present day fiber optics to the direction of the STM. ... **we'll have many offspring of the STM that the soul decides in what shape or color it would like to manifest itself**, not just because the mother and father are Chinese and he has to Chinese looking or be an outcaste. In Africa he'll be black and in China Chinese because the soul decides in what direction to create the emotion regardless of physicality. **Those of you working with dynamic reactors will see this if you develop it in the right way with the right composition and understanding of life you will start seeing structures. How you load it, you look for the structure but you see the soul first, then what your emotion is will give the soul the physicality to manifest itself. Many of us will teach elevation of the soul instead of N and Gans making. (1:14). The STM has to be reached through his physicality, but his physicality has to give the soul the comfort of peace and what it needs to operate it.** We'll teach the universal language of the soul. It means the pen of the soul has no color but it cuts deep into the other souls that when they receive it they use it and change themselves to the level they like. We'll also teach **the method of transportation when you arrive in the physical dimension. Zero time communication will revolutionize mobile phones.** The production of food through energy packages, or energy stations will be marketed in the coming time by the KF. ... (1:16). especially for disaster zones, where you'll walk through a station and receive what you need and give what you don't need. These are all in the original patents of the KF and now that we are educated enough it's time to deliver. It's time to bring all the patents into operation. **Please go through the 300 and odd points of the patents, medical, Nano technology and go through the papers and start developing all aspects. read the patents through the eye of PI and not matter technology** and you'll understand that it has a new meaning. Start developing in what you would like to see changed in the physical condition of the man. Change it from physicality to the STM, can I develop a station that all the other souls can come. (1:18). It's exactly like when people come to the feeding stations for food.. Evaluate them and now do them with the eye of PI and a lot of secrets will open up. Those who are interested in the physical condition of the patents will receive that condition, **but if you decide to look at it through the STM or the soul of the entity you'll create new conditions that it gives you elevation of the souls. There is no where in the patents the teaching of destruction**, even those where you see destruction is the essence of the creation speaking. It's very much like the Phoenix. The time has come for a lot of KF supporters to start teaching and replicating the whole structure of the matter state of the patents into PI and free plasma condition where there is no physicality. With what has been developed, **even the Star Formations reaching the point (1:20). of the elevation of the soul of itself, you'll find out that the glass, brass, Cu cores will totally dissolve because you have passed the strength of the Cu but you still see a PI like a sun that will have no container.** We don't see the sun sitting on a motor or it in a brass or Cu container. **With the PPG (Plasma Power Generators) that are now developed and in your hands you can all produce systems that you call, SF**

without containment, which means you should start to see how you can feed the reactors, the flow of the electrons in the electronics. Everyone can do it, the research centers are elevated to that level and start working at it. **When we start to create the PI condition which is above the structure of the Cu, the Cu doesn't exist but the PI still does.** You'll find what you built as a core and what you setup as a motor will have no meaning if you start using the PI current instead of electrical current. (1:22). **A plasma current is free ?? forces that knows it has to go somewhere to deliver and it has to come back to give more, because when it delivered it received more.** The non-containment PI reactors will be upcoming technologies and teachings, where **when you want to travel in the depth of the U, there is nothing that can contain the PI except the field forces in the PI, that having the balance of it can be controlled through the STM as it is made of the same.** We don't see any stars that were rotated but by the cycle and life of them they create conditions that allows them to exist. In the coming time **all these non-dimensional PI systems will come to be at the level of understanding, very much like a neutron or proton, depending on the field strength of the environment the PI will shine and manifest itself according to the plasmatic field force of the environment it has manifested itself in, then it comes to a new point, would you like to look for a grain, or the fields of the sun without the grain** because the fields harvested can fail, but the sun which is the relation of the fields of the Universe never dies. One sun might die but the other suns are still there because they are part of the setup to be for the whole totality of exist. (1:24). You will see in the coming time reactors without containment, **PI systems or SF for flying that is controlled through the STM through the E of the man. You have to protect the physicality, you allow the physicality to enter the STM which can protect it. As the STM is very much the same as a star it can interact. You can enter the physical structure of the PI of the sun and at that level decide if you like to live within the center of the sun, because now you are part of the totality of the physical structure. This is the only time when the cat comes out of the bag that you can put it back in the bag. Where the soul allows the physicality to be developed, now you can create a condition through the soul of the physicality to go back within the STM that you can manifest yourself in a dimension when you decide the physicality to manifest itself.** The elevation of the knowledge of the man where we evolved very strongly in the science, architecture, medicine etc, was when there was equality and peace (1:26). **because now there was no war and those who wanted to do more to elevate the work of the creation. Mankind is coming to that phase of peace, in the coming weeks you'll hear announcements worldwide by world leaders,** don't forget I promised and my wish is my command. In that process when the men of military have nothing else to do except become men of peace, then there will be huge resources available to all of us, **the race will be that those who know more to give more to elevate.** This is not a dream anymore, sit in my seat and you shall see. It's us who has to be prepared for it. Development of PI technology which will change the conditions of certain sections of the planet in the time of physical rapid changes, with hurricanes, earthquakes as we can predict it and we can protect you. But I don't need to go hunger, homeless or lose my harvest because I still want to be human and on this planet. Then the real dividend of the new cycle of technology will touch all of us, but it will be in such a rapid way that many of us can't even imagine. (1:28). World peace is in my grasp and I will deliver it. **When we deliver the Peace**

**those you apart of the KF have to be mature enough to teach the right way, that every man chooses through his soul, not by the bank account or palaces. We'll see changes in the whole space travel. This is part of the peace dividend that all of us have participated in. The EC has written a statement for humanity but still can't find its way to write its own mandate, because most of them haven't yet found their own soul. And many members of the UC don't understand the operation of their soul.** Many of them have come from the structure and still run in that same process, this is the problem. The peace dividend this time around will touch all of us and change the course of humanity in the coming time. (1:30). in a very rapid way. When our governments ... **... when you think about it, a thousand years ago, the oil and steel were there but our forefathers didn't think to do it so they had to go with the donkey. The only difference is that man has brought his intelligence in to utilize and manipulate to the benefit of himself. Now the same things will happen but this time with the energies of the U.** It is the essence of the creation of the matter state, this is where the difference and change will come. (1:32). **We will see in a very short time we'll see unification of the armed forces of this planet but this time not to fight** and they'll start looking after every household in a correct way. ... be ready for big change, because the motion we have started, because we wished for peace and all of us that did, did it from the soul and not the physical level, and that soul has elevated the others to reach and then it spreads like a wildfire, but then comes the operation of the UC have they made themselves ready to be able to go through the interface until we come and open the doors of the human race into the human race as one soul in the U. **Much of what you wished for by 2022 will come true because of the peace dividend, this time it's for the STM** not (1:34). for the physicality. We'll see huge evolution in science in our coming knowledge. **We have no choice because we have done our work. A new generation of innovators in a new science will bring everything out so rapidly.** One of the things we'll see is **how to understand the power of the soul of hte man in respect to the soul of the universe. How strong are we as a soul of the human race, a soul of the planet, a soul of this solar system to stand the forces of the U so that we can elevate the soul of the others.** This is not a dream but a reality for those of you who made the Patches, Pens, the dynamic systems, will start to observe, because there is one point that **when you make a patch it's not just the physical pain that is healed but the soul of the cell that is healed. It's the elevation of the soul of the cell that has received the energy will elevate the STM.** We'll find new ways to elevate the soul and that game is fantastic because we all become millionaires in the bank account of the soul where there is no harm done because we only take what we need and how much we want to elevate the soul to serve. (1:36). when we get to that point, we get real fast to one point, would these **machines we call SF, with no physical containment where we said they create an uncontained field force in the center, then that station we can use to reach the STM,** where we see these systems are used to feed, charge, to receive. Like the systems Dr. Rodrigo uses where the patient goes in it, but this time once we elevate the knowledge and we understand it, we would go into these machines to charge up to go and serve more. Would we use this new technology to create servants of souls, that we just want to serve and after doing what we could we go into to charge up at the soul level that we can go more. This is not dreams anymore. **Many of you who have used the MaGrav units have already elevated your own soul, you have received partially the physical**

**elevation and with it you have also received the soul elevation.** get the video of yourself of how you behaved 5 years ago and how you behave today and try to understand. (1:38). Don't look at the physical structure in the video, but go back to see how the soul felt when the movie was taken and then look where you are in the elevation of your own soul today. Has the selfishness gone and serving become more important, has being part of the change that you give from the soul, changed in you, then you become true men of this planet. It goes back to the logo of the KF, we are here to serve and not to be served, but the service is to the STM not the physicality. This is where the change will come. We'll still build the factories. I wonder if we'll ever get paid for our products if people will just come and take them and say thank you, and the people cured to work for the others to elevate their souls. We'll have trouble keeping the staff, because they'll say, you stay sick because I want to work for you tomorrow so I can help others. Remember that the next step is to open the patents again. (1:40). Go to the back end of the patents and come forward because now you know and don't need the front. read the books back to front, read the G side. use the knowledge not to arm yourself that you know more, but less ...

(1:42). Reads Italian version of constitution ... (1:58). Any questions?

(2:00).

reminiscing about old times 5 years ago ..

(2:16). ... **Rick asks that all the different religions have their form of heaven, if you want to go to space is there something else. Actually when you die you are in heaven because you detached from the physicality that bound you to all this mess.** it's a time we don't detach and we say that's it I am free. Rick says, at that point you think you are free then you get stuck on trying get back to physicality to do that thing. Keshe tells story, **a man worked hard to get his diploma and when he got it he tied a string to it and pulled it along from his belt. (2:18). He said, all my life I chased after it and now that I got him he has to chase after me.** And it's the same with us we chase to do everything to go to heaven, but in fact at the point of detachment from physicality, that what we have been chasing has become part of us, ahead of us, and the physicality is behind and it has got no meaning. **It's the false expectation that has been created to steal the STM. For any one who says, if you do this to go to heaven, it means I have already imprisoned you, because life is heaven, you have to enjoy life the way it is, in harshness, goodness, terrible time and good time, in what ever, there is something to learn in it.** It brings you a lot of wisdom. **I remember sitting in the Canadian (arrested in the Airport for 11 days threatened with death), whatever they want to call it, I was there for the reasons they wanted me to be there and I watched the others who where in there, and many times I thought. my name will survive this thing, whatever they put. As everyday, I was invited, they told me what they were going to do with me (kill). I became detached from physicality, and it was peaceful, (2:20).** knowing that I might not see my children again, that the guy was so proud to be so arrogant every time, and it got ot the point is this life worth it, is it worth it to go through this cycle, so I became more detached. It was a test for me to become more detached from physicality and it made a huge impact on the future of the KF. **They imprisoned my physical body but they opened my soul that I started preaching so massively that it put fear on every government and nation.** And now we see that in a short time, the position has



changed so much, I wonder if those officers will ever utter their names out of their voice box, because at the end of it they can blame the others for what they put in front of them to do, but it is they who did the job. In that process of becoming detached, it brought a lot of peace, and in so many ways I entered heaven in the cells of Canada, and nothing matters anymore, what worse can they do take physicality, it's not worth it anymore. This is what we have to learn that every second is a heaven, if anybody else tells you, you need to do something to get to it, it means they have stolen it, your being in heaven. (2:22). **We don't need to go through physical death to find it, we just have to appreciate every second and how much can we let others enjoy this ?? with us. This is the beauty that you learn from others.** Rick says, and yet it took a very strong emotional event to get to that point, in effect, so what I am reminded of is that if we see others going through suffering that it might bring them to that point of detachment, reflection on their life, and what is really worthwhile, to appreciate more important things after that event and to make big changes to agree to help others more and serve in a higher capacity and that kind of thing. **No, we always serve but, ... it's like people who go through traumas, cancer, they start analyzing the position of their life. But instead of going through regrets it just has to become a joy of every second that I am here, it doesn't matter, at least I know that my soul is free to serve in any dimension. I think the heaven for man starts from the first time he takes breath on this planet, he just doesn't appreciate it in a physical dimension.** (2:24). It's just that they have made it hard for us so we believe that we have to finish, but the heaven comes on the second you breath. I have come here to enjoy the physicality because it's so beautiful and at least you can touch it and put it in the memory of your soul. The whole thing has been turned upside down and inside out, according to those who want to be benefited by the labor and life of the others, it's wrong what they have done. **Q: Is there a purpose to life, does our soul write everything the path,** or is it the emotion of the physicality who is in control, who is in control in this situation? You are. Let me explain it this way, we carry a notebook with a list to go shopping, bread, butter etc. and the rest doesn't matter, how I get to the shop, how many bags I have to carry, (2:26). but how many of you carry a notebook and write down today I am going to serve here and help there, so at the end of the day I served here and helped the others there, I did something to elevate another soul or whatever. Make a checklist for service. **Is there a purpose to this life, yes, you are here to serve, not yourself, even though you have to support it and can serve it.** There is a purpose to life it is just that mankind has got it the wrong way around. What is coming up in the teaching today and the establishment of world peace will bring that in line. We will crave to have something to do to serve because somebody else is serving where we wanted to. The race of the man will crave and suffer for not being able to serve, because all his physical needs will be satisfied. All who are serving at the KF are doing it so it comes to one point, that it is comfortable, medical needs are met, enough energy, that the other human kind are painless, are satisfied, there is no other purpose to do all these teachings. (2:28). .. it has happened on other planets. When the mans or any races basic needs are met, of confirming existence and continuity of the race, the existence of the soul, the race goes inwards to find the best way to give, because it purifies the soul. There is a purpose is to serve and not to expect to be served, and serve through the STM and not through the physicality. .... **Q: the Koran says the heaven is with beautiful girls, thank god there is a place for them ...etc ..** it's completely equal for men and

women. (2:32). .. **Keshe says, the word for heaven comes from Persian language, (heaven) was from a garden with water flowing and food and all pleasures of life, you don't have to do anything. Heaven is the imagination of the physical life, and came through the Persian word. We say that heaven is a state of mind. There are so many people who have so much and are never happy and there are those who have very little and are more happy in not having anything. (2:34). Is the heaven for us to satisfy our own needs or those of others. ... I read a psychologist talk about how we have become so selfish and use levels of birthright to protect ourselves. ... now a days knowledge has become patented and I afraid if I share it I might not have it. I call the patent rights, a thievery from the others, the thieving is I don't want to share with the, it's mine. ... (3:36). ... (2:41). Q: Who is going to take care of Satan who makes people do wrong? You see whatever you call it, we created that ourselves to not allow our beauty to manifest itself out of fear of our own weakness.** As one member of the UC said, I am the devils advocate, I said there is no devil and he doesn't need anyone to do his work, unless you are trying to pretend. (2:42). If we trust in what we do is right then we don't need these kind of things.

... (2:46). ... **Q: so called Christians said, that everybody has to believe in Jesus Christ ot go to heaven. If you speak to Jews, Moslems they say the same thing ... it's the creation of fear they want to put on you ..**

(2:50). Rick asked, **do you think that there are other people doing this plasma work? Of course there are and we have to bless their souls, because somewhere down the line they may come up with a way to help even one person on this planet or somewhere in the U.**

(2:52). Bahais

(2:54).

(3:00). **We have already been in communication with our soul otherwise we wouldn't have any emotion, which is where our soul gets interfered with before it reaches physicality. Then the interference creates the physical condition. You feel happy, you interfere with the physical part of it and you start making noise with your mouth and you laugh. The interference of emotion has create the condition for the manifestation of what it is.** You have found the frequency of laughter, you call it being happy. We know how to interfere, it's like tuning a radio station, music or propaganda or the government finds a way to put a noise on it ... (3:02). .. the understanding of it is that **we always know where our soul is because we know how to create fields to interfere with it on the name of emotion that it shows its manifestation in physical condition.** Use that route instead of coming into the physical condition, now you know where to go ?? that we can see, we find a beaker, you send that noise that we interfere with, then you have found a path to your soul. **The souls always communicate, you'll be very amazed why you have been put in a position your soul brings you, it means it has to find its balance, you are not doing it, the other soul has moved somewhere else, and then it brings you to be there because that is the point of balance, because the physicality has to follow the soul ??** it turns up. (for example) once someone told me his wife found him with his mistress, I said, you stupid boy you created that condition, the soul brought her in that position because that is where it found the balance of the peace, because it knew you were up to something. It's not that what happened, it's the soul brought it together to bring peace to it. **The soul brings you in the position where you have to be,**

**but the other souls who are of the same, to find the balance.** If man starts to understand everything the right way (3:04). he understands how much he has fooled himself with it. **We say, I had to be there and this happened. We don't say, I did something and my soul brought me here for this to happen so that I can learn something from it.** It's very much like when you make food, it boils and how many times you taste it until you get it just right that it satisfies all your emotions, the texture, smells etc, then you serve it to your family and get the joy from the feedback on their faces, the joy from their souls and your soul. ... (3:06). ... Caroline comes on, congratulations on anniversary ...

(3:10). ... **We saw a big clash against the Catholic Church in South America and a lot of people will start moving away from it, because the people who were abused by them** and the man stands there and says it never happened, show me. We are here it happened to us. They say, no you don't count because you talk.

(3:12). what is the outcome, is that every man is respected. .. the Catholics cover it up because one of them own all the media. Let them open it up and there will be nothing left. (3:14).

(3:20). North Korean wants unification with South Korea. Mr. Keshe says it's a massive deception on an unbelievable scale, I hope I am wrong. (3:22).

.. for 10 years we tried to get this out, but now they have blocked themselves. ..

(3:24). ... now we got it ... a big problem on the 18th of April, some will disappear, some heads of State will have to answer for it. ..

... his child was poisoned ...

.. some 30 years of exile and we have home, peace and can serve. ... Q: when we are in space do we have a home? Our soul is our home ..

(3:32). End

